

# HMANLAI MIZO KALPHUNG



Mizoram State Library  
17918

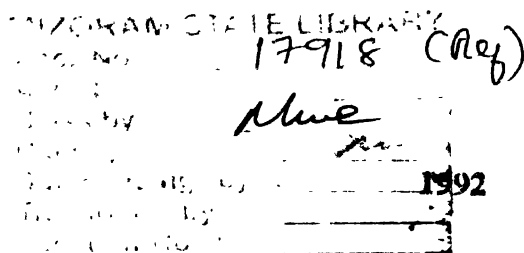


JAMES DOKHUMA

# HMANLAI MIZO KALPHUNG

(Copy Rights Reserved)

First Edition  
Copies 3100



*Printed  
and  
Published  
by  
Padma Shri James Dokhuma  
at  
the  
J.D. Press,  
Kulikawn - 796005  
Aizawl.*



Chief Minister  
Mizoram

## Latmthu

Pu James Dokhuma'n a lehkhabu ziak HMANLAI MIZO KALPHUNG a tih, Mizo tana hnam ro tling, ka pa H.P. Sailo (Hmartawnphunga Sailo) hriatrengna tura a hlan avangin, keini a tu leh fate chu Pu James Dokhuma chungah kan lawm tak meuh a. Ka pa kha Mizo hnam nun ngalsang tak leh vawm tum tlat mi a ni a. He lehkhabu kher ka pa hriatreng nana hlan a lo ni leh zel ta hi inbmeh pawh ka ti ble a ni.

Kan ram hlan mi tin chhiar thiam chi lehkhabu tha kan la mamawh ble a. He lehkhabu pawh hi Mizo hnam ro pakhat ni mai lovin, High School leh College tan pawh zirtlak a ni a. Kei pawhin a bu chhung thu ka'n enin, ka pa hriatrengna lehkhabu a nih chu thu dang, hetiang lehkhabu kan lo nei ta hi Mizo hnam hlawhtlinna kawng khat a ni tih ka briatin lawmawm ka ti em em a ni. Thangthar lo la awm zel turte tan phei chuan chhiar makmawh a la ni ang.

*Sd/- Lal Thanhawla,*  
(LAL THANHAWLA)

Date Aizawl,  
the 8th. June 1992







**H.P. SAILO (HMARTAWNPHUNGA SAILO)**  
**1910-1970**



# ZAWNAWLNA

	THUHMAHRUAI	i - v
BUNG 1.	DANTE CHU	1 - 3
BUNG 2.	KHAW THAR KAI DAN An kai chhan An kai dan	5 - 6
BUNG 3.	THLAWHHMA LAK DAN Thlai chin dan Buh tuh atanga hlo thlawh Buhseng hun Mizo buh sawi dan	7 - 24
BUNG 4.	SAKHAW HMAN DAN Sakung Pathian Kawngpui siam Fano dawi Mihring thlarau Thangchhuah chi hnih	24 - 48
BUNG 5.	INTHAWI DAN Huai chi hrang hrang Inthawi dan hrang hrang Inthawina dang Thlawhhma thila Inthawina Dawi sôt Inthawina tenau	49 - 76
BUNG 6.	KUT HMAN DAN Chapchar kut Mim kut Pawl kut	76 - 88
BUNG 7.	AWMNI KHAM DAN Kawngpui siam Fano dawi Kang ral ni Mi zawn, hlangpuia zawn Sakei lu lam ni Ral lu lam ni Khaw kang awm ni Sarathi awm ni	88 - 101

Raicheh awm ni  
Sahrang awm ni

**BUNG 8. SERH LEH SANG DAN** 101 - 109

Ram lama serh leh sang  
Thlawhhma chungchanga serh leh sang  
Ramsa leh nungcha chungchangah  
Khaw chhunga serh leh sang  
Serh leh sang dangte

**BUNG 9. LAL LAL DAN** 109 - 134

Lal lal dan  
Lal laka pawl khawih  
Lal mītha leh a mi leh sa  
Lal thuchhe remna  
Lal thuneihna dangte  
Chhiah chi hrang hrang  
Lal thi  
Lal fapa indang  
Lal fanu

**BUNG 10. NULA LEH TLANGVAL INKAWM**  
**DAN** 134 - 142

Inrim (inah)  
Inlawm (lo lamah)  
Inchhawlt̃huai

**BUNG 11. INNEIH DAN** 143 - 163

Nupui zawn chungchang  
Palai hna  
Inru (luhkhung) palai hna  
Zawlt̃hu thlun/Insawi rem zan  
Lawi chhiat zan  
Lawi that zan  
Manṭang chi hrang hrang  
Thutphah awmzia  
Man bo-a innei  
Thil dang a kaihnawihthe

**BUNG 12. NUPUI PASAL INTHEN DAN LEH**  
**SAWN** 164 - 173

Inṭhen dan chi hrang hrang

Sawn

Mipat hmeichniatna-in a kaihhnawih dang  
Tawng bik

BUNG 13. HNATLANG DAN 174 - 176

BUNG 14. KHAUWTLANG DAN 177 - 230

Zu chi hrang hrang  
Zawlbuk

Mizo inchei dan

Mitthi sawngbawl dan

Tlawmngaihna

Nopui leh Huai no

Nulate tlawmngaihna

Lam chi hrang hrang

Naupang-ho

Nula leh tlangval infiamna

Hla leh rimawi hmanrua

-Sathang chi hrang hrang

Sa hual leh sa chan

Ramchhuah

Bawi (Suak)

BUNG 15. INDONA DAN 231 - 239

An Indo chhan

Operation hming

Rammut hun tha

BUNG 16. DAN DANG LEH DAN TESEP 240 - 278

1. Hmeichhia an nguithdan

2. Mikhual

3. Invelh

4. Rukruk

5. Tualthah

6. Tampui

7. Lungphun

8. Dawi

9. Aisan lak

10. Zawlaidi

11. Zawlnei

12. Phungzawl

13. Mizopa Science

(iv)

14. An thil chhinchhiah dangte
15. Ngai lo
16. An ti ngai e
17. Upate thufing leh thuvawn
18. Mei mih
19. Sa-ui tan
20. An sumdawn dan
21. An ranvulh
22. Thei
23. Chawhmeh leh thlai
24. Nawhchizuar

THU TLANGKAWMNA

279 - 280



## THUHMABRUAI

He lehkhabu HMANLAI MIZO KALPHUNG tih ka ziaik rachhan hi ka sawi hmasa duh a. Khawvela eng hnam pawh hian kalphung (tradition) hlui, a knua an chin zui zel tak loh kalsan an nei theuh a. Chung an hnam zia leh kalphung hmasa chen chuan hnam fing chuan an vawng tha-in, thangtharte pawh-in a tha lai an rochun chhoh zel turin an inzirtir hial thin. An hnam nunhlui chu an hmasawn zel dan thlir let nan leh, an hnam a nun (survive) reng nan pawh kori a tu tih an hria a. Chuvang-in, an hnam nun kalsan tawh eku a bo hlau takin an chhui an chhui a, a chipchiar thei ang berin hmaih hlau takin a zawngtu pawl hial an din thin a ni.

Chuti ang taka khawvelin an ngaih pawimawh chuan, keini Mizote pawhin kan hnam tan kan pi leh pute suhnau leh an kalphung chhui chu kan tih makmawh a ni ve ngei ang le. Tichuan, kei pawhin he lehkhabu hi ka duhthusam ang ziaik chhuak phak lo chungin ka buatsaih ve ta a ni. Keini thangtharten kan hriat ve phak loh hlir ngang a hih avangin, a chin chhuaka hriat a awl-ai lo hie mai a. A hria zawh tur lah an tam bawk si lo. Kuma upa nazawng lah-in an lo bre si-se kher bawk si lo. A hre mi-tê tawn fuh loh phei chuan zawh tur an vang viau mai. Mahse keini thangthar lung fing zawk intite hian kan phak tawh ang anga chhuia vawn that chu kan bat a nih bawk si avangin ka'n ziaik ve ta rawih mai a ni.

Hmanlai thil hlui lutuk tawh ziaik turin ka tling tawh lo tih chu ka inhah haub lo. Mahse kan tunlai thangthar nun hian kan hriat a mamawhzia min hrih chamchi si avangin ka'n ziaik ta ngawt mai a nih hi.

Ziak kim sen ruai lah a ni law, hriat sen rual lah a ni bawk hek lo. Mahse a tlangpui pawimawh zual tal kan hriat theih nan, ka hmanraw hmuh theih ang ang fawm khawmin ka buatsaih ta ringawt mai a ni. He lehkha zia-ah hian Lusei hnam, dawí sa kil tlang thei kalphung chauh ni lo, Ralte hnam leh awze dang kalphung te nen ka zia-ah chi chawm viau mai thei a. Mahse a eng hnam zia pawh chu khuug tel ta ila, hmanlai Mizo kalphung a nih tho a khêl chuan loh avangin, zia-ah a awm hi a tha-ah i ngai tlang phawt mai teh ang.

Kan hriat theuh angin Ralte leh Lusei hi chu pi leh pute Run leh Tiau kara an khawsak lai atang tawha hriau leh a hrui anga inthlab hauh lova lo inkawp tawh an ni a. Tiau thlang an rawn tlak thlak pawha rawn inkawp zelin tun thlang hian ai khatah kan luang za ta zel a. Mahse chuti chung chuan Ralte chu Lusei-hovin an ti nâzawngin, 'awzia tawng hnan hman' leh Lusei nena dawí sa pawh kil tlang thei lo, hnam ze hnan nei an ni a. Mahse Lusei hnam nen an luan za reng avangin, tuna ka lehkhawb zia-ah ngei pawh hian Ralte kalphung ka seng lut theuh ang tih chu ka ring. Mahse ka lehkhawb hian Lusei hnam kalphung chauh ni lo, Mizo zia thai lan ka tum zawk avangin, hnam hnan tih thu lamah chuan rilru i ka! pentir lo ang u.

Aw le, tuna ka thil zia-ah hi History chi khat chu a ni ve a. Mahse hnam nun zia leh kalphung a nih mian avangin a hun indawt dan awm ta chuang lo chu ka duh dan danin ka rem khawm a. An kalphung hrim hrim chu a hlawn a hlawn thliar theih lai a awm a, Mahse thliar chi ni chuang lem lo, an kalphunga hmun pawimawh tak luahtu ni ve tho si



a awm baw a. Chuvargin, a bung then danah awm-  
 zia ka neihtir ta mai zawk a ni. Mizo hnam kalphung  
 intlak dan hian hunpui pathum tih theih a luah a.  
 A hmasaer chu Vailen hma, Kristian kan nih hma  
 kalphung a ni a. Chutah Kristian kan nih hnu si-a  
 hmanlai nun kan la chhawm chhoh tho si kalphung  
 a ni leh a. Chu chu tun thlengin kan la hman chho  
 ta zel na a, kan hman dan erawh chu a danglam ta  
 hle zawng a nih hi. A hunpui pathumna chu: Tun  
 hnu tak tak, hetia rinrawla thlawh hma la mumal lova  
 kan khawsak tak hun hi hunpui danglam takah kan  
 chhiar thei ang chu. Mahse chung hunpui ka then  
 pathum zingah chuan, hmanlai hun hmasa lama Mizo  
 kalphung kha a ni, chhui ka tum ber zawk chu a ni.

Pi leh pu atengin Mizote hi hnam huaisen, hnam  
 tan leh midang tana inchhi ral thak ngam hnam kan  
 nih bakah hnam sakhawmi tak, pi leh pu (hnam) thu-  
 rochhiab ngai pawimawh hnam. Aia upate zah thiam  
 tak leh an thu pawh a kawi a ngila zawm thin. Hnam  
 rinawm, rukruk leh tualthah duh ngai lo, kutdawh  
 awm lohna ram leh piangsual hmasit ngai lo, Kristian  
 kan nih hma phei chuan Kristian zirtirna laimu nuna  
 hman thlap hnam kan ni, ti ila kan tisual tampui  
 lo ang. Mahse kan ramah Kristianna a lo lub atengin  
 kan hnam nun a dal tial tial a, kan sakhuana nun  
 pawh a pan telh telh baw a. Kristian nun kan la  
 chhah telh telh chuang si lo a. Hnam dangin min  
 chian zel a, kan Mizo ze pangngai leh kan Kristian  
 nun a dal hret hret zel a.

Tunah phei chuan hnam nihna (identity) bre lo  
 lehkhathiam te, hnam nihna hloh khawpa Party buai-  
 puina te, dika ngainep khawpa hmasawn tumna te,  
 Mizo nih zak khawpa rual pawl zau inti te, hnam

incheina thlah khawpa hnam dang entawna te, mahni tawng hmusit khawpa tawng dang thiam chapopuina te. Mizo tlawngaihna hlob khawpa intih Kohhranminna te. Khua leh tui tañ ni lova mahni tana laldihna te, hnam huaisen ber thin hnam dawihzep ni khawpa hnam dang Politik tluhkhurgaa leh mahni ke a ding zo lova intihna chhiahhlawh rilupu kan awm palang ang tih a hlauhawm ta zawng a nih hi.

Hlawhtling si lo hlawhtling tawh te nun lak tum, thiamna nei si lova mithiam lena lena tun, nei si lova nei thawka thaw, bre si lova bre ber erga tawng thin Party-ah leh Kohhranah. Hnam ngaihtaha mahni hmasial avanga mahni mihringa tiche khawpa nung duh intih Mizo avanga mahni Mizo-pui ngainep te, mat awt ve si thawh tum si lo kut tling lova nei tuma mi hmasial eng pawh zah zo tawh lo, tangka tam tak avangam ticheu leh tangka tiam te-a mahni taksu thlanga ubawrhbang duh, sum ita thisen chhuah duh leh nulat tlangal nawmchenna thlakhle avanga chhungkaw tiansan ngam leh ram pawn thlang thlanga inzwarte. Mahni in chhung pelh veleha rinawmna dah bo ching Kohhran hruaitu leh pawmlai nei thlangim. Thianle kuta sa-brang hmu lana mi sei blei pawh thlak tumtu, pi leh pute anohhe dawngtlak, Kristianna in a malmak leh khawtlang lungcuahlan chhak chhuah tlak mihring chenih kan awm palang e.

Kan tunlai thangthar nun hian pi leh pute hnam chbanna rilru huaisen dung a thul zo ta lovin, hmanaihna nana an inpei zawna khawtlang tinuamtu nna kha a cho zo ta lo deuh em ni? Kan sakhuana nun pawh hian ramhuai bia ti-a kan hmusit leh ngaihnephinto sakhuana rilru kha a phak ta lo zawk lo

maw? Rinawmna kan tlachham a, felna kan kalsan a. Taimakna kan hlamchhiah a, thawk lova ei hmuh tumin kan intlansiak a. Ropuina kan um a, blawh-chhamna kawng kan zawh bawk si a. Fakawm mi-bring nih kan chak a, faktlaka nun kan tum chuang si lo. Hnam ropui nih kan duh a, hnam tal darh zawngin kan khawsa ta ni te-in kan lang bawk si. Chawimawi nih kan duh a, chawimawi tlaka awm tum si lovin, chawimawitlak chawimawi kan hreh leh bawk si. Kan pi leh pute thlarau zahawm tak, pial-rala faihawta chawma awm mekte khian eng ang takin min ngai ang maw le?

Chuvangin, chuti ang nun laka kan hnam hi kan inbih chiana kan inthiar-fihlim theih nan he lehkhabu hi kan pi puten thu min chah nawn lehna 'aw' a nih hram theih beiseiin ka ziaak ta a ni. A famkim lo lai lo haider la, a chhe lai pawh a tha zawkin lo thlak hram ang che. I sawiselna chu nangmah siam that nan i lo chhiar ve hram dawn nia.



(JAMES DOKHUMA)

Kulikawn : Aizawl.

Dated Aizawl, 23rd, Oct, 1991





## BUNG 1

### DANTE CHU

Hmanlai Mizote chuan hawrawp an neih loh avangin an dante chu ziaka vawn pakhatnah an nei lo va. Tawngkama inzirtir chhawng mai an nih avangin an dante reng reng chu an hriatna atanga hmang leh rei mai an ni. Mahse chung an dante chu ni tinin an zahin an pawisa em em a. Dan pawisa lo chuan 'vaz ni an sal' an ti a. Dan bawhchhia chu mal-sawmah pawh tlaka an rin loh avangin, chung an dante chu a kavi a ngilin an zawm thlip thlep vek tih theih a ni.

Tin. chung an dan inzirtirna hmun ber chu zawlbuk a ni a. Zan-ah zawlbuk meilum at poho chu an titi a. Chung an titi chu mipa naupang leh tlangvalte chuan an ngaithla a. An titi tam ber chu; Ramchhuah thu leh rammut thu te, an tlangval lai chanchin leh thlawhhma chungchang te leh khawtlang inel-bawl dan te. a ni ber a. Chung chu naupang zawk tana thil tul leh an kalphung dan hman lai a nih chhoh reng avang chuan, naupang zawkte tan a tangkaiin a bengvarthlak hlo reng a ni. Chung an dante chu an naupan lai atanga an lo zir leh an hman chhoh nghal reng a nih avangin, Mizote zingah Dan Hremi (Lawyer) awm hranpa pawh a ngai lo va, awm pawh an awm hek lo.

Chung an dan inzirtir tam ber chu, tuna 'Mizoram' ni ta a an rawn tlak thlak hma, Run lui leh Tiau lui tukar Lentlang dunga an khawsak hun laia an hman tan tam ber nin an sawl. Tiau lui thlang lam an rawn tlak thlek hnu chuan an dan hmante chu a inang lovin a mumal ta lo deuh a ni ang, Selesih khaw vanglal hmangthang tak in sangsarih awptu lai pasarih ringa Pu Kawiha chuan zai khat an vawr tlan theih nan dan hrui khat vawn tlan tha-in a hria a. Chuta tang chuan awmze nei zawk leh inang zawkin an dan chu an hmang thei ta nfin an sawl. Mizote chu khaw tina lai hran bawla khawsa, mahma ro hran rela tlang thut mah ni so, an dan hman tlangpui chu a inang vek a. An hriat dan in ang lo lai deuh a awm leh an sawl khawm a, a dan lai ber chu la-in an hmang zui mai thin. Chutia dan inang theuh hmang an nih avang chuan khaw dangah va pem ta mah so dan thar zira

ngai hran chuang lo Khaw bil dan tlem tlem a lo awm a nih pawhin awl-ai taka hriat mai theih, dan tenau tê tê a ni chawk.

Mizo lalte chu dan kengkawhtu mai ni lovin dan siamtu, anmahn chu 'Dan' tih theih khawpa thunei an ni na a, lai pawhin a nawm a maka a tihdanglam rual loh Dan Thlungpui a awm a. Chami zulzui lo chuan eng dan mah a siam chawp thiang bik lo Ziak loh Dan Thlungpui pela dan a lek vaih chuan lai nurawng leh lai kha a ni ang a. A khuaten an hrawn peih lovin an pemsan phiar thei a. Chuvangin, lai a duh ve si chuan chin fawk neia dan awm sa hmanga ro a rel thiam a tul hle a ni. Chung dan an neih sate chu khawtlang pawhin an tidanglam mai mai thei lo. Khaw tin hman theuh a nih avangin tidanglam thei khawp tura thunei tumah an awm lo a ni.

Tin, Selesih sangsarih khaw lai pakhat Pu Kawiha hova an dan siam pawh kha nupui pasal chungchang a ni ber a. Chutia a siamthar theih naethnar pawh: Chutih lai chuan Selesih khua aia khaw lian a awm lo va, lai sarh an lai a. Chuug lai sarh zinga Pu Kawiha chu a ropui vang a ni. Chu a khua leh tui sang chuan Lusei lai tam zawk chu an lo chawr chhuak a. A khua leh tui sang a Mizoram dapa hram lo darh tate chuan an dan chu an hmang zurta zel a. Tichuan, rual tak leh danglam vak lovin khaw tinin an hmang tlang ta zel a ni. An dan chu chi hriah a then theih a. Chu chu 'Khawtlang Dan' leh 'Mimal Dan' a ni ber. Mimal dan pawh hi a hman hunah chuan khawtlang huap zo a ni hlawn tho va. Mahse mimal mawhpawtu bik leh bul tuntu nei a nih a vanga 'Mimal dan' ni mai a ni. Khawtlang dan erawh chu, mimal emaw chhengkaw mal emaw-in mawh a phur lo va. Khawtlang mawh latu lai leh a upate leh mi tin mawh a nih avangin a mawh latu an zam a ni.

Hmanlai Mizo kalphunga an dan neih hrang hrang chu:

(1) *Khaushor kal dan*

(5) *Kut hman dan*

(2) *(Bami zawn dan)*

(3) *Thlawhkhema lak dan*

(6) *Awmni kham dan*

(4) *Sakhsaw hman dan*

(7) *Serh leh sang dan*

(5) *Inthawtao dan*

(8) *Lai lat dan*

- (9) *Nula leh tlangrai inkawm dan*      (13) *Khawtlang dan*  
 (10) *Inneithna dan (Nu-pui pasal chungchang)*      (14) *Indona dan*  
 (11) *Inthen (nupui pasal) leh sawn*      (15) *Dan dang leh dan tesep*  
 (12) *Hnailang dan*

Khiti khian a dan tlangpui deuh deuh chu then ta ila. Khing bakah khian, mimal leh chhungkaw kalhmang chu a hrana ziaik lovin Dan dang leh dan tesep zingah tel mai se. Khiti anga then si se pawh pi leh pu-ah chuan a awm chuang lo. Mahse ziaik a fel theih nan then chawp mai a ni. Sawi tawh angin a eng dan mah chu ziaika nei an ni lo va. Thiam loh chantirtu Danbu a awm loh avangin an dan lek kawh dan chu a dik lo a tih theih ngawt loh. Hriatna dan dan hmang an nih avangin mi tin chu 'dan bu' niin dan bawhchhia chu mi tin thiamloh a ni ta si a. Chuvang chuan mipui thiamloh nih chu khawtlang thiam loh an ni ta si a. Chuvangin, Court-in thiamloh a chantir ai nahin a zahthlak a, dan bawhchhiat pawh a hlauhawm ta zawk mah bawk a ni.

## BUNG 2

### KHAW THAR KAI DAN

(Ram zawn dan)

Hmanlai chuan Mizote hi khaw hmun nghet neilin an khawsa lo va. Khaw thar kaja an insuan thin hi 'ram zuan' anti a. Chu chu kum chhinchhia nan taka hmangin 'chumi ram zawn kum, khamsi ram zawn kum' tim an sawi thin. Chutia khaw thar kaja ram zuan reng reng a an khawsak nachhan tlangpui deuh deuh chu:

- (1) Leido nei reng thin an nih vang a ni.
- (2) Thlawhhma tur ram tha an mamawh.
- (3) Khawtlang an hrisel loh avangin.
- (4) Puithuna thil engemaw riau a awmin.

(5) Khua-ah ei awm a awm loha tam a thakin.

(1) Mizo pi leh pute chu leido nei reng renga khawsa an ni a. Khaw tin mai chu inral tawn them, khawsa an ni a. Lal thiah khat neat pawh khaw hrang, an lo nih takah emaw an inlo leh mai thin. Chutia hmelfma nei renga khawsa an nih avang chuan, a chak lo zawk khua chu a ralpuang lama tawl sawn a lo tul a. Lal dang, anmahni chhan theitu thiazar hnuar bela khawthar kai a tul avang te-ih insuan a tul thin. Tin, a chak zawk khua an nih pawhin an hmelfma anmahni nek thei tur veng turin a ral dai lama khaw thar sah a tul bawh thin.

(2) A dawt lehah chuan thlawhhma la-a ei zawng vek an ni a. An tan ram tha a pawimawh ble a. Kum hnih kum thum an han bawh hnu-ah tawh chuan an neih leh tur chu lam hla, lam a lo ni tawh thin a. Ral nei renga khawsa an nih avangin lam hla-ah chuan ral a lo ti leh tawh si a. Tin, leido nei renga khawsa an nih avang chuan khaw te tak sa awm ngam a ni lo va. Khaw lian takin an awm a. Khua a lo tam chuan kum khat ram bawh pawh a lo zau si a. Chu lovah, chutih lai chuan ram an la ngah avangin ram theh bik pawh nei mumal mang lovin an pawng ker mai mai a. Chu avang chuan ram an heh a, chu chuan lo tur ram a tivang thua, thin a ni. Chutia an dphang ram an neih loh chuan ram tha zuanin khaw thar kai a tul phah thin.

(3) Tin, khawtiang an bawrsawma an hrii a that theih loh chuan, an tui tlan lai that tawh loh veng emaw, an khaw bo-ruak a thiang tawh lo-ah emaw ngaiin pem a chawh thin. An bawrsawma an hrisel loh chuan a thawi nan ui ar an seng tui tui si a. Chutiang, hmith hrisel zawk, zawngin khaw thar an kai phah thin.

(4) Pialeh pute chu dawng, an renga mi puithu leh takhaw hrii an mai an ni a. An khawtiangah that mak danglam deuh bik a lo awm emaw, an mumang leh an riru lamah emaw khawtiang tana ngaih that lohna thil emaw a awm chuan an pem ngei ngei thin a ni. An bawrsawm pawhin rali an rawn run a nih pawhin chu an ngaih that lohna chu an chuanlam ngei thin a. Chutiang chu an ngaihdan a nih avangin, pui-



thuna thil engemaw a awm chuan khaw thar satin an pem phah ta thin a ni.

(5) Pi leh pute hur lai atang tawhin Mizerom h hian Tam chi hrang hrang a tla thin a. Chung tamte chu:

- (i) Mautam tam
- (ii) Thingtam tam
- (iii) Tang tam

Heng tam chi thumte avang hian khaw thar kalin emaw, khawi lai khua emaw bel pahin khaw thar an kai thin. Mau hi kum sawmnga kar dana tam a ni a, rawthing pawh kum sawmnga kar dan hawka tam a ni a. Mau-tam atangin thingtam chu kum sawinhaih a ni a thingtam atanga mautam chu kum sawmthum a ni thung. Mau a tam chuan mau kha a par chim a, chu chu 'a arsep' anti a. Kuttum tia dawn dawnin a lo rah a, chu chu sazu-in a ngcih em em mai a. Heng mau-tam leh thingtam hian sazu a lo puang vak a, sazu chuan buh a sch nasat thin avangin buh thar tur a awm lo va, an lo tam ta thin a ni. Tin, heng mau tam vang leh thing a tam vang ni lo va, a kara tam lo tla ve thin hi 'tang tam' an ti a. Thlipuin buh a nuai chhiat vang emaw, kawng dang, ralin an buh an hal sak vang emaw, ci leh bara harsatna kawng dang avanga tam tla kha tang tam chu a ni.

Hetianga tam a lo tlak hian khaw dang, an biak thiam khawi lai emaw buh leh bal hausa deuh zawk khuate buh char sa ring paha thlawhhma la nghal turin an khua an lam hnaih thin a. Buhbal inpur pha tawk tur si indip pha lo deuh tur hmuna khaw thar an sat thin.

**KHAW THAR KAI DAN:** Khaw thar kai dan hi chi hnih an nei a. Chi-khat chu baw khawh lawk lo va nunau nen a lungphur bu-a an khaw thar kaina lam tura intawh lut nghal mai a ni a. Chu lo chu, an khaw thar kaina tur hmuna baw khawh lawk a, a kai tawk awm a, a kum leh lama zawi zawia kai zelin an intawh lut bawk thin. Hetia tam khata an kai nghal puk hi chuan ral hlaah vanga insem sawm lo va inveng tawn zela kai a that zawk vang a ni duh a. Chuti a nih si loh chuan, an khaw thar kaina tur hmuna hlat

vanga hmun remchang zawng pah zela kai an tum vang emav a ni thin.

Ral hlah avanga khaw thar kai an tum chuan an kaina hmun pawh thlihlai hman lovin nunau nen an bungraw ken theih ang ang kengin an intawlh chhuak nghal a. Khawtlang hotuten hmun remchang an tih lai hmuna h bawk an khawh a. Tichuan, zawi zawiin an intinghet ta thin a ni. Mahse ral hlah thu hla ni lo va khaw thar an sah chuan a kai hmasa tawk an lo awm a, zawiin an kai (pem) belh zela, kum hnih khat chhung lai pawh an awh thei.

Khaw thar an kai dawn chuan kaina tura an duhna lai hmun kha ngun takin an chian a. Hmun entute chuan arpa chhiarkhuan an keng a, zan an han riapui a. An riap zana an arpa ken a khuan that viau chuan a hmun chn a hrisel tawkin a boruat a thiang-ah an ngai a. Arpa a khuan hauh loh chuan hmun hrisel lo leh boruak tha tawk lo-ah ngaiin kaina tlak loah an ngai thin. Tin, ar khuan duhna hmun pawh ni se, tui a tha tawkin hmunhma a rem em, tih ngun takin an en vek a. Tichuan, an hmun duh remchang lai, tlang khai nuam leh tui thatna hmun an duh ang an hmuh tikah a hmasaberin zawlbuk hmun tur leh lal in hmun tur an ruat phawt a. Lal in leh zawlbuk chu inhlat thei a nih loh avangin a remchang tha lai ber chu an ruat a. Lal leh upa an fuk kim hnu-ah hnamchawm leh mi-chhia-in hmun an rem ve ta sang sang thin a ni.

Lal in leh zawlbuk an din phawt mai a. Mi dang in zawng aiin chu in pahnih chu an din puitling phawt thin a ni. Tichuan, a kai hmasaten ram an lo dai dar hnu-ah a hnuhnung an kai ve leh a. A chang chuan lal an kai hnuhnun chang pawh a awm. Ral dath hla khaw thar an sah hi chuan hman-hmawh thila kai an nih loh avangin, uluk deuh taka in sa saa an kai tum pawh a awm. Khaw thar kai hi lal leh upate thu-a kai an ni ber a. Khawtlang thatna tura khaw thar kai an nih avangin vangtlang pawhin tha zawk turah ruatin an hnial ngai lo.

## BUNG 3

### THLAWHHMA LAK DAN

Pi leh pu atang tawhin Mizote hi chaw a tana buhchang ring hnam leh nahni kutkawiha inchawm an r'h avangin thlawhhma lak hi an ulukin an fimkhur em em a. Lo nghet nei lova kum tinn gawpui vata lo thar din zela buh leh bal chinga ei zawng an ni a. Chaw tihduhda leh tih nawmnah chu thil thiing lo, buh leh bal mir lohna leh thlawhhma lama hmui-ngil lohna thila an ngeih avangin chaw ei bang fahran pawh an tihduhda ngam ngai lo. Tin, buhchang chaoh hi chaw-a an ngeih avangin a dang zawng chu chaw-ehhja a ni a. Chu-vaagin, 'chaw-ehhja-ah chuan tai a tui ber' an ti thin. Miin buhchang a tlakchham chuan ei nei lo leh thin an ni a. mualphona tawp khawk a nih avangin ei neih tumin tan an la nasa ngiang reng thin. Kum tina an lo neih an sawn ziah thin avangin Mizo thlawhhma lak dan hi a hahtlak a, a bul-ah an tan kum tin mai a ni.

Hmanlai leh zual, Vailen hma chuan Mizoramah khua a khât hle a. Lal te chuan ramri chin nei lovin an neih phak chin chu an ram a ni-mai a. Ram an la hnianghnar em avang chuan duhna lam lam an nei thei thin a. Mahse Vailen hma ngei pawh chuan lal an lo tam tak hnu chuan duh lam lam nei lovin, bawh lam tur ram an theh a.

Chutia a huhova neih lam tur an theh nachhan pakhat chu: Leido an neih vanga rai an hlauh avang a ni pakhat a ni. Mahni duh lam lam an neiha an mal tlai chuan a rai bik dawn a. Chu avang chuan inmuan tham khawp tur thlawhhma kawng zawh ho a tul a. Ram theh bik neijin ram tuk an rel ta a. Chu chu an lo neih tur ram theh bik an neiha bul pakhat chu a ni. A dawt lehah chuan : Bawh lai bik nei lova an duhna lai laia an ker mai chuan ram a hek lutukin, an lo halin ram tin a kan chihai thin avangin, bawh lai bik neja an theh chuan ram a hek lovin a kum leh lama ram theh leh tur kangfim lovin a him theih dawn vang a ni bawh

An khawtlang lo neih tur ram chu lai leh upa-in an rel a, an ram bawh tur lam leh an khawtlang-a lo nei turte

bawh tawk chenin an chiang em em a. An ram theh tura an len kim dawn leh dawn loh hre lo va pawng theh mai theih a ni lo va. An len loha an zauh zelna tur lam leh an theh belh tur ram chenin an ruat vek thin. Leng lo sa tih an inhriat phei chuan a duh tan an theh nghal thin. Chu khaw khat kum khat lo neih bawh tawka zau chu 'ram tuk khat' an ti a. In tin lo chu a zim emaw a zau emaw, '*lo fing*' a ni theuh a. Naurual lo zau deuh chu '*naurual lo fing*, an ti a, pahmei lo lah '*pahmei fing*' an ti leh mai a. Chutiang chuan '*naurual leipui fing*' emaw '*pahmei leipui fing*' emaw tiin a zau zawng sawi nan an hmang thin. An ram theh chin chu a kawr zai leh a theh remchang zawng tur enin an theh a. An len loh-a an theh belh leh pawhin kum danga an theh leh tur rem zawng thurin an theh belh thin.

Hetia lo neih tur an rel hi *ram tuk rel* an ti a. Ram tuk hi favang lajin an rel ber a. Favang awllen lai hian an tlu kim vek hman thin. An ram theh chu ram tha lai duh leh chhe lai deuh a awm loh theih loh avangin pi leh pu atang tawha an lo neih tur insem dan tlangpui chu hetiang hian an ti thin. Lalin thlawhmma a lak ve chuan a hmasaberah a duh lai takah a duh tawka zauvin a han pawm phawt a. Chutia lalin thlawhmma a lak ve nachhan chu. Lal bawia intuluta lal ina khawsa leh vanlung ura chengte thlawh atan chuan a la ve thin a ni. Lal in a duhlai a pawm hnu-ah lal upa leh mualkil-mithate chuan an duh lai an han pawm ve leh a. A pathumna-ah *ramhual* an tih, lo duh thlang tura lai ruat bik, hlo thlo thei leh buh leh bal mir bikte khawtlanga ni thawk thei leh thlawhmma la theite chuan an duh tawka zauvin an han invalh leh a. Heng ramhualte hi pawitlak hunaphur nga aia tem lo *lal fathang* chhuug turte an ni. Ramhualho an tluk fel hnu chuan lal ni leh sa leh a duhsak bikte chuan an duh lai ram an han thlang ve leh a. Chung-te chu *zalen* an ti thin. Chung zalen mithaten an duh lai an pawm hnu-ah chuan lal duhsakna dawngtu dang, buh bal thlo thei *hau-tla* an tihite chuan an duh lai an han pawm ve leh a. Mahse heng hautlate hi khaw thenkhat-ah chuan an awm hnan chuang lo, zalen hian a fun vek thin. Khaw thenkhat-ah chuan lal upate hian lo tha thlang chuang lovin ramhual ruala thlang

Jhuate pawh an awm. Lal dawta ramhual leh upate lo duh thlang rual ta mai pawh an awm. Tin, heng lal duhsak kaite hi lelin a nawm a moka a zen ngam tur leh khawilo a kal ni-khua chang pawha a hnungzui tura a kaithruai ngamte an ni. Lal duhsakna dawngtu an nih avangin lal lakah bat neilin lo duh an lo thlang a nih chu. Tin, lal upa thenkhat chu chhungrual tak an nih lem loh avangin, ramhual dawta lo thlang ta zawk pawh an awm bawk.

A hnuhnung berah vangtlangin lo an thlang ve chauh a. Lal khua-ah lo duh thlang phinte hi in tam tak an ni lem lo va. Ram nei tha khua-ah chuan ramhual lo ai aia tha tha pawh, a la awm tho. Ram chin hre mi tan pheichuan a tha hlei hlei an la chang thei a ni. Ramhual leh zalen lo duh thlangte reng reng chuan an lo tur chin chhinchhiah nan ri an lo sat fel vek a. An ri sah fik har hmachhawn lam chu an pawm lam a ni a. A sattu apiangin a sahharin a pawm lam chhawng zawngin ri a sat thin a ni. Tin, an lo tur leh an ram hauh chhinchhiah nan perh an zep bawk thin.

Lal leh a mithaten an duhlai an pawm fel vek hnu-a vangtlang lo thlan dan tlangpui chu. Ramhual leh zalen mitha tlukna hmun an lo hre chiang hmasa kiau a. Tiangau-in vangtlang lo thlan hun a puan tika an duh lai tak an pan ding nghal naih theih nan an lo inbuatsaih diam a. Tlangauvin lo thlan theih hun a briattir a. Zing varñianah lalin darkhuang a tum veleh emaw, silai a kah veleh emaw an lo duhlai tak thlang hmasaber nih tumin an tlan ta ngar ngar a. An duhna hmun tak thlang hmasaber apiang chuan chu hmun (ram) chu an chang thin a. Thlang rual tur an awm leh an chem an vawm vak a, chem vawm thlang hmasa zawk zawk chuan an chang thin. Hetiang thilah hian thubuai pawh a awm chawk. Khaw thenkhatah chuan kal hun tur tiri chuang lovin khawvar veleha kal nghal phal khua te pawh an awm.

Chutianga khawvar huna kal a nih hlawm avang chuan, khaw thenkhatah chuan hnuhnun hlauvin kawtchhuaha lo riak chhuak a, silai kah hun emaw, kal hun tiam dar a rik ve leha kal nghal thei turin an lo in hmakhua thin a ni. Kal hmasak loh hlauvin veng tawpah an riak thiap phuap mai thin zu nia. Amaherawhchu, a kal zing thei thei tikhua-ah meuh pawh mei-

chher chhi-em chuan an kal ngai lo. Meichher em chhi khawpa zahngai lo nih chu an duh bik lo theuh a. khawfing chah nghakin veng femah an ring an fan an fan mai a ni. Mi chaklo leh chhumchhia te leh hmeithaite chu lam hla pha ve lo leh rual ban lo an nih avangin, lalin lamhnaiah tu chuh buai theih loh turin an pualin ram an theh sak thung a. An pualin lamhnaiah an voh thin a ni.

Politiks avanga Mizo lahte an ban hnu-a lai bik nei lova mipui thlanten khaw tina ro an tel chinah chuan ramhual leh zalen loh tha thlang hmasa bik awm chuang tawh lovin, mipui lo nei duh zawng zawng chuan thlang hmasatu tur thumvawrin lo nambar an pawt a. Nambar khat atangin lo nei duh tu zat zia kin leh kha themah nambar chu an pawt a. A nambar indawt ang zela inthlan chhawk turin awmni kham meuhin lo thlan ni an siam thin. Nambar khatna pawtu-in a duhber lai a thlang a, chuti ang zel chuan a indawtin rala khat-ah an thlang a. Ram chin hre lo tan chuan nambar tha tak pawt pawhin lo tha an neih phah chuang lo thei. Khaw then-khat-ah chuan nambar pawh hnu-ah emaw, pawh hma pawhin emaw an theh lai ram chu fan hun an siam a. Chuti an lo fan chian zau hnu-ah chawh chuan lo thlan hun an buatsak thung. Tih dan si se chu inang lem lo mah se, lai ban chinah chuan khaw tinin lo duh thlang hmasa tur hriat nan nambar pawh hi sawrkar thu chuah angin an hmang ta vek a ni. Lo vah leh lo hal leh kangvar thlai chi thlak leh buh tuh hi Pi Romani chuan hla-in heti hian a lo phuah a:

*'Vanhnual chinlai lungkuai zawng  
Ka hrih chuang lem lo e,  
Kawhrei leh chem kan chawt  
Rang dai thing tin kan rawn hawl.  
Kan thiat eng ruat e.  
Turnipua chappui sen vung chu  
Senmei kan ruat a hawl kim;  
Changchi leh sawmfang kan vawt e.'* tiin.

Mahni lo pawm tura an eluk kim hnu a ri an sah fel hnu-ah mah chuan pawt khat-ah lo an vat jan a. Khawehhak lam chuan savang awilen lajin an vat thin a. Favang vah-chu lo

a awl duhm thlawh a nuan a. Hlo dip loh bñh chu a hlawk nge nge bawk thin na a, thenkhat chuan favan? vah chu ram bua duha an hriat avangin chuti takin tha an ti lam lo. Lo vah hi Mize hnapi ber leh hna hram a nih avangin, hmeithai, patung awm ve lo chhungkua tih loh chuan hmeichhia-in lo an vat ve vak ngai lo. Lo vah tan dawn n' chuan an lo mawng kil atangin an vat tan a an tan ni chiah chu 'mang-chhal ni' an ti a. Chawhma chauh chaw pawh fun lovin an vat a. Chawhnu lamah an hawsan a. Hetia an tih kher nachhan hi an puithu em avangin, an lo tur chu neih a rem dawn em? Zan lam-ah eng mang nge an man? Mang pha lo leh inlamrel theih lam chi te an nei emaw, tin fiah nan 'mang an chhâl' a nih chu.

Lam hla neih kum chuan zau khat leh riak ho thei inlam hnath ho kha tui tlan tur remchang laiah buk sa-in an riak ho a. Hun rei tak lo vah chhung zawng riak ho tur ngangan nih avangin chawhmeh an thawh khawm a. Tin, chhun lama mahni lo lama an intuituahna tur chawhmeh pha awm rei thei chi insiamin an pai zeuh a, chu chu 'funpui chawhmeh' an ti, bun hmuna chawfak hmechah an hman thin. Lo vah riakhbuk-ah chuan mipa hlir riak khawm an ni a. Thingtuh leh tui sik khai leh ei rei zawng zawng chu tlangval ngai chak leh tlawmngai hna a ni a. Zing taka an feh chhuah theuh theih nan leitung lan hma-in tlangvalin ei rawng an bawla. Rawng-bawl ve lo tlangval nih hlawin mi thawh khakh tum ranin tlangval an inel ru pan a. Zan lamah ni so khaw thim-ah buk an lawi a. A thenin tui an chawi a, thenkhatin ei-rawng un lo bawl a.

Buk khata lawi tam kum a nih phei chuan tlangval tan hah a chungah a hahthlak em em a ni. Tulum hlam leh tlangphel vela sei Dan-um, um engemaw zat an chawi khat a. Zing lamah chawina hun a awm tawh thin loh avangin zan khaw thimah, a chang leh meichher engah a tuka an tla tur tui chawi ngah diam a tui thin. Tin, an buk sak dan chu a tlangpui thu-in 'vanlai-buk' an tihin an sa ber a. A laiah sut khat chauh neilin mau phel kaihkuh tawna chhip zum deuh putin an sa a. Phelsêpin a zâl an kalh leh a. Chumi inkalh-ah chuan mauhnah an vih kalh insaphuhawn ta a, a phul duh

hle a. A buk chhuang lai takah chuan mei an chhem a, a vel-  
in an mutna tur leia dap phah chuan a hual vel ta vek a  
Chu vanlaibuk chu thenkhat chuan sut nei lovin mauphel kai  
kulh arbawm ni-awm taka sa pawh an awm. Vanlaibuk chu  
tu tan pawh an thuk mei hnaih dan a thuhmun reng avangin  
ap lum tlang thei ber a ni. An chawhmeh chu in lam atanga  
an ken ringawt chuan a daih zozai seng lo va, ram tumbu leh  
hruizik lam te an hmuh theih ang ang an dap a. Sa kap thei  
an awm a sa an kah hlauih chuan an buk-ho chuan an insa-  
lem tlang dial dial thin,

Tin, buk khata riak chu a zo hmasa an haw chhuak mai  
lo va, a la zo lo an pui lawr an pui lawr a. Eng-le-khaw-le,  
tha khat theuha puih chu bat hrim hrimah ngatin an inpui  
lawr thin. Zo har fal an awm a, midangin an zawh vek tawh  
si a, amah chauh hnutchhiah chu Mizo rilru-ah thil thiang a  
nih loh avangin, an bukho chuan a huhovin an zawhpui dial  
a. Chu chu 'inkhaichhuak' an ti. Chutiang bawkin khawtlang-  
ah lo zo apiang chu laina leh thenawm khawvengten an pui  
a, kar loyah an inzawhpui zung zung a, Damlohna avang  
emaw-a thawk thei lo chu lalin tlangau autir meuhin 'inkha-  
chhuah ni' siamin a khawtlangin an tlang chim a, an zawhpui  
hrim hrim thin a ni. Tin, khaw tam takah tlangvalte chuan  
tunge an puih dawn pawh hre sa lovin chawfun nen chempui  
nen an chhuak ngawt a. Kawtchhuahah lo la zo lo apiang lova  
feh mai turin an thawk chhuak ngawt bawk thin. Heti anga  
'khatchhuah' niha mi tibuaitsu nih tum lovin mi tinin tan an  
la a, theitawp chhuahin an hna bil na na pa chu hlen an  
tum theuh thin a ni. Lo vah zawh hnu la hal hma si chap  
pho ro hun lai hi 'chapchar lai' a ni a. Lo lam hna dang  
tul hma an awithawn lai a nih avangin 'chapchar awllen'  
tih a ni.

Lo vah zawh atanga an hal thlenga ruah sur lo va khua  
a that chuan 'ni hlui' an ti a, chap a ro that avangin a kang  
tha duh a. Tin, ruah pawh sur se khua a that leh rei chuan  
'ni a hlui leh hman' bawk thin. Mahse ruah a sur hnua khaw  
tha leh rei hman lo va lo hal chu 'ni thara lo hai' a ni.  
Chapchar hun laia khaw tha, nipui lai hi chi thumah an then  
a Chapchar khaw tha hmasaber lai hi hmu tau hmin hun lai



a nih avangin *Tauni* an ti a. Vaube vul laia khaw lo tha leh hi *Vcuni* an ti leh a. Hetia Mav thla chhoa khaw tha erawh hi chu *Khiangrepni* an ti. Khiang par em iéptu-a an chhal avanga a hmia hi nu a ni. He khiangrepni-a lo hal hi chu buh tuh hun a nih tawh avangin 'buh chi chaw chawpa lo hal' an ti tawh a. Buh chi feh chhuahpui n.ha a tul avanga chui a ti chu an ni.

Lo hal hma chapchar lai chuan thlâm chāk (ren) turte an lo chhuah lawk a. Lo halin a kan theih lohna tur hmunah an lo dah him a. Tin, lo halin ram a kan chhiat loh nan lo hal hmain mei kal zelna lam tur kha kawngpui hian tak ang hian mei danna tur an lo sial fai ruah thin. Chu chu 'mei lam stal' an ti a. Lo neih tlak ram a kan chhiat zau loh nan hnattlangin mei lam chu an sat thin a ni. (Hnatlang Dan en la) Lo hal chu lai leh upaten a hun tur an rel a, khaw chin inti hre deuh rawnin lo hal hun chu an melh reng a. Lo hal hma duh zualte chuan lo hal an rawt chhen a. Khaw chin loh nau chia briat a nih loh avangin ruah deih leh hlauvin an za sek hlawn thin. Khaw mitmei chu en ranin lai leh upate chuan an thli reng a. Lo hal duh zawk an tam ni-a an briat hun leh khua pawhin zir lo mai thei dawn ni-a an briatah lo hal an rawt ber thin.

Lo hal ni chuan pasaltha leh sa kap thei deuhte chu kangmei hlau sa tlanchhia changin silai leh fei nen an inhawl chhuak a. Tin, an ram neih a zirin mei a kal that theih nan hal hmasatu tur pawh an insiam a. A thli beng dan en chung leh a mual put leh tlang khain a zir dana dep hmasatu turin a deh kai hnu-a zawi muanga hal ve chauh tur zau lamin an hal ve chauh thin a ni. Mahse vahchap mawnga meichher nena pachang thu ran rawh tan chuan deh kai mai a chakawn thin a ni ang, duh aia hma-in an hal ziah mai. Chu avang chuan alawn upa-in 'chapput mawngah leh hmeichhe mawngah pa an awm mai mai thei lo' an lo tihphah reng ni. Lo chu ni tlang san hnu-ah an hal ber a. An hal dawnin an vaihlo zuk an han pak khu vangvanga, a khu chu thlin khawi lam hawin nge a beng tih an en hmasa a. Lo lu lam hawia a beng veleh an hal tan ve phat thin.

Lo a kan that loh chuan kangvar laiin mang an khawh a. Kang bang ngaihmawhawm zual zual kha hmun khatah hal tur-in an chhep khawm a. chutiang chheh khawm chu *cha chheh* an ti a, mang khawh hi hna hahthlak tak leh hrehawm tak a ni. Lo hal ni chuan an lo chu a kan that leh that loh fiahin an han kan-kual a. Lo hal zan chuan titi dang leng lovin lo hal thu chu an tuipui ber a. Mahse an thlawhhma chung-chang chu sawi tam hle mah se, englai mahin a tha zawngin an sawi duh ngai lo. Mi aia lo chhe ber nei ang leh engmah thar dawn lo angin an sawi fan thin. An lo kan dan te pawh chu mi hmuhpui loh a nih ngat chuan, a kan that viau pawhin, "A khawh chhuah theih hram ang chu maw," an tilek a. A thukhuh zual deuhthe pheih chuan, "A chung a hawl fai chang chang chauh a ni. A chemharah kang se zawng kumin kan ting thar tur chu a hmunhma rinpawt chuan a zii a sin maw le, a vate fuk a hawl chauh a ni," an ti thin.

Nichina sawi zang khan buh tuh hma-in thlam an sa a, thlai chi pawh an thlak fel vek a. Mizo thlai pangngai chi hrang hrang chu: Vaimim, .la, mai, tampui, bal chi hrang hrang. changkha, berul, bawkbawn chi hrang hrang, hmarcha chi hrang hrang. sawhthing, zawngtur, (thingba,) fanghma, halvuaifu, faibar, hmazil, dawnfawh, behlawi, bekang, chhawh-chhi, fangra, lengmaser, behliang, bahra, bachhim, awmpawng, samtawk, bepui chi hrang hrang, runhmui, pardi, buhtun chi hrang hrang, um chi hrang hrang leh vaihlo, kawibahra leh tamkawr te hi a ni ber a. Tin, pangpar lam hi pi leh pu chuan a chi an nei tam lo hle mai. Zamzo chi hrang hrang, nuaithang, derhken, chuailo leh aratukkhuan te hi. Heng pangparte hi in velah aratukkhuan an ching a, a dang chu lo lama chin vek a ni. Zamzo pheih hi chu an ngai pawimawh bik a. Rambuai laka inhumhimna ni-a an ngaih avangin thlam velah an ching ngei ngei thin. Tin, lei min tur vengtu-ah ruatin lei min zel tur ven nan a min bakah an ching bawh thin.

Thlam nia lawilen nuam lei takah an sa a. Mizoram hi chhim chhawng lam ni a kan thin avangin an thlam sak pawh chhin chhawng zawrga lawi turin an sa deuh zel a. Nakina buh lo thar tika buh sawisakna lai, thlam leika leh hrui zawlin ni a hmun thuai a tul vanga chuti kheta sa chu an ni. Thlam chu,

chi hnih, tlun<sup>o</sup> nei-chi leh bekte, sethlam an tih baw<sup>k</sup> chiin an sa thin a. Bekte hi chu thlam a tlin ve meuh loh avangin leipui thlamah an hmang bik thin. Thlam chu a cheng turte tam leh tlom a zirin an sa lianin an sa te mai a. A tlangpui thu-in hlam leh tangphel leh hlam hnih l'h tangphel inkara lian a ni ber. Thlam banghmai leh char bang chu dap tung zawnga hmangin mau phelsepin an kalh a. Bang chhak chu phelsep tung leh dap a zalah an hmang thung. Thlang lam bang chanve hnuai lam chu kâwm hran nein pawn lama nam thluk theihin an siam a. Thlam tluangrel an tilaw<sup>r</sup> a. ban hran la-in a tluangrel-ah chuan a chhuat ni nghalin a inphah a. Namthlak chung lam chu bang pangngaiin an ping a. Ban hrana lain thlang lamah a inchung awih tlan dan la rual tawkin liang hran chhuangin namthlak chung chu an chiah hul nghal a. Tin, a leika ban chu mihring chen lajin an tilaw<sup>r</sup> kual a. Chu tah chuan mau an kham kual a, tahrangin thlai zam nun an ping thin. Chung thlam hual velu chu *thlam tlat tlan* tih a ni. Chung bante chu *tlantlat ban* tih a ni. Chuta zam tur chuan thlai an ching thin.

**THLAI CHIN DAN:** Thlai zawng zawng tih theih chu thlawh-lai buh kara chin ve mai a ni deuh vek a. Behlawi erawh chu zam khat duar chi a nih avangin a hmun hran an pe a. Tin, bawkbawn leh hmarcha hmun hran an siam baw<sup>k</sup>. A hmun hran siam chi loh thlai a awm lo va, la te. bekang leh belej an tih bete zam lo tura an chin te, vaihlo leh thlai dang tam tak pawh a hmun hranin an siam a. Thlai tam zawk chu buh kara changthlak a ni a. Mahse an chin dan erawh chu a thlai a zirin an danglam a. Thai-vuajfu leh faibar leh bal te chu ri zelah emaw, kawng kam tuakah emaw vau hrul zelah emaw an vaulawi ber a. Bal erawh chu cha dur leh lei pha hmunah an ching bik thin. Bete chu thlawhlaia zamna tura lovah lai atanga thingtuai ler lam sat chhuma an zuah sa-ah leh kawng kamah a ngul sawh chawpin an ching ber a. Ni kang loiah la an ching a. Bahra leh bachhim leh zawngtûr (thingba) chu a zamna remchang laiah an ching a. Puakzo (vaimim) chu ri hrul leh kawng kamah an tlar a. Bekang chu a hmôn hranin, nikang loiah emaw kawng kam, tuakah emaw an ching. Mai an vau

lawi a. kawr kam leh a remchang lai enin an ching. Um chi hrang hrang, tuithawl chi, fenthliir chi, saum bur chi leh tui-burum lam chi leh haite chi chu a zamna tur remchang laiah buh a dip lohna tur hmunah an ching.

Fanghma, dawnfawh leh hmazil te hi chu buh chi-ah pawlhin an ching tel ve thin a Mahse chung chu a thar tlai pawl tura an chih a ni. Tin, buhtun te, vaimim leh thlai dang tam berte hi chu buh kar-ah an changthlak ve mai a Berul leh changkha te pheh hi chu thlawhlai thingluanga zam tur leh thlam tlaitlana zam turin an ching ber thin. Kawlbahra leh vaihlo leh behlawi hi a hmun hran pe a chin makmawh chu a ni ber mai. Chung thlai leh buhchang te chu a ni Buh leh Bal an tih thin chu. Buh leh bal chuan buh baka thlai dang zawng zawng kha a huap vek a ni.

Buh hi chi hnihin an sawi a, chu chu 'buhpui leh buhban' a ni. Buhban pawh chi hrang hrang a awm a. Buhpui hmunah a hmun hran pe-in an ching a. Mahse buhpui anga chaw-a hman a ni ve lo. Chhang leh zungang atan an hmang ber thin. Tin, buh thar rang 'Tai' an tih chu buh ni ve mah se, upa chuan buhchang-ah an chbiar ve ngai lo. Chu avang chuan, "Chaw chhia-ah Tai a tui ber," an ti thin. Buhtun hi chaw chhe chi khat chu a ni ve a. July thla vel hian a thar mai a. Fang sin te te kutphah chen zeta vui nnum fang bit tak, kutzungpui tiat vela hian a ni a. Kuang sei deuh tekin an thliak a, hmer tiat vela hianin an tel a, chu chu 'the khat' zel a ni a. An buhtun thar tam zawng sawi nan a the zat chu an hmang thin. Buhtun the an hian thin avang-in a ni, chhuat chung zawn khanchhuk kara maukham pawh 'Thahlan' an tihna chu.

**BUH TUH ATANGA HLO THLAWH :** Lam hla neih kuma buh tuh ram riah a tui pawhin buhchi feh chhuahpui ni-a riah luh nghni chu 'buhchi, lukhama riak' an ti a, upa chuan an duh ngai lo. Puithuna lamah an kai a, an ram riahna lamah natna paw chhuak duh bikin an inhria a ni awm e. An riak dawn a pih pawhin an buh chi phur luh ni hmasaberah chuan an haw chhuak leh rih phawt a, a tukah an riak lut ta chauh thin

ni. Buh hi thlalde chho lrm leh a vanglaia tuh an duh ber a. Thla nawi lam leh khaw chhe hnuaia tuh chu a zuva duh bik avangin an tuh duh ngai lo. Tin vui khu hnuaia tuh an duh leh a ni hnih khat nisa-in han em se, chutih ruahin han delh leh se a to tha duh ber zu ti tlat a. Buh chu a rang thei ang bera tuh zawh an tum a, an tuh rei loh chuan a to rual a. a to tha duh bik bawkin an hria. Theih phei chu ni se. ni khata tuh zawh nghal vek ni se an duh hial a ni.

Tin, buh an tawh zawh kim vek hnu-ah chuan 'buh chi a mu kim' an ti a. Buh tuh zawhah hlo thlawh an fan nghal ta thin a ni. Hlo hmasaber. kangvar tir atanga lo chawr (to) kha 'kang al tawn' an ti a, chu chu 'hnuhpui' an ti. Chumi dawt leha mi chu 'hnuh-hram' an ti leh a. Chutah 'a thual' chutah 'a thial' an ti leh a. A thial dawt leh hnim chu 'a thet-thet' te an ti maj maj tawh a. Tul kum phei chuan a hrama lo zawh kum pawh a awm thei. A thual leh a thial thawh thlen phak kum chu awl kum a ni chawk. Lo awl kum erawh chuan a thial leh a. thet-thet thlenga thlawh hman kum a awm ve Thlawhhma awl kum phei chuan a engnge ni tawh tih hriat loh khawpa thlawh chhual zin kum pawh a awm ve thei. Mahse chutiang chu khât tak a ni.

Hlo thlawh hi Mizo thlawhhma laka a hming putu ber a ni a. Hna dang thawk peih lo leh duh lo pawhin 'Hlo ka thlo mai ang' an ti thin. Buh tuh zawh May thla atanga September thleng hi hlo thlawh hun a ni. Lo neih kalphungah hna pakhat-ah chuan thawh hun chung rei ber pawh a ni reng mai. Hlo thlovin nula leh tlangval an inlawm a. Mahni hmel duh te nena ni tina an inhmuh theihna tura inlawm hi a remchan avangin hnathawk tlang ni siin ni tin a inlawma te lovah chuan an infeh chhawk a. Chutia nula leh tlangval inhmel duh te an inlawm thin avang chuan 'Ngaihzawng' tih aiah 'lawmnu, lawmpa' tih chu ngaihzawng te sawi nan ber pawh an hman. Tin, thin inkoh nan pawh an hman bawh,

September thla a lo de a, ruahtui kang dawn hnaiah chuan buh pawh a lo lian ta a. Hlo-in buh a fan khali hman dawn tawh loh avangin hlo thlawh an uluk lo tial tial a. Chutih laia thlawhhma tul si hmeichhe chak lo zawkte chuan ngamtak mipa

chak tha peiin mipa hlo thlawh chak zawk an lawm chhuah  
chang pawh a awm. Hlo thlawh lai hian nula leh tlangval  
inhmel duh inlawm lem lo te emaw leh, thian tha zau danga  
feh ta chuan an hawn tawh leh tawh loh inhriat nan a hma  
zangh emaw, feh kal lamin emaw an penga inchhawltluai-ah  
an intiam a. Inchhawltluaiina tur bik pawh inhrih thlapin a  
hawng hmasa sa-in kawng pengah an intiamna chiah chu an  
lo dah thin a pi. Hetia an inchhawltluai hian inneazawng  
nula leh tlangval chuan di hnah suh an duh deuh bik.

Pawhchhiat a' lo' hun a, buh a len tawh avangin hlo an  
thlo tha duh tawh lo a. Chempui hmanga an vai mai mai  
tawh avang leh an phutbat mai mai thin avangin chutih huna  
hlo thlawh chu 'pawhchhiat-lengder' an ti a, an thlo chak  
tawh 'a an leng dawr dawr thin reng a ni. Heng hun lai  
hlo thlawh chho hi Pi Roiani vekin hetu hian a phuah reng  
a ni

*'Tuan a fül e, hnuhchhaw! thum lo lap e,  
Tuan kan rel ta e.  
'Hring dil del kan sawmjang hnuatah  
Lawmza kan lungruai nau ang nui hiauvin,  
Mauraw hnuhchhaw! a klang zo ta e,  
Lelthany ktu nen. pawhchhiat kan leng der e,  
Chempui kpn len e,' tin.*

Lo zawh ni tur an ruat a, a hma-in lo zawh ni-a thlawh  
tur a hming lekin nuamsipa zawh tur haim hman zimte an dah  
a... Chawhma pawh tling tova zawh theih lek zo turin lawm  
lungruai leh a thei thei lo zawh nichuan eitur imaltuahn an  
feh a. Kar lovah an thlo zo mai a. Chutah hlim takin buh-  
changrum, leh a ei puarin lawm ruai te chu hlim em em  
chu ni chu an hmang thin a ni. Luipui tlawh chhiana thlawh-  
hina, neih kum emaw, vai lai that kum emaw phei chuan lo  
zawh hma ah vai luian an cherdin an hlim kheh rawi rawi  
thin a ni.

Tin. a chang chhian haw kawnga kal paha zawhpui theih  
mai tur an awm chuan, kal paha an zawhpui lawk chang pawh  
a awm pawh. In lamah thingpui tui hmel zawk nen an lo in-  
ring a. An lawmte leh an thenruai dangte chu thingpui ma  
sawmin an zai khawm hial thin. Chutia thingpui ruai nen

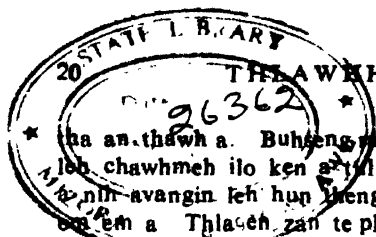
longkhawm lo zawh lawm chu Kristian kan nih hnu-a chin a ni. Lo zawh ni hi a hlimawm a ni ang. Pi Romani bawkin hetl h an a phuah a:

*'Sianglen-bukthlam khar non  
Lungmawla bawh-ar fam Chiang rrei e  
Hawng thuai thuai ang in lam siangah  
Kan dawnah chawlhtui si lo pawl riak e;  
Lengsa awithang chawmkhuong kol ruatin  
Zoi lo owi e, lai lai par kan tian e,  
Vangpui kan awi e.'*

tiin lo zawh ni hlimawmzia he a hla atang hian a lang thei a ni. Khaw thenkhat lo zawh uar deuhte chuan zing atangin dar chi hrang hrang leh khuangpui nen, lem changa insiam dang-lamin an in awi liam mup mup a. Hawn lamah ni se. tlang-chhuahah silai te hial pawh an kap dum dum thin a ni. Lo zawh hi nula tlangval tan chuan a nuamin a thlakhtelhawm hle reng mai. An kum khat hna hram ber an zo ta-in savang awllen hun an hmachhuan ta buwk si nen.

**BUHSENG HUN:** Hlo thlawh zawh buh seng leh hma si in-kar chu 'Favang' a ni a. 'Fa' chu 'buh' a ni a, 'vang' chu 'vanglai' tihna a nih avangin 'favang' chu 'buh vanglai tihna a ni. Buh a lo hmina seng a lo hun tikah chuan, an kum khat hna thawh rah seng hun a nih avangin tul a na hle a. Tawngna mahah 'buh lu chuh tul a na' an lo ti reng a. Furpuiin mual a liam tawhin khua a lo tuihul tawh a, a rang thei ang bera seng zawh tumin theih tawp an chhuah tak meuh a. An seng rei chuan buh angui hman ang a, seng chak a harin a zuva ang tih a hlahawm a. Chuvangin, buh ngui hma ngei leh khua a vawh chhiat hmaa seng zawh tumin tan an la nasa hle thin. Lam hnai a nih pawhin a zing thei ang berah an feh a, khua a en a, thil a hnuih theih chhung chuan an bung a. Mahse lam a hlat chuan buhsengin ram an riak a. Tui remchanna lajah midangte nen pawlbuk sa-in an riak khawm a. Chhung thenkhat pheih chu in lam rauhsan der khawpin an intawh lut bial thin.

Ui ar nen buhseng zawh hmaloha righ tumin an inphur lu, a, a thawk thei zing zawng, a kut rual thei ang berin



## THE LAW HMA LAK DAN

tha an thawh a. Buh seng ram riah hi chuan inlam atanga eitur leh chawhmeh ilo ken a tawh lo va. Ram lama awm vek a nih avangin leh hun thengthawt hun a nih avangin a nuam em a. Thlaeh zan te phe chuan a nuam leh zual a, tlang-valte phe chu an lawmnu te kawmin hla tak takah an leng thin. Tlai bun zawh khaw thim hnu-ah hmeichhia-in buh an deng a, rawng an bawl chawp baw a. Mipa-in thingtuah an la-in a thenin thiam hnang an khawih a. Lo lam singsak theih ang ang pawh zanah an thawk baw thin.

Buh an seng hian seng dan chi hnih a awm a. Khaw-chhak lam chuan buhvui kha kuang sei takin an hlep a, an lawn khawm a, chu chu 'buh phal' an ti a, thlawhlai a an hnutchhia zel a. An hleh zawhah a vuak ni siamin an hruizawl lei laih zawlah chuan thenrual sawmin an vaw til a. Chawhmeh tui deuh insiamin thlawhlai a an hnutchhia buh phal chu la khawm chawp zelin mipa-in an vua a. An vuak-zawh hnu-ah a zat teh zelin buhzemah an khung ta thin a ni. Khawthlang lam erawh chuan buhvui chu a parah an lawr a. vui chinah an hlep a, an em phurhah an vawm lut zel a. Mipa-in darbakin em an ak a, hmeichhia-in hnamin dawrawn an phur thung. Buh chu savahin an hlep thin.

A para buh seng thinte chuan an buh lak sa chu thlamah an dah khawm a. Buh seng hma khan buh dah nan thlam chu an lo singsa a. Thlam chhuat an lo thuah phui tha-in tapchhak leh rapchung te an lo pah vek a. An dah rih dawn avangin thawmmawl an lo do tha vek baw a. Tichuan, buh lak sa chu thlamah an chung khawm ta thin a ni. Buh an lak zawhah buh chil ni siamin buh an chil thin a. Buh chil dan chu chi hnih an nei a. Chi khat chu ke-a vaihlo chil ang a chil a ni a, chu chu 'chil bilh' an ti a. Hruizawlah an han par buan buan a, chutah uluk zawkin vaihlo angin an chil thin. Buh an chil hian buh malsawmtu ni-a an ngaih, malsawmtu neitu auvin ring tak takin 'fang rawng aw.....?' tin an au rawng rawng thin. Tin, chil dan dang leh chu 'fasuar' ah a ni. Hruizawl chungah leikapui ang deuhin an dawh seng a, leilawm an dawh a. Chumi dawh zawlah chuan zem an kual a, chumi chungah buh lak sa chu an chhunga, a til chu a



hnuai hruizawlah chuan a tla zel a. Fasuara buh chil hi a nuam hle a. Mahse mi tam tak chilna chi a ni lo.

Chu a dawh san chu a su duh hle a, buhvui tha thei lo tur tawkin takrang an phah a. Mi pahnih pathum vel n an chil ta thin a ni. A sub dup dup mai a, a su ri a rin theih nan benthek an han vuah leh nghal thin si nen, a ri<sup>3</sup> thuai thuai mai thin a ni. Chutianga fasuara buh an chil thin chu a lawm hla phuah thiam Pi Romani hawkin.

*'Mauraw dawh rem su-dim sang lerah*

*Kan her liai e,*

*Sawmfang kan chil thin e,*

*Fangrawng kan au ve.'*

a lo tihna ni. Fasuara buh chil chu a tlak thlakna a san a-  
vangin chil bilh aini buh a fai tha zawk a. Amaherawhchu,  
buh tam tham deuh lo chu fasuar siam vel a hautak avangin  
an chil kher lem lo.

**MIZO BUH SAWI DAN: (i) Buh kung bik:-** Buh

kung san zawng sawi dan chu,  
ngal a rawn zêm a, chutah kawng thleng a ni leh a, zak a  
hawh leh a, chumi hnu-ah ban pilna tham a lo ni ta a.  
Mahse buh that leh that loh a thu in buh kung san zawng a  
inang kher lo. Thenkhat chuan khup thleng pawh an ti a.  
tin, nghawng thleng ti-a sawi pawh a awm. Tin, buh kung  
tha tak tak chu 'pa a dawl' an ti a. Buh hung kha an han  
hrawm (pawm) khawm a. an bawp an tawm khan kur hauh  
lovin pachang a dawl ve thei a ni. Buh kung a lo puitlin hnu  
chuan vuih a rawn tintuah a. Buhvui insiam tir tē kung han  
kheh khan a vui insiam tir chu a var hmul thep a, chu chu  
'buh mawi' an ti a. A mawi hnu-ah a rawn 'nghapui mei' a.  
Chu chu buh vui insiam tir buh kak inzawn thlapa hmun  
thuma a kak thum lai hun chu a ni. Chutah a vui tur buh  
hnaah tawi bik lo chhuak chu 'a chawngawi lu' an ti leh a.  
Chumi hnu chuan 'a tul zum' an ti a. Chumi hnu-ah zawng  
'a vui hmuam' a ni tawh thin.

A vui kim chu 'a keh kim' an ti a, a vuih hnu-a a fang  
rawn insiam pum lai chu 'a um mu' an ti leh a. Chumi hnu-  
ah 'a intheh phil' an ti leh a. A hmin tura rawn eng chhuak

a, chu chu 'a hmawr hmin' an ti a. A han hmin Chiang leh deuh a, 'nau chaw-a lawr theih' an ti a. Chumi hnu-ah zawng hma tiama lak theih a ni ta thin a ni.

(ii) **Buh par lak sa tam zawng sawi dan:-** Buh vuia lak hi 'buh par lak' an ti a, Buh par lak sa chu thlamah an dah khawm zel a. Chumi lak sa tam zawng sawi dan ber chu: Thlam bang dap khat ruala dah kha 'a chhuat dap' an ti a. Chumi hnu-ah thlam kawngka hnuai lam san zawng rual chu 'a kawngka rual' an ti a. Chumi zawheh 'a chehna thleng' an ti a, 'a liang thleng' an ti leh a. Chumi hnu-ah zawng 'thlam khat' an ti leh tawh mai thin.

(iii) **Buh teh dan leh a tam zawng :** Hmanlai chuan tunlai angin Kilogram leh Quintal teh hi an la hman loh avangin. Mizopa teh ve dan hrim hrim, tunlala bukna aia an hman chu chi hrang hrang a awm a. An buh tuh zat emaw, khawtuala buh an inlei leh inthleng fahran chang pawha an tehna chelek lar ber chu 'hrai' a ni. Hrai khat chu tunlala 'tin' kan tih huih linih dawnga tam hi a ni a. Chu aia tlem zawk tehna an la neih chu 'dan' an ti leh a. Dan khat chu tunlala kan tin hman lar ber (Tél tin) huih khat ang vel hi a ni ang. Chu aia tlem leh sawi nan chuan 'paiper khat' an ti. Thlawhhma zau zawng sawi nan pawh 'paiper hmun' tiin an sawi mai a. Amaherawhchu, 'dan' chu 'hrai' angin a lar ve em em lo a. Tehna an hman lar ber chu 'hrai' kha a ni. Mahse hrai theuh theuh, pa themthiamin, hhang an tah a nih avangin a intiat lo deuh thei a. Chuvang in, buh inpu' sak nikhua chang pawha inang chiaha an inruib, leh theih nan Zawlbuk-ah vangtlang inhman jawm tur 'Tlang hrai' an dah a. Hmang duhtu an tam thin em avangin, awm hman lovin an hawh lawr reng mai a. A awmna hriat a har thin avangin, awmna chin hriat loh sawi nan pawh, "Nanga fa, leh tlang-hrai awmna kan hre lo e," tiin an thil zawn ang, ang jawng elsen nan tak an hmang thin.

Dan leh hrai cnu khawtlanga an tehna pawimawh lar tak, buh teh nana teh dan bers an hman a nih avangin, tunlala 'Law and Order' tih lam hawi sawi nan pawh hian 'Dan leh hrai' tih pawh an hman zel tak hi. Lo zau zawng sawi nan

pawh 'hrai chuti zat hmun' tiin an sawi a. Tin, thil phurh vel nana an hman lar ber chu em chi khat 'daw-rawn' a ni. Dawrawn chu hrai kuat leh a chanve dawng vel a ni ber a. Chu chu phur tawka nraih pawh a ni. Thlawhhma zau zawng sawi nan 'Dawrawn chuti zat hmun' tiin a zau zawng sawi nan an hmang baw. Buhfai teha an nei vak lo. A hum pawh a fai pawh, a hum teha ang bawka sawi chu a ni deuh ber a. A hum a ni emaw, a fai a ni emaw 'faikhiat' (kho te tak tē Kg hnih vel dawng) chu hmangin 'faikhiat chuti zat' tiin tam tham lo sawi nan an hmang baw. Thlawhhma zau zawng sawi nan pawh 'faikhiat hmun lek' tiin an sawi thin.

Aw lo, buh seng zawha an buh thar, buh seng chhunga an ei ral zawng zawng tenen chuan, 'A ram haw-in chuti zat' tiin an thar zawng zawng awm vela an rin zat an sawi a. Mahse Mizo pi leh pu-ah an buh thar an teh tak tak dan zawk chu a seng chhunga an ei ral hisap miah lovin, buh chil ni-a hruizawla an teh chiah zat chu an buh thar zatah an sawi a. An buh thar hming nei te ber chu 'Ke-thup' a ni. An teh dan chu: Hruizawla buh chhun vum thut chin chiaha kephah chhuih 'lum yeka din a, buh vum sang lai zawn tak a-tanga en-in, chuti ang chiaha leh lama ding ve kerek, buh vum thut chin himu phak tawka chiaha buh chhun vum tam zawng chu 'kethup' an ti a, phur sawmthum vel a ni ber. Chumi chung lehah chuan 'ban' an ti leh a. Chu pawh chu buh vum thut china kephah chhuih luta buh vum panga bawkin a vum chhip zum ban tawka sanga tam chu 'ban' an ti a. Hetianga an teh hian hruizawla kil zawn atang kherin an teh thin. Chumi tam zawng chu phur sawmnga vel a ni ber. Chumi chung lehah chuan 'chem-sat' an ti a. Hei pawh hi 'ban, teh ang bawka tehin chema buh vum chhip sah tawka tam a nih avanga 'chem-sat' ti a ni. Phur sawmriat vel a ni ber.

Chumi chung lehah chuan 'hmeichhe-chhipzawn' an ti a, hruizawla buh vum chhip zawlin mau an kham a. Chu mau kham san zawng hmeichhe tawng tawka chu 'hmeichhe-chhipzawn' Phur za sawmbnih vel a ni. Chu aia tam deuh chu 'chhipzawn' an ti a, chuti ang chiaha bawka mipa-in a teh chu a ni. Phur za sawmnga atanga zahnhikar a ni ber. Chumi chung lehah chuan 'kakzawn' an ti a. Chuti ang chiaha bawka teh chuan,

chung lama bân lek chhoha kutzungpui kaka a mau kham chawi tawka sanga tam sawina a ni. Phur zahnih atanga zahnih sawmnga vel a ni Chu aia tam leh chu "tuha-zawn" an ti a. Chu pawh chu, chutiang chiaha ban chuan, tuthlawh ha fawnga dawmin a mau kham hawh taw chu a hmingah 'tuha-zawn' an ti. Phur zahnih sawmnga chung lam, zathum chin hnual lam a ni ber. Hemi aia tam hi chu 'hreiha-zawn' an ti a, phur zathum leh zali inkar a ni ber. Chu aia tam leh chu 'silai-zawn' an ti a. Silai kawm reka dawma lek chhovin an teh a. Phur zanga leh zaruk inkar a ni ber. Chu aia tam leh chu 'mautlawn-zawn' an ti a. Silai aia sei awrhin niau an tan a, chumi hawh tawka sang buh vum sawina chu a ni. Dan naranin phur zasarih leh zariat inkar a ni. 'Phur' tih hi Kg.4 vel leng tawka lian em khat a ni ber.

#### BUNG 4

#### SAKHAW HMAN DAN

Sakhua chu mihring aia thil tithei, dam lai chauh pawh ni lo, thih hnu-a thlarau chungah thleng pawh thu la nei thei zel eng emaw la awma rinna hi a ni. Chumi kawngah chuan Mizo pi leh pute chu khawvel hnamah hian an sakhaw mi ber hlal awm e. An ni tin khawsak dan chu sakhuana-a khat a ni ringawt a. Pi leh puten *sakhua* an tih chu jawng chi hnih za leh *khua* atanga lak kawp a ni a. *Sa* chu 'siamtu bulpui, hnam hrang hrangte siamtu' a ni ber a, *Khua* erawh chu 'veng zui zeltu leh malsawmtu' a ni ber. Mizote chuan an sakhaw thil serh sang an hlanin 'bia' tih jawngkam an hmang lo va, an sakhua chu an be lo va, a hmana an hman avangin *Sakhaw hmang* an ti a ni.

Pi leh pu-ah khawtlang huapa sakhaw hmanna an nei tam lo hle mai. Fanodawi leh Kawngpui-siam a ni mai awm e. *Sakhaw khuangchawi* te chu mimal thi! a ni a. Hmang sa-

Phua vinu mah se mimal thil tihin khawtlang a hnap a m'chauh a' ni. Tin, sakhua chu a hnam a hnam an nei a. A chhan chu sakhua leh hnam chu thil inzawm a nih tlat vang a ni. Hmanlai Mizo zingah 'Lusei sakhua' leh 'Ralte sakhua' tih hi a lar ber a. A hnam sakhaw nei hrang an nih avangin an biak dan pawh a dang hret hret a. Tin, hnam leh sakhua chu inkungkaith tlat a nih avangin an hnam an thlak dawn pawh-in an sakhua an thlak tihna a ni a. Chu avang chuan mlin a sakhaw kungpui leh a hnam a phun sawn avangin a hmingah pawh *Saphun* an ti a, *Sakung* an tih an phun th'in. Tin chu hnam sakhua chuan puithiam an nei hrang a. Lusei puithiam chu 'sadowi' an ti a. khawtlang puithiam chan a chang a. A theih loh thulha a siawhtu tur 'Tlahpawi' an tih chu a awm leh a. Ralte puithiam chu 'Bawipu' an ti thung.

Ralte leh Lusei hi hnam inkawp tlat, mahse tawng hrang si an ni. Thlang an tlak pawhin Ralte leh Lusei chu an in-then miah lo. Mahse dawi sa kil ho thei lo hnam ze hran daih nei ve ve chu an ni ang lawi si. Chu avang chuan Mizo chanchinah pawh Ralte hi hmailh chi rual an ni lo a ni. Heng hnam hnihte zinga hnam dang awm ve an awm chuan an sakhua pawh an duh zawk zawk an tawm ve mai a. Mahse Lusei chu hnampui chan chang zawk leh a ropui zawk an nih avangin hnam dang pawhin Lusei sa an phun ber phin. Hnam dangin mi sakhua a tawm ve khan an sakhua chauh a tawm a ni lo va, a hnam chana a inleh a ngai a. Lusei hnam kal-phung chu sakhaw hnam a nih avangin an sakhaw zawmtu chuan an hnam pawh a zawm nghal lo thei lo. Chu sakhaw thlaktu 'saphun' an tihin sa a phunna chu 'Sakung' an ti a. Heti ang hian an ti phin.

**SAKUNG :** Hei hi hnam dang hnam hrana inlehna thil chauha hman a ni lo. Hmanlai chuan chhungkaw pa ber hi sakhaw neitu a ni a. A fapa a indan a, mahni-a khumpui luah hrang a, mahni sakhaw bik a neih ve theih hunah pawh 'Sakung' a phun th'in a. Chutia sakung a phun chinah chuan mahniin sakhua a nei ve tawh ang a, pa hnam tawm mai ni lovin mahniin hnam nihna a chang ve nghal tawh ang. Chu sakung phun dan chu hetiang hian an ti phin. Sakung hman nan 'vawkpa sut nghak' a talh tur a ni a. 'Vawkpa sut

nghak' chu ama vulh ngei, a vulh zinga a lian ber, a ran mal vulh a nih leh chu chu a hman ang. Chu vawkpa sut nghak chu tlai khaw thim Mfu-ah arsi pakhat tai a lan hnuah chauh sadawtin thiam hla a chham ang a, hetiang hian:

*Se ih aw ka sahrial lo chhang ang che,  
Sakunga thovin sahrial lo chhang ang che;  
Thlan chhaka thovin sahrial lo chhang ang che,  
Thlan thlanga thovin sahrial lo chhang ang che*

<i>Khawlata</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>
<i>Kawtpuia</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>
<i>Leirutu</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>
<i>Laihawia</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>
<i>Thawhhmuna</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>
<i>Bualchhuma</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>
<i>Chhumchtha</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>
<i>Zinglala</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>
<i>Chhuatphova</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>
<i>Chhuatcheha</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>
<i>Mualliana</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>

Hmasanga pi leh pute indo dan chi khat, tuallaia salu tar an invuak thlak sak hun lai pawhin a hnam huai apiang chuan tuallaiah an tar ngam a. A hnam a hnama indo anni a. Chutiang hnam huaisente chuan chham belh an nei a. Mi narah chham bakah:-

*Lenpuia thovin Sahrial lo chhang ang che*

<i>Muchhpa</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>
<i>Mulena</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>
<i>Fuanthara</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>do</i>

tiin an la belh leh thin. Sa biak nana vawkpa an talh chuan chhangkaw thla hual nah ar an talh ziah a. Chuta talh tur chuan ar mazawng a thiang leh lo va, ar-hlui-ngo a ni ngei tur anni. Puicham (Sadawt)-in ar-thlahual a talh dawn chuan a veilam-in a thlaki pahnih leh ar ke khing hnih hum kawpin a dinglam chuan haite-in zu a keng a. Zu chu a han hmuam pak a, ar chu a han phut sar sar a, chutah ar thlahual chu het hian a han chham khum a:

*"Hual ang aw, hual ang aw, Duma thla hual ana aw,  
 Faru chawin hual ang aw, fapa chawin hual ang aw,  
 Khumpui lumin hual ang aw, tappui lumin hual ang aw,  
 Nipui dem chen hual ang aw, thlapui dem chen hual ang aw,  
 Tam vuain hual ang aw, hai tarin hual ang aw,  
 Pp-reng chulin hual ang aw, Zawhza zovin hual ang aw,  
 E...ka chham the'h lo chhang ang che, ka lawh theh lo  
 chhang ang che,"*

a ti a. ar kha a talh ta a. Sakung hman apiangin ar-thlahual pawh talh ziah a ni a, a chham dan ngai te-in chham a ni ziah bawh. Vawkpa sut nghak lu chu kawmchar ber sutah, khanchhuk chung lamah an tar a. Chutia a lu char-suta an tar ziah avang chuan a ni, a hminga 'Vawkpa sut nghak' an tihna chu ni. Vawkpa sut nghak chu kawng danga deh ral thiang a ni lo va. Sakung hman nana an vawka sutnghak talh kha ni thum serh tur a ni a. Ni thum chhung chuan mikhual neih chu sawi loh biak pawh a thiang lo va, pum leh mitthi in tlawh a thiang bawh hek lo. Chutia miin Sakung a phun chhan ber Sakhua chu a sakhua a lo ni ve tawh ang a. A hnam pawh a thlak tawhin, chu a saphunna hnamte nen chuan dawi sa kil tlang thei an lo ni tawh ang.

**PATHIAN:** Nichina sawi tawh ang khan pi leh pute chuan 'Sa' leh 'Khua' atangin 'Sakhua' an nei a. 'Sa' chu 'Siamtu bulpui' tih ang deuh a ni ber a, 'Khua' erawh chu 'Vengtu' tihna lam a ni kan tih tawh kha. 'Khua' chu 'Pathian' mihringte vengtu leh humhimitu leh malsawmtu ber a ni a. Engkim mai hi a rel leh a ruat ni-a an ngaih avangin, 'chan tawka khawrel' tih te, 'Khuanu' 'khua baw' te an ti thin. Chuvang chuan manganna leh thlaphanna an tawh pawhin, "Chunga Pathianin bawkkhupin minrawn thlir ang a, heng kan manganna zawng zawng pawh hi min tihkian sak hun zawng a awm chêk ang," tiin inhnem nan tak an hmang thin. Chu Pathian chu a ni, 'Khua' an tih chu ni. Chung lam vana awmah ruatin mihringte hi a inhnuaia cheng anga an chan vangin 'bawkkhupa thlir' an ti a ni.

Chu Pathian chu sawi dan chi hrang hrang an nei a. Tin, Pathian chiahah pawh an chhal lem loh thlarau pha chi ve

hrim hrim pawh awmin an ring a. Chungte chu sawi pawh ta vek mai ila:-

(1) **Khuanu:** Hei hi 'khua' leh 'vang' an tih ber chua ni a. Malsawmna neitu, lei leh vana thuneihna sangber changtu a ni. A kutah chuan malsawmna tinreng a awm avangin mi tinin an, zah a, an thlamuanpui bawh a. An jawng chhan ber pawh a ni. Amaherawhchu hmeichhia a ni a, chu avang chuan 'Khuanu' an ti a ni.

(2) **Khuapa:** Hei hi 'Puvana' an ti bawh. Mahse an khuanu nen nupa an ni e chu an ti chuang lo. Vana a awm avanga Puvana ti mai an ni. A thuneihna chu khawpui siam leh rial hual niin an sawi. Thlengpui lian deuh mai hi a nei a. Chu a thlengpui chu a han hnuh chuan a ri ta bum bum thin a, chu chu keinin 'khawpui ri' kan lo ti a, an ti. Hetia thlengpui a hnuh rik rual chia hian tui-huai a lo zuang chhuak a, tekahrawn changin a tla ta rum rum a, a ri chuan rial a nghawr paw ta bawh nen. Tichuan, rial nen an ri ta hum hum thin niin an sawi. Puvana chu Ruthiana tiin an sawi bawh.

(3) **Vanchung-nula:** Hei hi van nula hmeltia tak a ni a, ruahsiamtu a ni. Thal chung zawngin tui a chawi khawl a. Chu avang chuan thalah tui a kang zo thin a. Mikhingin tui an mamawh hunah chuan chhihri-a a tui chawi khawl sa chu van aingan a leihbaw ta huau huau mai a. Chhihri awng chuan ruah fang a siam ta a. Ruah-mualliam te hi chu tlan chung a leih a ni e, an tia lawm.

(4) **Vanhrika:** Pi leh pute rin dan chuan - Lei hi a zawl duai mai a. Van khian khuhhriang angin a khuh ta duai mai a. Kawkil pawh hi vanin lei a chhina a insikna laiah an ngai. Vanhrika kutah chuan finna leh thil siam thiamna te, dawh thiamna leh a sut leh dan te, thilmak tih theihna leh remhriatna te awmin an ngai a. Lelruanga dawhthiamna pawh kha Vanhrika pek ni-ah an ngai a ni.

Vanhrika thiltih theihzia chu heti ang hian an sawi. Kel hian no a dam theih loh avangin a no a dam theih loh nachhan thumvawr turin Vanhrika hnenah kal a tum a. Kawng



lahah mau hian, "Kei pawh ka tuai zik tluak thei hauh lo mai a. Ka han tua'a ka zik a tliak leh mai thin a. Engtia awm tur nge ka nih Vanhrika hnenah chuan thum min han vawr kep ang che," tiin a chah a. Kel chu a kal zel a, nakinah chuan Pâng hian a lo hmu a. Kel kal tumna te a zawh hnu chuan pâng pawh chuan, "Kei pawh hei ka han tuni dawng ngoh ngoh thin a, ka zik a tliak leh mai thin a. Engtia awm tur nge ka nih thum min han vawr kep ang che," tiin a chah leh a. Nakinah chuan di leh hnahtial a hmu leh a. Anni pawh chuan, "Hei keini pahnih hi kan thang tha thei hauh lo mai a. Di lah hi ka han thang duang tha dawn chauh a, ka tlu zawr leh hnuang mai thin a. Tin, hnahtial lah chu a fere reng mai a, that tak tak reng a nei thei lo va. Engtia awm pahnih tur nge maw kan nih le. Vanhrika chu min han zawh-sak teh reng," a ti baw a. A kal leh a, theipui hi a hmu leh a. Theipui pawh chuan, "Ka rah tha thei reng reng lo mai a. Ka'n rah ve bawk thin a, mahse a indelh jawih a, a tla leh zo vek zel a. Vanhrika hnenah chuan engtia awm tur nge ka nih min rawn vawr kep ang che," tiin a lo chah ve leh a.

Kel chu a kal zel a, nakinah chuan Vanhrika hnen chu a thleng ta a. Vanhrika chuan kel chu a han en vang vang a. "E! I no i dam theih loh nachhan chu ka hria e. I hnute tui hi a thlum lutuk a, i no-in a zo lo thin a nih hi. Chuvangin, tuna chinah hnute i pek reng rengin an mawnga i hnute rim a nam chhuah leh chhuah loh hnim la, a nam chhuah velch la duh mah se pe tawh lo la. i no te chuan an ngeih tawh chiah ang a, an dam zel tawh ang," a ti a. Chuta tang chuan tun thleng hian kel hian a no hnute a pekin a mawng a hnim sak ta ziah a ni, an ti. Tin, mau thuchah kha a han sawi a. A-ni Vanhrika chuan, "E! châng a nei lo atin a nih chu. Hei lachhum hi sin ta la, mau chu a khât tawkin hreng zel la, a châng chuan a la khauih tawh ang a, a zik a tliak tawh lo vang," a ti a. Lachhum a pe a. Mau chang hi lachhuma hrenna a ni a, a mit hi a suihna baw a ni a, a tang hi lachhum zai mal chu a ni e, an ti. Tin, lachhum a lo pe tlem deuh a, duh ang-a a daih tak loh avangin a thente chu khât tak takin a hreng a. Rawthia châng khat nachhan pawh lachhum daih loh vang a ni e, zu ti leh zel a.

Pang sawh chu Vanhrika chuan, “A tuai ngil sang lutuk a nih chu, a chhipgh han beng ner sawk la, zar a chhuah ang; a tha mai ang,” a ti a. Kel chuan a beng ner sawk a, chuta tang chuan pang zar chu ben ner sawk angri a kak thuan ta a. Tin, di leh hnahtial chu awmna inthlak se a tha mai ang. Di chu dam lei tha hmunah a awm a, a ngeih leh lutuk a, a thi zel a nih chu, tlang lei charah awm se, a tana tha tawh chiehin a thang tawh ang. Tin, mei hi pasaloh lo nei bawh se la, a kan apiangin a rai thin dawn nia,” a lo ti a. Chuta tang chuan di chu dam lei tha-a awm lovin tlang charah zel a awm ta a. A ngeih tawh a lo ni zawk a, a kan apiangin a kohme (rai) sa ziah bawh a. “Tin, hnahtial chu tlang char atang chuan di awmna hluiah insawn thung se, a rai apiangin raichehin thi rawh se,” a ti bawh a, an ti. Chuta tang chuan hnahtial chu dam lei dai-ah a awm ta a. A rai ghawt chuan raichehin a thi ta zel bawh a, an ti. Vanhrika chuan theipui chu, “A ding ngil lutuk a, a surin a kung a thawp a, a rah pawhin a indelh bet a; a pawh zel a nih chu. Kal ta la, theipui kung chu a inrin loh hlanin rap awn bawh mai la. Tichuan a kung a lo awn hlen tawh ang a, a sur a inkhai-thli tha ang a, a rah a pawh tawh lo ang,” a lo ti a. Kelpui kir leh chuan theipui inrin loh hlanin a kung chu a rap awn bawh a, chuta tang chuan a lo rah tha ta a. Tun thlang hian theipui kung hi a awn ta zel a ni e, a ti a. Chung upa ti ti atang chuan Vanhrika an ngaih dan chu thiltithe tak a, ni tih a chiang hle.

Pi leh puten a kumkhaw thila kum khat chhunga khawtlang hluah Sakhaw hmanna an neih pawimawh tak chu ‘Kawngpui Siam’ leh ‘Fano daw’ a ni. Chu chu Sakhaw hmanna pawimawh tak a nih avangin an hman dan, tar hlan ila!

**KAWNGPUI SIAM:** Kum tinin Chapehar Kut an neih hman in hei hi an hman thin a. Khawtlang sakhaw hmanna a nih avangin leh an neihna chhan a pawimawh em avangin, khawtlang awm kim ngeia hman an tum a. Tawmaw awm loh hian an lo hmanan chuan, a lungawi lo em em a. Arah chu ngai pawimawh lo leh thlim ang hiala ngain khawtlang lakah a vai a, a pem phah hial thin a ni.

Itir kawngpui siam sakhaw hman chhan hi sa leh rala mal-sawm dilaa a ni a. Khawtlanga salu a leh tamna tur leh rallu an lak tama a. an ralte laka an himna tura awmni khama sakhaw hman a ni a. Mi tinin an ngei pawmah em em theuh mai.

Kawngpui siam sakhaw hman nan kum tijn, ar leh vawktê an hman kar thlak thin a. Chung ran chu mi nei nungin an thawh mai a. Khawtlang huap a nih avangin Sadawtin a sawngbawl a. A awm leh leh a aiah Thahpawi-in a hmang thung. An hman dawn chuan khawtlang awm kim turin tlang-au a au lawk diam a. Khuapâng zin turin an thuih a. ram riak an haw chhuak a, khuapâng zin laklawh haw hun pawh an nghak hram hram bawh thin. Kawngpui siamni chuan tumah khaw pelin an chhuak tur a ni lo. An hmanna tur hmun a tan an khaw kawichhuah pui ber an thlang a. An hmanna lama kal turte chu inkawp kin lo, an hmanga vanduaña lam kawh thei hming pu hauh lo. Entiran: *Chuala* tih ang te, *Zachana* tih ang chi leh *Kapdata* tih ang hmingpu chu an tel tur a ni lo. A kal tur zawng chu lai in ahangin an chhuak a. An mamawh tur zawng zawng an keng nghal vek a.

An mamawh tur vawktê emaw ar emaw leh vut leh chein leh tuimin tui leh mei nen emin an phur a. Sadawt chuan sahmim-ipte ak ngei bawh a. Lal in ahang chuan chawhnu lamah an thawh chhuak a. Zu leh zupeng an kong bawh a. Khua a tanga hla vak lo, an chhuah kawngpui berah Sadawtin hla tawh a tihah an inghat a. An kawngpui siamna tur hmun kawng chhak leh kawng thlangah chuan thingsia an phun a. Ar hmanga an hman kum a nih chuan a thla chu an thing phun hahah an tar a. Vawh a nih chuan a kethiah an ear thung thin. A sa chua kal zawng zawngin an kawngpui siamna hmuna an ei zo vek tur a ni. An zu pai pawh an inghal bawh a. An ran ken Sadawtin a tih hma chuan thiam hla a chham a. An thiam hla chham dan pawh an khaw chhchvel lai hmingte qham telin, an thla hual nan leh an khua erawh chu malsam naa hau hian a han ti a:

*Hual ing, hual ing, . . . . . thla hual ing, (an vel . . . . . chung hual ing, . . . . . lai hming chhai telin)*

*Mi thwatchhiaha tla lovin, mi ralvanah tla lovin*  
*Mi chem pelin hual ing; mi fet pelin hual ing,*  
*Lentlang sa awm lo lawi rawh,*  
*Tumpanga sa, sai liana sa,*  
*Zuksiala sa, khisa-a sa, nghalhriama sa,*  
*Lo lawi rawh, kawngpui tluang takin*  
*Ka siam i lawina tur.*  
*Sakawl lung lian ka sawm tel lo ve'*  
*Buannela sa, Riht-a sa, (sa tamna ram hming chhal zelin)*  
*..... sa, ..... sa, ..... sa*  
*Aw, lo lawi rawh,,,*

ti-a a chham zawhah an ran ken chu a talh ta thin a ni. Vawkté a nih chuan a zakah a vit blum a, ar a nih chuan a hnungzangah a vaw blum a. A ran talh dawn chiahah heti hian a'n chham leh a:

*"Kawng ka siam e, kawngpui ka siam e,*  
*Milu lawi nan ka siam e,*  
*Salu lawi nan ka siam e,*  
*Buh za lawi nan ka siam e,*  
*Khua ding e, khua ding e, ..... khua ding e, (an khaw*  
hming)

*Khua thu e, khua thu e,*  
*..... khua thu e, ..... khua thu e, (an chheh vel*  
khaw hming)

tiin a han chham a. Chumi hnu chuan milu leh salu a lawi tam nan malsawmna dilin vawi khat a chham leh a. Chung a chham zawh vek hnu-a an ran ken sa an ei hun chu losul haw hun yel a lo ni a, a kal zawng khan an ei ta a. An ei ban pawhin a bang chu hawn a thiang lo. Chumi hnu-ah ranvulh rana tla hawng tur zawng zawng an haw vek hnu chuan, an thingae phun inkar kawngpui kawng lai takah chuan eng pawh kal sa a hniak lan theihna ngei turin an vut ken chu an phul a, uhuk takin an chawh rual thlap a, zanriah ei hun velah a tuka en leh turin an hawsan ta thin a ni.

An haw chuan lai-in an pan phawt a, Sadawt chuan a sahmimah lungté leh thinghâr a ak haw a. Lai-in an thlenin Sadawt chuan, "Kawng min hawn r'u, kawng min hawn r'u" a'n ti a. In chhunga lo awmte chuan an lo hawn duh lawk

lo va Nakineh chuan, "Khual tha nge in nih khual chhia?" tiin an zawt té té a. Ani chuan, "Khual tha kan ni e, milu salu kan rawn hawn e. Punte kan ni punna kan hawn, Parte kan ni parna kan hawn," tia vawi thum lai an inehhan hnu chuan khawtlang tana malsawmna dilute chu lawm takin kawng an hawn ta a. In chhung an thlen chuan Sadawtin, "Chhumhlum kan hawn han dawh rawh u," a ti a. A thil ah haw lungté leh thinghâr kha a bun ta thin a ni.

A tuk khua a lo var a, ranvuh an feh chhuah hma zing takah tlangvalin an vut phul chu an va en a. An vut phula mihring hnu (hniak) emaw, sakei hniak emaw a awm chuan an kawngpui siam chu an siam nawn leh ngei ngei thin. Sa hniak a lo awm erawh chuan, chumi kumah chuan an khua-ah salu a lut tam dawnah ngaiin an hlim em em thung thin a ni. Chutia kawngpui siam vut phulah chuan eng hniak emaw chu a awm ngei ngei thin e, zu tia. Kawngpui siam laia mikhual lo lut chu a hming an zawt ngei thin a. A hmingin malsawmna hming a put loh chuan an zu pai kha an intir duh lo va, malsawmna kawh hming tha lam a put erawh chuan an zu chu an intir ve a. Fano dawi leh Kawngpui siam chu pi leh pute chuan an ngaih pawimawh em avangin a hmingah pawh 'Khua Bawl' an ti ve ve hial a ni.

FANO DAWI: 'Fa' chu buh tihna a ni a, buh lung a lo no va, a lo duah that theihna tura buh malsawm tura sakhaw hmanna a ni a. Pi leh pute chu thlawh hma la-a ei zawng vek an nih avangin buh bal malsawmna an mamawh em em a. Buh leh bal a hlawk theihna tura khawtlang hun pawimawh a nih avangin an ngai pawimawh lo taci lo a. Khawtlang huap sakhaw hmanna a nih avangin khawtlang neitu lai inah an hming thin a. Khawtlang tumah chhuak vak awm lo-  
vin awm an kham a. Dan panggai angin a bawlpui leh a thawitu ber chu Sadawt a ni a. A thawina tur pa neinung deuhin ar an thawh chu Sadawtin a talh dawnin lai tapai lama thu-in heti hian a han chham a:

*"Dum hluam hluam rawh, sawmfang kan thlawh,  
Mima chi Fanga chi dum hluam hluam rawh,"*

- a tih zawh chuan ar chu a talh a. Ar thla chu zemah leh ardan-bangah a thiat a. Chu Fano dawi hmanna ar chu arpui hang a ni ngei tur a ni. Arpui an hman nachhan chu:

An dawi ber buh chuan arpui angin chi thlah pung tual tual se an tih vang a ni. Arpui hang kher a nih nachhan pawh buh leh thlai than tha chu a dum hluam hluam thin vang a ni leh kher. An thiam hla chham dan dang leh chu:

*"Lengrual ram tuan pheilai khai sang se la,  
Kumin hian kan thlawhhma tluang rawh se,"*

an ti An thawiaa ar chu an chhum a. lai chhungkua leh an mi duhsak zawngten an ei a. Ar chu mi neinung deughten kum tin an inthawh chhawk thin. Hemi ni hian buh den tak ngial pawh an phal lo. Fano dawi tuka buh an den chuan chumi kum chuan thosi a tam phah dawna an ngaih vang a ni. Aw le, chung thil pahnih, Kawngpui siam leh Fano dawi chu khawtlang bul tuma sakhaw hmanna pawmawh tak pi leh puten an neih chu a ni. Kawng danga sakhaw hmanna an neih chu mimal puala khawtlang huap si deuh vek a ni. Chu chu Se-chhuna, Khuangchawi, pi leh pute intih ropuina kawng pawmawh tak, Thangchhuahna kawng, pialrala nuamta taka khaw-sak theihna tur thil chu a ni.

MIHRING THLARAU: Pi leh pu ajang tawhin Mizote hian mihring thlarau awm hi an lo ring ve kumkbua a. Mi an thih chuan an thlarau chuan kawng bik nein an hmun tur chu pan tain an ring a. Thi tawhte thlarau chuan 'Mitthi khua' emaw, 'Pialral' emaw pan ngei turah an ruat a. Mitthi khua chu minaran thlarau chenna hmunah an ngai a. Pialral erawh chu mi neinung, 'Ram lama thangchhuah' emaw 'In lama thangchhuah' emaw thlarau chenna bik turah an ruat thung a. Mahse, a tuate pawh thi se kawng pakhat atangin an chenna tur hmuat chu pan ta niin an ring. Chu mitthi thlarau kalkawng chu hetiang hi an ngaihdan a ni.

Mi an thih reng rengin an thlarau chu khumpui sir tung-chaw zawh, chhovin khanchhuak a zawh thla leh a. Chutah liangah char lam zawhin char lam liang hmawr atangin Rih li pan ta niin an ring a. Rih dil (Burma rama mi) chu mitthi thlarau reng reng chuan an pan lo thei lo va. Chu avang chuan, 'Thi' zih sawi nan pawh 'Rih uang mual liam' tih te leh 'Rih sang kai' ti te-in bla-ah an hmang thin. Chutia mit-thi thlarau reng-rengin Rih dil pan ta theuha an ruat avang

chuan, hnim chi khat tun thleng a Rih dil pawha la awm chu 'mitthi-pal' an ti. Tin, 'mitthi kawtkai' tih te chenin a la awm vek a ni. Tichuan, mitthi thlarau chu Rih d'il-ah an kal phawt a. Chuta tang chuan mitthi khaw'law panin 'hringlang tlang' an thleng a. Chu tlang atang chuan khaw'el hi a lang thei a. Hlim taka chhungkaw kima aa chuan khaw'el chu hringlang tlang atang chuan an han thlir a. an lung a leng em en. a. Lungleng tak chung chuan an kal hram hram zel a.

Mahse kal sawt hlei thei lo khawpa an lunglen avangin hnu lam hawi ta reng rengin an khawta zo va. Chu avang chuan hawi kir tawh lohna pangpar 'Hawilopar' an tih chu an beh luihtir a. Chuta tang chuan lungleng si haw kir thei si lovin mittui nen an kal zel a. Nakinah zawng 'Lunglohtui' an thleng a. Chu tui an in atang chuan an lunglen a lo nep ta a, mitthi khua an pan ding thei ta a. Mitthi khaw kawtchhuahah chuan a hela hel rual loh. helna pawh awm hauh lo hmunah Pawla an tih chu a lo awm a. Pawla chuan mitthi thlarau a hmuh phat atang chuan eng ang mi-nge an nih a hre nghal vek zel a. Pawla chuan sairawkherh khau' zet mai hi a keng a. Tlangval thi, an damlaia tumah ngai lo chu a sairawkherh chuan a lo sai zel a. A saina hnu chu kum thum a pan a, kum thum a ngawt leh thin, an ti. Amaheraw' chu, nausen thi chu a sai ve ngam lo zu tia. Nausen leh hlanzuih thi chu an thlanah artui an phum tel a. chu artui chu a lum biang biang zel a, chu chu nausen chuan a zui zel a, mitthi khua a hrui thleng a. Mitthi khaw kawtchhuaha Pawla a lo hmuh khan kha nausen khan, "Min han sai veitoh, ka puitlin hun-ah eng ang mi-nge ka nih dawn i hri-a em ni?" a ti khar khar mai a, a sai ngam ta lo a ni, an ti.

Tin, thangchhuah pa, ram lama thangchhuah emaw, in lama thangchhuah emaw chu mi ropui an nih avangin a sai ngam lo bawkin an ring a. Ram lama thangchhuah pasaltha chu a zuk-ohal kah ki kak thumamah rulnganin thangchhuah pa chu a veng a. Chung lamah lah chuan a muvanlai thah thlarau chuan kaw-kaw-lek lauh lauh chungin a lo veng bawk si nen. Hnung lamah ni se a sa kahte thlarau chuan an zui duah duah mai bawk a. Chu avang chuan a lo sai ngam ta lo a ni. Chuti anga thangchhuahpa ngat chu pialralah an cheng a. , Faihawt (buhfai)

ngatin bahdam takin an chawm ta heuh heuh mai a. Chu chu pi leh pute rin dan a nih avang chuan, an damlain an sakhaw biak danin mitthi khaw lama an khawsak dan tur a hrit em avangin mitthi khua-a nawm loh hlauvin an damlain tan an la nasa a. An sakhaw biak dan avanga an damlain nih an tum ngar ngar barsa tak si chu 'Thangchhuah' nih chu a ni.

**THANGCHHUAH :** Pi leh pu hurah 'Thangchhuah' hi dam-lai ropuna mai a ni lo va, thih hun thleng pawha nawmsak zui zela ni-a an rin avangin an hun lain an ngar ropu em em a. Tisa leh thlarauva nawma leh ropuna a nih kawp avangin an la sakhua ngut mai reng a. Thangchhuah theih dan chi hnih a awm a. Chu chu pa nei-nung tan ran leh neih senga tih theih a ni a. Chutanga ti chu a himingah pawh 'In lama Thangchhuah' an ti a. Tin, pasaltha leh mi ramvachal tan thangchhuah theih a ni leh a, chu chu 'Ram lama Thangchhuah' an ti thung a. A eng zawk zawk pawh nu aia chungnung tan lo chuan thi barsa tak a ni ve ve a ni. Chu thangchhuah dan chu:

(1) **Ram lama thangchhuah:** Pasaltha sa kap thei tan lo chuan ram lama thangchhuah chu barsa tak, thil tih theih loh hulhual ang a ni. Thangchhuah turin sa chi hrang hrang kah ngei ngei tur chi a awm a. Chung kah ngei ngei tur chi chu a kah kim phawt chuan sa dang chu kap miah lo mahse, thangchhuah a nih theih tho va. Mahse sa dang kap miah lo va chumi chiah kah chu a har a ni ang, pi leh pu chenah sawi a awm lo em mai. Chung sa chi hrang kah makmawhte chu: Sakhi, savawm, zukchal, sanghal leh sele te a kap ngei tur a ni phawt a. Chu lo chu rulkan a that ngei bawt tur a nih bakah muvanlai pawh a tihlum ngei bawt tur a ni. Sele tih hi tumpang nen thukmuna ngaih a ni a thenkhat chuan thangchhuahna sa serb zingah vahluk telin an sawi a, telh tawh an awm reng a. Tin, rulkan leh muvanlai hi mahni tihlum kher ni lovin mi thah pawh an aih phawt chuan an tihlum anga ngai an awm bawt. Tin, sai pawh ram lama thangchhuah nana sawi tel tawh an awm a. Mahse sai hi chu pi pu chen ang sa serb kai chana chan lova a remchan dan dan a pawng leh mai a nih avanga thu sawi chhum rem rum sawi nam pawh 'thu sai aa' tih a ni a lawm. ti an awm.



Heng thangchhuahna tura sa serh hi pakhat diat diat lek kap kim chauh mah ni se, sa serh kim tur chuan vaw tam tum tam ramchhuah loh chuan kah a har em em a. Mlin sa chi khat kap teuh mah se, a la tling si lo. An ramchhuak chuan an sa mamawh an hmu fuh kher lo va, hmu mah se an kap kher bawh hek lo. Chuvang chuan an sa kah mamawh tak chi kha an ram chhuahpui naupang zawkin kap ta se, a upa zawk khan a thangchhuahna tura a sa mamawh tak a nih chuan, a kaha siam turin a dil chang a awm a. Chutiang mamawh thila upa- in a dil chuan ani naupang sa kah nana hun la ngah zawk chuan la kah leh zel beiseiin a pe thin a ni. Chu chu 'Upa sa kah' tih tawng lo chhuahna chi khat chu a ni. Chutia mamawh avanga indila petu chuan a pek ang sa chu a kap leh ziah ni pawhin an hria.

Tin, chung thangchhuah nana sa chi hrang hrangte chu kah a tawh mai lova, aih kher ngai chi a la awm hran leh a. Chung aih kher ngai zingah chuan: Sakhi, savawm, rulngan, vahluk leh muvanlai te chu aih kher tur a ni. Mahse phenkhat chuan thangchhuah nan vahluk an telh lo kan tih tawh kha. Rulngan leh muvanlai erawh chu anmahni ngelin an that lo a nih chuan mi thah sa tal an ai tur a ni c, ti an awm kan tih kha. Tin, aih thilah chuan ral leh sakei leh buh za pawh aih tel ngei tula sawi tawh pawh an bo lo. Chung zingah chuan sakhi chu an lak puithu ber chu a ni. Sa nitu kawiah chuan khur zaupuih thingse zar hi an phun buk lujh mai a. Naupang lawn theihna hial tura an phun chu vawmhruin an tawn khawm a. An duh dan tak chuan thingse par lai ngei ni thei se an duh bik. A aitupa inah zu an in khawm a, an zai a, hlado ohhamin silai an kap uar uar a. Thangchhuah tura sa aih ngei tur zinga mi a nih loh chuan thangchhuah theih a ni lo va, chumi zinga aih ngei tur pawimawh hmasaber chu sakhi chu a ni.

**Sakhi:** A sa kah hmasakber a nih phel chuan aih a tluang bikah an ngai a. Thangchhuah tum pa chuan an ai-ngei ngei thin. Sakhi aih nan a pual ngatin zu an slam a, malsawmtu sa bera an ruat avangin a aihna zu pawh a hlum bik a ni. Sakhi aihna zu chu sakhi kap ve lo tan in a thiang lo va, sakhi ai tawh an awm chuan an pe hmasaber tur a ni.

Zu khawn chi a nih leh a khawn hmasaber bawk ang. A hmasakber loh chuan mi dangin lo-in ve ngawt a thiang lo. Sakhi ai tawh an awma hmun danga leng bo te an nih pheii chuan an ko va. a in hma loh chuan an nghak thap thin. Sakhi ai ve lo pu'arte erawh chuan, "Awngha ka lo tang ve ang e." tiin no kengin an lo beisei ve a. an paih ai tur ang kha tlem tlemin an chhun ve thin. Mahse an puala suah sak erawh chu a thiang lo.

Sakhi aih nan vawk an hmang a, sum ngaa ai thei chu sakhi zu in niin an dah lai deuh a. Michhia-in vawk sum ngaa a aih leh lalin siala a aihin an dah lai zawng a inang a ni. Heng thangchhuah nana sa kah ngaite hi khaw thenkhat-ah chuan aih kim vek ahnuhmanah kah apianga aih tur, ti pawh an awmin an sawi a. Mahse khaw thenkhat chuan sa aih tul bik tur vawi khat an kim tawh chuan aih leh tul in an ngai lo. Sakhi baka an aih leh chu savawm a ni.

**Savawm:** Savawm aih kher a ngaihna ni-a an sawi chu:

Thangchhuahpa kha a thih hnua mitthi khaw kawnga a kalin savawm thlarau kha a hruai ngil that ve theih hauh loh va. Chuvang chuan, savawm sawi nem naw an ai thin a ni. Miia savawm kap lovin zamphu chauh kap ta se, thang a chhuah theih loh dawna ai chuan, chu a zamphu kah chu savawma chhianin savawm aihin a ai ve a, savawm kapa ngaih a ni thin. Heng baka aih ngaia an sawi vahluk leh ruingan leh muvanlai te chu aih dan mawl taka aih mai a ni. Vahluk erawh chu an la puithu viau a, a aih nan vawk leh zu bel sawmhnih lai a ngai ve. Tin, ruingan leh muvanlai chu thang chuan nana hman a ni a. Ropuina tifamkimtu a nih avengin an ngai pawimawh tho mai.

**Sele/Tumpang:** Sele emaw tumpang emaw an kah reng rengin 'arhnuaichhiah' an tiha sakhaw hman ngai a. Tin, sa dang pawh an kah thluk a, hnu lam hawia a thukin emaw, chu an sa kah chu a pian a thuk loh va. a ko te a bai a, a hata a bai emaw chuan 'arhnuaichhiah' a ngai bawle. Sele emaw tumpang emaw an kaha arhnuaichhiah an hman dan chu: Khumpai lu zawn chhuatlai-ah an leh sa sa kah lu chu thlangpuin an khuh a Chu chu

"Thlengpui khup hnu thal leh thei lo," an ti a. Thlengpui khup chungah chuan sa kaptu chu a thu a. zu an pe a, a in zawhah a tho leh mai a, ar chu Sadawtin a tal e thin a ni. Chung chu thangchhuah nana an ngaih pawimawh deuh deuh sa serh chu a ni.

Aw le, thang kim nan sakei aih tulin an sawi bawk a. Mahse sakei (sapui) aih hi awmni kham meuha aih a nih a-  
vengin awmni kham sawina bung bikah la sawi ila. Mahse sakhaw thila hmun pawimawh luah ve a nih avengin Mizo sa-  
khaw chanchin sawina-a hmaih chi a ni lo. Tichuan, ram lama thangchhuahpa chu a thih hunah chuan a sa kah zawng  
zawng chuan mitthi khaw kawngah an zui ta dum dum mai a. Amah chu zukchal chung chuengin a kal a, a ki kak karah  
chuan rulnganin a zem chuath mai a, chung lamah muvanlain a vir vet vet mai bawk a. A zar hlimtu-ah a chung zawn  
hniam deuh takah vahluk a thlawh duai duai bawk a, an ti. Thenkhat chuan sai chung chuengin a hnung berah kalin an  
sawi thung. Mitthi khaw kawtchhuah an thien chuan chu thangchhuahpa hmel chu Pawlan a hmuh theih loh nan vahluk  
chuan a thlawh hual thin, an ti.

Pawlan a lo hmuh chuan ropui ema a hriat avengin a hlau ta em em a, sai a hnehin in chungah a zung lut, bang awng atengin a bih dek dek ngam chauh mai a. Tichuan, Pial-  
ralah faihawta chawm turin a hote a sa kahte nen an kal ta bung bung thin e, zuk tia. Mitthi khaw kawng hi pasarih a  
awm a, mahse chung kawngte chu Pawla kawt ah hian a infin leh vek a, Pawla kawt chu lamthuamsarih a ni. Tin, ram lama thangchhuah ve lote khan Pawla kawt kal chu an hreh em em a. Helna a awm si lo, an kal vaih chuan a sairawkherh lian zet mai chuan a lo sai dawn si. An kal tiang huphurh chu an tawi khawtlai ta thin a. Chu chu Sanu an tih chuan an ban-  
ah a kai lui ta dawr dawr thin a, Pawla chuan a lo sai ta tho thin niin an ring.

Sanu hi hmeichhia a ni a, Pawla nupui ni-a sawi pawh an awm. Pawlan mitthi thlarau sai tur a hmuh loh deuh chuan mi dam tha lai tihlum turin nauchaw hmuam chung pawhin mi nung rama kalin na lawk hlei lo pawh a ti hlum ta mai

thin niin an ring. Pawla hi a duhsakin a ngai pawimawh em em a. Sai tur a neih loh a ai chuan a puan vawn lai pawh tlansanin mi tihlum turin a kal duh a. Chutia mawng hung hman lo leka Pawla tan a tul avang chuan a puan vawn lai pawh a tah savt thei lo va, tun tileng hian zung khat bawk lek a ni ala tuh ni, an ti. Chu chu an ngaihdan a ni a, na lawk rei lo va tuihri leh natna danga thi thut te chu 'Sanu lak' an ti thin a ni.

Mizo pi leh pu ohenan an ngaihsan ber 'Ram lama Thangchhuah' nih chu tunlai hunah a tlukpu tur tehkhin awm pawh a awm zawk lo. In lama Thangchhuah a ni emaw, ram lama Thangchhuah a ni emaw lai khawnbawl a ni nghal hrim hrim mai a, Chuti a nih chuan tunlaia 'Minister' kan tih ang hi an ni phawt mai a nih chu. Ram lama thangchhuah an nih chuan sipai huaisen leh hna thawk tha, huaisen chawimawina tangkapui sangber dawngtu nih leh hming ropui, hming bula dah thin Kump'nu-in a pek 'Sir' kai phak 'Knighthood' dawng nih nen a fawmkem nghal bakah thlarau khawvela chanvo ropui ber dawngtu, Roman Catholic Kohhranin mithianghlim hming an pek 'Saint' an tih ang nena chang kawp an nih avangin, keini Mizo thangtharte chuan a ropuizia thu-in kan sawi seng lo a ni ber e.

(2) **In lama Thangchhuah:** Mahni-a in lo mual vawm hranga pa khawsa ve tawh, sakung phuna vawkpa sutnghak talh tawh reng reng chu, mahni puata thangchhuah thei tura mawhphurtlak a ni tawh a. A neihin a tlin phawt chuan an chawng nghal thei. Retheih chhuanlama vawithum lai vawkpa beng hleh hmingpu-a vawk an talh chinah phei chuan Chawn loh a thiang tawh lo a ni. Tlin ngang lo va a ta in hriat erawh chuan vawkpa unau a talh ang a, lam erawh chu an thaj lo vang. Chawn ai chuan hautak lo tak a ni. Chuta tang chuan Chawng tluka ngaih Dawino pawh chhui thianga lo ni ta a. Khaw thenghat chuan chu chu 'Intumphit' an vuah a. Thlahpawin tlah a pawl a, tumphit pathum-in malsawmna dilin Pikawli a hau ang. Pikawli hau hla chu:

*'Pikawli chhu dep chhu dep,  
Kawl-nangti chhu dep chhu dep,'*

tun tumphitin an sa nawn an sa nawn thin. (Pikawli tih hi

Ni Lawmi tih thluk anga lam tur a ni) Dawino chhui hi then-khat chuan 'Dawino kaih theh' an ti a, chuta tang chuan Sedawi chhun thei a lo ni ta a ni.

Pa neinung chuan se dawi an chhun hma-in 'Chawnthan' an ti a, chawng tur inah ar bai chhuangin zu an zu a, dar-khuang tumin chawngchen zai an sa a, urlawk nan Chawnthan chu hman a ni. Hei hi thenkhat chuan Sedawi chhun hnu-ah an chawn tak tak dawna hman pawh awmin an sawi. Then-khat chuan vawkpa benghle vawi khat talh hnu-a hman an awm chawh. Chumi hnu-ah chuan Dawino an chhui ta thin a. Dawino chhui dan chu: (1) **Pathian** leh (2) **Hualte**: Hei hi ni khat thilah vawkte pahnih talh tur a ni. (3) **Lasi**: Vawktê bawkin an hman a, mi kuthmui-ni tura malsawm dilna a ni. (4) **Chung**: Ni leh ruah malsawmna neitu tihlungawina tura sakhaw hman a ni. Vawkte bawkin an hman a, thing-khawn chungah thlanvawng thing tel ngein a in an sa thin. (5) **Vansen**: Van chhum dum leh chhum sen inkara malsawmna awm dilnan arhlui-sen hlana sakhaw hman a ni. Tuim hunna chung didipah a sa serh an pe thin. Dawino chhuina zinga chi khat leh chu (6) **Hnuaipei**: a ni. Pi pu rin dana lei thuah sawm inthuah tina malsawmna dilna a ni a. Vawkpui an hman a, kawmchar thlang lam kil ban buah kher an talh a. A sa serh 'zawng zawng leh a lu chu thuk takah an phum bo vek a. A sa chu ni thum chhanga an ei zawh loh chuan a bang chu pah hman tur a ni. Heng chi hrang hrang an tih hian ni khat zel hna thawk lo va serh nien zel a ngai.

**Chawnfang**: Hei hi chawn hmahruoi a ni a, thenkhat chuan Dawino chhui hma-in an hman a. Vawkpa pahnih leh vawkpui pakhat an talh a. Chawng tur pa kawtha zan tin nula leh tlangvalin zu tur buh an deng a. Zu chu ngan sawmli vel an siam a, chung sumdengte tan chuan 'sumdeng zu' an tih ngan sarit zelin vawi hnih a theh sak ang. Chawna tura a zu bilh a thlumtikah chuan 'inchhe siam ni' an ti a, tlang chim ngam turin upa-in in an thawm tha a, chumi ni bawh chuan nula leh tlangvalin chawng thing an phur a. An zu sak pawh chhawthal dam chauhin an kai chhuak a. Mahse tlawngalin an in duh lo va, val-upain an inluhtir hman thin a ni. Chawn huna awm dar tur mawi zawk te an inhrilh thin avangin, chu zu chu 'chawngzilh zu'

an ti mai thin. He in chhe siam zan hian sadawt thachhang-daltu Tlah-pawin tlah a pawt ziah thin.

**Sedawi:** Hei hi chawn nana sial talh hmasakber a ni a, chu avang chuan a hmingah sedawi an ti a. Sepa tuai a ki hmawr hawng tawh leh vawk pa an talh a. Sial chu **Khua** biakna a ni a, vawk erawh chh. Sa biakna a ni. Sial chu a chhuntu-kawtah an thlung a, a neitupa chuan a chhun hma-in. "..... (ama hming chhalin) biaka Khua-in ka Chavawm lo chhang ang che, Pibiki Khua-in, Pubiaka Khua-in ka Chavawm lo chhang ang che," ti-a a chham hnu-ah, "Ka chhun tirhna ni rawh se, ka lawm tirhna ni rawh se, a ni a thla dang lovin a kum kipin ka chhun ang," a ti a. Se pa zakdawh takah chuan sefeiin a han chhun hlek a, ngawi rengin in ohhungah a luhsan ta hmiah a. A talh tak tak chu midangin an talh a. He sedawi chhun hi ni sarh an serh thin a ni. Hemi a zawh hnu-ah a ngai te bawkin Davino a chhui leh ang.

**Tlahpawt:** Hei hi Chawng an awm tawh chuan a serh zinga a mei ang ma in chhe siam zan khan tlah a pawt ziah a. A pawt dan chu: Chawngpa te chhung-kaw zatin phuraw hnang a dil tel miah lovin a hlai ang a. Tlah pawt han thingthiang emaw thlangham thing emaw, an hmin loh leh batling emaw tal zunghrual pathum neiin an sui a. Chu a zunghrualah chuan Tlahpawt chuan tlah (Lnang) chu a chhum hmaloh chuan a hrut a hrut a. Chawngpa atangin chawngnu pualin a hrut chhum zel a, an naupan dan indawt zelin a hrut chhum a. Mahse fapa nupui nei rawh in thang chhang thei mai tur an awm chuan chum pual chu hrut (pawt) hndun ber tur a ni. A Mah pawt rual taka a chum chuan a malsawm lo va ruatin. Rual lo taka a chhum hma loh chuan a pawt nawn tam mai thin.

Sedawi an chhun atang chuan seluphan hmasaber chu a chhuntu tualah an phan ve thiang ta a. Seluphan atan chuan thingsia chauh, kak nei sei vak lovin an la a, a pil a tel hlek tur a ni lo. Seluphan la turin mi pali vel an fuat a. Chung seluphan latute chuan an se chhun ngawng sa an insem thin. Seluphan lak dan hi a hnam a zirin a kak an zuah rawi htei a. Lusei chuan a kak sangin an la a. Seluphan suih ni hnan

nu'a leh tlangvalin thing an phur hawk. Chu chu inchhe siam ni vek a hmang khua an awm. Chnmi zan chu chawng chena tlaivar zan 'thingfar zan' an tih nu'a leh tlangvalin an thlakhleh ber zan chu a ni.

**Zankhuang:** Lusei hnahthlak chuan Sedawi chhun zawhah 'zankhuang' an hmang leh thin a. Sedawi chhun ang thlapin engkim an ti leh vek a. A danglamna erawh chu, thimhlamah tualan vawktleng chungah arte chawi chungin zankhuang hla tawi tê vawi thum an sak chhuah apianga zu sem zelin hun an hmang a. Chu chu 'zankhuang' a nihna chhan pawh a ni. Chuta tang chuan 'Thangchhuah pa tê' chan a lo chang ve thei tawh a, diar leh puan a tial ve thiang tawh a. Zankhuang hi pa neinung chuan sedawin a tlip leh thin. (Zankhuang sawi dan dang nakinah kan la sawi leh ang.)

**Sekhuang:** Hemi atan hian vawkpa pahnih leh sechal ki kheh tawh an hmang a. Vawk chu Sa biakna a ni leh a, sial pawh Khua biakna pual a ni leh a. Sekhuang tur chuan nula leh tlangval' rualin sathing an lo zar lok chiam a. An sathing zar ni atan kelchal 'Kelkhawthan' a ni koh leh vawkpui pakhat sekhuangpa-in a tawh sak a. Sathing an zar dan chu: Thing bring ch sa hi kawng kam tukah sakuh-uitutin hlam za ai aia sei hian an zar tuk zui mai a. Sathing zar lo hawte awrh tur kelchal hmul tlangvalho a lo sem a. A sa ei tura val-upa-in an chelh eltiang pawhin tlem azawng tih mai loh chuan an ei meuh ngai lo. Thla thum vel a lo rala sathing pawh a ro tawh awm velah sekhuang chu an nei ta a.

A neitupa chuan nula leh tlangval pualin zu belpui, bel sarih a lo zuat chu a han kai chhuak ta a. Chumi zan chuan nula leh tlangval chu hlim takin an tlaivar za a, chumi zan chu 'thingfar zan' bawh a ni. A tukah erawh chuan an sathing zar chu a bu hovin an phur ta nguah nguah mai thin a. In lamah ni se, upa hovin in an lo chei tha a, a rinawm thei ang ber turin an lo buatsaiha. Chumi zan chu 'sekhuan zan' tak tak a lo ni ta a. Sekhuan hian mitthi rawp an lam thin awangin thenkhat chuan 'Mitthi rawp lam' an ti mai thin. Mitthi rawp hming a put nachhan pawh: An chhungte thi tawh

leh laina hnai thi tawhte hming kimin mi lem an din a. An milem din dan chu - Far'uah thing kher hi thingsak tiat velin an hem a. A sei deuhah a kawkalhin a tawi deuh zawk chu ban phar ang turin an tawn a. A sei zawk hmawr chung lam chu a lu atan an tilawr tawi deuh a.

Chu chu puanin an tuam a, a lu atan lamuan hmang a. Chung a tuamna puan reng reng hi a tur renga tah chawp ngat vek a ni. An chhungte thi tawh zat lem an din a, mipa chu mipa angin an chei a. Thimal te behtirin diar an khimtir a. Hmei-chhia pawh thi awrhtirin a ang thei ang ber turin an chei a. Naupang lah naupang ang turin an din tê deuh a. Chuti ang chuan an chhungte leh laina hnai zual thi tawh zatin milem chu an siam vek a. Tin, an chhungte ruh ro la vawng an awm chuan, chu pawh chu lamu-a tuamin an chei bawk thin. Chu an milem siam chu 'khuanghlâng' an tih, leikapui ang deuha zawn theih tura an siam vawnban nei kual ngheng chuan an din tiartir a. Milim kha an thi tha tha an awrhtir a, an chei nasa hle thin. A laiah chuan an thlahtu lim tiin lian bik taka din, uluk lo taka siam chu an dintir a, safute hi an awrhtir thuah mai a. Chu chu a hmingah 'Thlahpa' an ti. Sailo hnam erawh chuan an thlahtu bul Lallula pa Rohnaa hming an puttir thin. Chung milim khuanghlâng chung a an tawn beh tlar tuar mai chu Sekhuangpa in atang chuan an zawn chhuak a, a neitupu chuan chung milimte chu zupengin zu a han tulh kual der diat diat a. A lunghhia chu a tap vak vak a, chumi hnu-ah a zupeng chu a vaw keh a, ngawi rengin inchhungah a lut ta daih a. Chuta tang chuan pawn chhuak lovin thla khat dawn lui a inkhurkhung ta thin a ni.

Chu khuanghlâng chu mualah zawn chhuakin darkhuang leh khuangpui nen an awi vut vut mai a. Vawi thum an han sep a, chutah a duh a piang tan khuanghlânga chuang ve mi pakhat chuan ar a han vawrb a, ehu chu an lo inchuh a, a man apiangin an nei a. Lusei saphun chauh chuan mualah an chawi chhuak ve ngam lo va, tukverh leika-ah chawi chhuakin an seng lut leh a, tapai bang chhak ngheng-in an dah leh thin. Tin, Sekhuangpa kawtah chuan seluphan an phun a, chumi bulah chuan talhkuang an dah ngei a. Puithiam hovin seluphan bula phun tur Hnûm thing an la a, puithiam chuan



vawj thum be chung zelin tum thum Kelkhawthang luruh rova a sikti hnu-ah Pnôm chu an kit ta a. Chu tihkuang chu an mut dawnin a neitumu-in a vaw ziah tur a ni. Thla khat chhung a vaw hnu-ah an dah bo thiag chauh ang.

Tin, chutiag thilah chuan an puithu em em a. Seluphan la tur pawh khan se nei kherah pawh se vulh hmuingil chian duh leh deuh kher a. Chutiag sekhuang an zawh hnu chuan Sedawjin a tlip leh ziah thin a ni. Chuta tang chuan Khuang-chawi hmabak a lo ni ve tawh ang a, mi ropui kai ve pha thawkhata chhiar an ni tawh ang. Tin, sekhuang nana vawk pahniha pakhat zawk kha 'mual buh' atana tih a ni a. Mual buh chu sechhun khuangchawi ni zanah mual-buh thai a awm thin a. Chu chu ke-in an thai a, lam tihna a ni ber e. Ti-chuan, zan ruai an theh ta a, chu chu mual-buh an tih chu a ni. Tin, naupang hovin in chung vawma thawminawj vaw taww awm bawkin, "Sabebuh kâ duh kâ duh," an ti tluar tluar a. Ruai fatu chuan, "Kan fai e, kan hai e, a taww ta e," an tih chinah naupang pawh chu an bang ve ta a. mual-buh chu thlangra-in pawnsa an pe a.

Sekhuang hman zawh tuk chu 'sawh chauh ti' an ti a. Chu ni chu thenruat thate buh leh sa leh zu thum tha tinrenga hraitu do vena ni-ah hmangin 'Chawndo ni' an ti a. An chawh-meh neih ang ang khai khawmin ruai an theh leh thin a. An chawh-meh chu khai khawmin gang a nih avangin chitua chawh-pawh a ni a. Chu avang chuan thu mual lo leh thu inpersan tak tak sawi nan hian 'I theh chu a chawndo sa saai mai,' an ti thin.

**Khuangchawi . Thangkimna:** Thangchhuah nan sepa pihnih leh-sepui pakhat leh vaww pa pakhat talh ngai tur a ni. A hma ami ang bawkin sial chuan *Khwa* an bia a, vaww chu *Sa* biakna a ni. Sepui erawh kha chu 'tlangphal sial' an ti thung. In lama thangchhuah nana a bi kimna a nih avangin 'Thangkimna' an ti. Khuangchawi hma chuan sekhuang ane chiah baww khan kelkhawthang talin sa thing an zar a. An lo tih tawh ang zawng zawng kha an zawh kim leh vek a ngai a. Amaherawhchu, a ropui zawk avangin senso a tam zawkin a hautak zawk hle mai. Sekhuang zawhah

Sedawin a han tip leh a Chumi hnu chuan khuangchawi turin a inbuatsai ta a Kelkhawthanga sathing zar an pho ro chhung khan khuala an lainate an lo chah lawk tawh a.

Nu pu (khuangchawinu faten 'Ka pu' an tih a ru pa leh a nuta te) lam leh pa pu (khuangchawitupa nu nutate) lam erawh chu thing thiatin an ko thin. Thing an thiah dan chu:— Sawhthing zai lep hi hmawlh te zumah an thil tlar thiah a, archangku pahni an vit bur bawk a. A thia tura an mi tirhte chuan, chu an thing thiah tur chu an tawn a, an thiahna khaw lamah chuan an kal ta vang vang a. An thiahna tur in chu an pan nghal a Kawngka an dai luh atang chuan an tawng thiang tawh lo banglata an va thiah veleh an tawng leh thrang chauh a ni. Chutianga an banglata thing an tawn thiah chuan, a neitute chuan, an tuten khuangchawi turin an rawn ko tih an hre nghal mai thin. Thing thiata kal tur hian nuta unaw ngai, thih huna an ruang phum hma ari a g thiang tawn thei ngat an duh bik leh zel thin.

Thing thiahna neitu chuan khuangchawi huna thingdim tur laina a dap nghal a, thing thiah chu vawkpuiin a turh zui nghal bawk a. Vawkpui sa chu thingdim turte chuan an ci tiang thin a ni. Pu thing thiahna hi an induh bik a, "Pu thing thiahna ngat a sin ka nih," an inti thin. An pu chuan khuangchawi nia lam tura a mi sawmte nen pawndum nen an tute khua-ah chuan an lam lut nghuh nghuh mai a. A khua in an lo thir a, mikhuat-ho lam an nih avangin 'khuallam' an tih phah a. Mahse pu thing thiahna te lam dan a nih avangin a hming tak chu 'thingdim' tih a ni zawk. Thingdimho chu tual khat tiangvulte chuan an lo zawm ve zel bawk a. Thingdimho lam dan ber chu: Sirvakal. khawipui thla nghin, sai-lawinukal, arpui-chawmthai, vakawllen leh lamtuang te a ni ber. Heng thingdimho hi khuangchawipa chuan an hlawh a pek thih avangin, thing an dim lam miin zu tulh lo tum mah se an fitur a ni lo, an in vaih chuan an hlawh an chan vek ang.

Thingdim hmahruai chu puan ruakin a lam tur a nia, "Kan lam man sialn mi rei ula, kan zai manah chawng puan in hian u" a tih veleh khuangchawinu chuan puan a han

vawm ang a, chu chu a nei hlen tur a ni. Thingdimho chu ni hnih an cham chhung an lam ber thin. A lam tur zat bi-thlah a awm chuang lo. Khuangchawi ni khuaa thingdimho chu an lar em thin avangin' "Chu mi thingdim chu ka chhim ve'" an tih chuan' "Khuangchawi ka chhim," an tihna tluk a ni. Thingdim man an pe thin a. An pu, thingdim buatsaihtu chu Tlai-sial an pe a. Lam hmahruai dawttu leh a dawt lehtu chu arhluisen emaw an pe a. Midangte cawhchu choak rual ar an man thlah thlah thin. Chuti anga thing an thlah-nate chu kal ngei tura kohna a ni a. Pa pu lam aia nu pu lam an ngai pawimawh zawk. Pa pu lam chu an duh chuan an sawm lo thei. Thingdim tur an sawm a nih rau rau chuan nu pu lam an sawm ngei ngei zawk.

Khuangchawi hma-in sedawi chhun leh Sekhuan te, tih dan zawn zawn kha a chhui kim leh vek a. A danglamna cawh chu: Thingdim bakah Tlangphal sepui a awm ta bik a. Chu sial chu tlangvalho-in intihhlum nan duh tawkin an chaih a. Tlangphal sial phei chu chaih hlum der mah se a paw lo. Chuti ang taka an tihzalen avang chuan a ni 'tlangphal sial' an tihna chu ni. Khuangchawi chu a ropui ber a nih avangin zu ngan tam zawk leh ruaipui zawk buatsai a tul a, a hautak hle a ni. Sekhuan ang chiah bawkin tualah seluphan phunin hnûm talhkuang nen, kelkhawhlang lu rovin an sik tluktir leh bawk ang.

Tin, khuangchawi tih takah sechhun ni hai lama lai mualah zawn chhuah tur *Khuanghlang* an tih leiknui vawnban nei, zawnna pali lawr an siam ang a. Chu khuanghlang chu zau taw takin khuangchawite chhungkua leh an tu an fate len theihna tur baka an thil vawrh tur nena leng turin an siam a. Sechhun ni tlatah lai mualah khuangchawitute nupa leh an chhungte nena chuang chungin an zawn chhuak ta hulh hulh mai a. A khawnawtin an thir huai huai a. Lal mualah chuan khuanghlang an chhawp an thil vawrh tur ar te, bungbel leh silhfen lam te chu an vawrh a. An Inchuh ta noh noh a, a chang changin an nei thin a ni. Pa neinung deuh phei chuan silai leh sial pawh an vawrh a. Mahse sial aiah a hrui tawng chen vel, silai aiah thingfak an vawrh thung. Tin, khuanghlang chu zawn fung pali nei a ni a. Upa hovin an zawa a, an vir

kutalpu<sup>1</sup>chiam a, chutih lai chuan an thil vawrh duh kha an vawrh thin a ni. Tin hetia khuanghlang chawi nana lalmual an' hman<sup>1</sup> hi, an pawng hman ngawt lo va, lai hnenah lalmual hman nan vawkpuiin an lei kher thin Zanah chuan nula leh tlangvalin chawng an chen leh zankhua ang.

Khuangchawi chu sedawin a flip leh ang a, a khuangchawina solu chu vawk pain a lawk leh neei bawk tur a ni. Chumi hnu-ah zawng Thangchhuahpa, pialralah pawh faihawta chawm tur a lo ni tawh ang. Zawhzazopa, duh tawka zauva tukverh pawh hawng thei leh bahzar pawh siam thei, vanlung pawh nei phak a lo ni tawh dawn a ni. A thih hnuah pawh a thlarau chu a ran talh thlaraute chuan an zui duah duah ang a, ropui takin Pialral a pan tawh ang. Pawla pawhin a lo sai ngam tawh dawn lo va, ropui ti takin, a thlarau ve mai mai tawh dawn a ni.

Tin, dan, ang thlapa zawh tluan chhuak leh veka vawh thum khuang a chawi chuan 'Zau' an tih a dawh thei a. Chu chu a kawt mual lai takah in hran bahzar nei vel vekin a sa ang a. A fanute chuan puan an tahir a fapate pawh an thianten an cheng thin. A mual nuam laia sa ni mah se, tumian an sawisel pha tawh lo va, ropui an tun an chawisang zawk a, lai piwhin engkim-ah a vohin pasaltha chauh khim theih 'Zawngchai' meuh pawh a kim thei tawh bawk ang. Hei hi Mizo pi leh pute sakhaw hmanna thila an ngaih ropui bei leh an thlen san theih ber, Kristiante rin dana 'Chatuan Nunna' an tih ang neihna chu a ni.

Thangchhuahnu, thangchhuahpa nih chu chuti khawpa tisa leh thlarauva miropui nihna an ngaih avang chuan thil chakawm tak tur pawh a ni reng a. Ram lama thangchhuah a ni emaw, ia lama thangchhuah a ni emaw lai khua leh turh mi zahawar leh khawtlang ngaih ropui nihna a ni a. Hmanlai Mizo nih phungah an tawngsan theih ber, tunlara 'Multi-Millionaire' an tih ahg dinhmun hi a nih avangin an ropui em em a ni. Chu bakah an rin dana Mitthi khaw kawtchuaa Pawla zah phak leh a sai ngam loh nih leh Pialrala chatuana faihawta chawm nih theihna a nih avangin an sakhaw rin dan atang pawhin a ropui em em a ni.

# INTHAWI DAN

Inthawira hi pi leh pute chuan chi hnih an nei a, chu chu Pathian hnena inthawina leh Ramhuai hnena inthawin a ni. Pathian hnena inthawina hi chu sakhaw hmanna a ni zawk mah a. Bung 3-na lama sawi tawh angin. Sakhaw hmanna chu Pathian chan a ni a. Inthawina lam chi erawh hi chu ramhuai laka an inhlenna, an tlawnna a ni zawk. Chuvang-in, inthawina chu ramhuai hnenah a ni zel thin. Pi leh pu chuan ramhuai hi an be lo va, an duh bawh hek lo. Mihringte tina thintu leh tihrehawm thintu ni-a an ngaih avang erawh chuan, chu a nunrawnna chu tlawn nem tumin a lakah inthawina an hlan mai thin a ni zawk. Pathian an bia a, ramhuai erawh chu an hlauh tlawn thung. Ramhuai laka inthawina pawimawh deuh deuh kan sawi hma-in, pi leh putena ramhuai chi an thliar dan lo chhui hmasa hla-

Pi leh pu ngaihdan chuan - Ramhuai lam chi bi chi hrang hrang awmin an ring a. Ramhuai an tih tak lo chu ramhuai lama cheng lam zawk thin, mihringte tinatu leh e lum hial thin, thlawn hlauhawm tak leh sual tak, ma a khawih loh pawha mi tihphaih hmang si, thawm leh hmel hlauhawm tak taka inlar thin lam nin an ring a. Tin, a chi dung leh chu 'Phung' an ti a. Hei hi khaw chhunga cheng tawh zawk, mipa aia hmeichhia-a inlantir thin, hiepoi lung dum run mai, hmel tihhlawm tak leh na hrang beupui hma-in an ring thung. Chung hlauhawm pui pui tihlawm tum chuan pi leh pute chu an hmanhleih nasa a. An hlauh deuh deuhthe chu:-

**Huai:** Huai chu awm duhna bik nei ni-a an rin avangin, chu a awm duhna ni-a an rin hming ang zelin thinga awm chu 'thinguai' an ti a. A awmna hmuna an ngaih ang zelin 'khamhuai' 'tuhhuai' 'lunghuai' an ti zel a. Tlanga awm erawh chu 'huai' hming puttir lovin 'tlanglal' an ti hlauh thung. 'Chumi tlanglal, kham tlanglal' tiin a tlang hming sawi-in lai hming an puttir a. Huai chi-ah chuan tlanglal chuan thu a nei zau ber a, thlipui leh ruahpui chenin a thunun nin an ngai a. A lung tihawi loh phei chuan thlipui leh ruahpui

a nuañtir chiam thei niin an ngai. Pi leh pu chena 'vamur thah chu thlipui a tleh duh' an tih nachhan pawh vamur chu tlang pang kham cheng thin a ni a. Thah chuan a awmna tlanglal kha a thimim a, chu chuan thlipui a ko ni-a an ngaih vang a ni.

Chuvang chuan, tlang sang kham-purun te hian la ngam ngai lo. Kham-purun fik zawha an nat hlauh phei chuan, chu tlanglal chuan an purun lak chu hua-in a tihnatah an puh ngei ngei a. Kham purun fahran pawh an la ngam ngai lo. Chuvangin, an bawl hla cihmah pawh 'Chumi tlanga thovin lo chhang ang che, tin, a tlang hming chhamin an thawi thin. Tlang lian leh sangth chuan a lai awm vekin an ring a. Chu an rin dan avang chuan tlang lian reng reng an nel ngam ngai lova, a chhipah pawh an lawn mai mai lo. Tin, huai dang thung-huai leh khamhuai te, tuihuai leh pukhuai te pawh chu awm veka an ring avangin, chung chu tihlawm tumin a engamah hmam thing lian bik te, lung lian bik te leh puk ropui bik te chu a huai tawn nan ar-hang emaw ar ngo emaw hmangin an inthawingawt zel a. Mihring tihnat hmang ni-a an ring avangin an hlau em em vek mai a ni.

Huai chuan mihring a tlaa zel chuan an ring bik lem lo va. A chang chuan mihringte a kawm ve-in a duhsak zawng te phei chu a siam lian ve bawkin an ring tho. An mang lamah te inlarin a zawl tawh mihring chu a duhsak em em a. An maniawh engkim pe thin pawhin an ring a ni. Huai chu an awmna hmun atang chuan hmun dangah an insawain an pem thin a. An awmna hlui chu an duh tawh loh chuan an tichhia a, kham te chu an tumin chiam a, thing ni se an tlukar duai duai a. Puk lah an tichim bawken. Chuti ang tak chuan sawisa thin niin an hria a ni. An mihring zawl te mang lamah an tih ngei niin an insawi thin e, zu ti a. Pi leh pute chuan chuti anga an mi zawl tawh te chu sawi tur an hre tuih mai.

**Tau:** Hei hi ramhnuaia cheng thin, zan khaw thim hnu-a vak chhuak chi a ni a. Meichher chhiin an de thluai thluai thin a. A chang leh an meichher chu an infintir leh a, a darh tal leh ang nuai nuai bawken thin. Hmeichhia niin an ring a,

chavengin, 'Tauru' an ti a. Mihring tan hlaubawm tak ni-a an rin avengin rarin an inthawi thin. Tin, k'awhring pum rattu ni-a an rin avengin an tih em em a ni.

**Chawm:** Chawm chu nu lianpui, hnute fuel dhi duai, lui-dung leh thing lera cheng thin chin an ring a. Hmeichhia a nih avengin an sawi pawhin'chawmnu' an ti. Mihringte thil neih pha a awt em em a, chhuhsak a ching a. Ama' lah chuan sual leh khawsi pui a siam thin niin an ngai.

**Inthumkar:** Thekhat chuan 'phungkûr' an ti a. Zana' khaw chhungah a indar thin a. A lianin a sang em em mai a, a din mai mai pawh. Kian in thum ngawt hi a karkalak zo va, chu avang chuan a hmingah 'Inthumkar' an ti a ni. Mi khawlai kel pha lai te hi a pawm kang nawl nawl zel mai a. A pawmtu an hmuh theih si leh a, a mi pawm chauh an hmuh thin avengin pa thlawk angin an hmuh thin niin an sawi. Tin, mi a pawm dawna a kar duh thin a-  
 vang chuan a ni 'phungkûr' an tihna chu ni.

**Khawmu:** Ramhuai chi khat mihlung hruai bo tuih ching a ni a. A mi hruai te chu chawpat h'apangang te hi a eitir thin a. A hruai bo te chuan so te tak angin chung a thil eitir chu an ei thei zel tih an sawi. A mi hruai chuan a rawl mai lo chu a hnel a hmei thei lo va. Khawmu chawi thenkhat chu dam taka lo haw leh an awm a, thenkhat chu thi-a chhar an awm bawh.

**Khawhring:** Tawhu chu khawhring shant chu a ni a, niin a zawl chuan a zawl chu 'khawhring nei' a lo ni ta a. Hmeichhia an ni deuh zel a. Mi pum a tihnat chuan a dam'o chuan, "Chumi khami chu ka ni," tiin a rawn jawng a. Chuta a mi lam apiang chu khawhring neitu a ni ta a. A puhtu leh a puha pawh hmeichhia-ah mah chuan nula an ni duh hle. Khawhring nei chu min an haw em em a. Khawhring neia an puh tawh chuan chu khua-a awm ve pawh an tan a lo nam tawh lo va, zana' tuma hriat loh hlanin an pem vang vang thin. An va pemna khuaten khawhring nei tih an lo hriat ve phei chuan an lo thihrik ve si a, an leihnawng der thin a ni. Khawhring neia nula an in-

puh thin hi. ngaihzawng chungchanga inthikna avangin intih leihnawna inhnar bo nan an inpuh lek a ni duh hle. an ti.

Khawhring chu an hlauh em avangin an thian thin a. an then dan chu: Thil an ei dawn reng rengin an ei tur kha 'Khua-tlai' tlin tlem an paih hmesa ziah a. Chutia an tih chuan khawhring laka fihlm ta turah an inruat a ni. Khawhring hi hmanlaia nula inkara inpuhna chhe tawp khaw a ni. Khawhring an hlauh em avang chuan mi samkhuih te an intawm ngam lo va, mi hrang thil reng reng an pawng lunin tawm ngawt ngam ngai. lo.

**Maimi:** Muthilh hlana mi zial ching, che thei hauh lo va hte ang riai ruai si a hrehawm taka mi zên thin a ni. An muhil chu an rum vak vak a. mahse an rum ri chhauk thei si lo. Rilru sim kara inhre siin manganthlak takin a awmtir a. Rilru-in 'zakah a dek mai ang a,' han ti ia zu lutuk mai hian a dek rgei ngei a, a chet theih chuan si loh. Mahse kezungpui a chet theih phawt chuan han chet da nan thlah mai e, an ti.

**Tulum:** Ran emaw mihring emaw thi tawh kavchhung-ah lutin damlai ang chiahin a sim a, biak theih leh che thei vekin mitthi ni tawh siin a awmtir thin niin an sawi. Mihring dam pangngai ang awmtir siin na tihthaih a ching a, a chakzia lah chu mihring tha let tam pu-in an sawi.

**Lasi:** Lasi chu tlanglal zinga chhiar. nula hmeltha tak tak, thlarau tha chi, ramse neitu, Lurh leh Tan tlang hmun-puia hmang niin an sawi. Tlangval te hi an ngaizawng ve thin a. Pasaltha ramvakin kawr an han per kai thaui thaui mai te hi an hmuhin zawl an chak ta thin a. An chak ang ngeiin tlangval leh pasaltha pawh an zawl fo thin. Chung an zawl te chuan sa hi an kap thei em zel a, an Lasi zawl khin an duh hun hunah an kahtir thin niin an ngai. Ramsa vengtu an nih avangin an mi zawl te chu sa an kahtir thin avang chuan, sa kap thei tak chu 'Lasi-zawl' an ti. Lasi zawlin sa an koh an kah lain phungzawl erawh chu a zawlin chitthli tla dua'an a nam thlu thung thin e, zu tia.



**Pheichham :** Mihring ang chiaha taksa nei, a kawng atanga sangha anga zuih thla-in ke pakhat chauh a nei a. A kephah chu nausen kephah tiat lek, a letlinga kephah invuahn a keartui chu hma lamah a awn hlauh e, an ti. Miin pheichham an man chuan, "Enge i duh sawi thuai rawh," hi a ti thuai a. Duhber chu thaw hauh lo va sawi zawh vek tur a ni a, an tia lawm. Thawk vaih chuan, "Phengphehlepa khua a tlai zo ta," a ti a, an duh zawng chu a tihsak duh tawh hauh lo, an ti. Mi pakhat pawhin pheichham a man a, ani chuan a duh zawng a zawt thuai a, a mantu chuan rang tak thaw miah lo hian, "Bete hliang-kang buh leh bai, vawkpui sial kel ui leh ar," a ti thuai a. Chuta tang chuan buh leh bal leh ranvuh-ah a hmuingil ta em em a, an ti. Ralte-nuin a man ve a, Pheichham chuan a thil duh a zawt ve a, ani chuan Ralte tawng hian, "Lal bang beh," a ti a. Chu chu 'Lalber nih' tihna a ni a. Mahse pheichham chuan Ralte tawng a lo thiam si lo va, 'lal banga beh' a ti emaw a ti a, lal bang-ah a bet a bet ta mai a, an ti.

**Khuavang:** Upa chuan khuavang hi ramhuai chi khat, hmeichhia hlir niin an ring a. Nula an ni berin an pianhmang erawh chu mihring nen a danglam a. An mit hi khamphet lovin a tung kaih a. An zahinawh a khamphet tiat thung a, an ti. Mihring hi an zawl ve phin a, mahse Lasi ang em chuan khuavang zawl chu an tam lo. Anmah chuan dam-reina leh tar theih lohca neitu ramhuai chi khat a ni a. Mizozinga khuavang zawl an sawi lar tak chu Thusaama a ni. A zawlte chuan thi thei lo tarin an slam a, a dam rei ta em em mai a. Tin, a khuavang zawl chu tuma hnena sawi lo tur in khuavang chuan an khap tiat a, a sawi chuan a thi nghal ang tih an hrith a. Mahse nikhua a lo rein nun a lo ningin thangthar nun inthlak danglam te pawh a ning ta bawk a. A dam reiza chu : A ha chu hahlam pangngai ang hian a thlawn a, a to leh zel bawk a. A hahlam thlawn a khawngawt pawh paiper khat a tling e, zu ti a.

Tichuan, thangthar nun mher danglam chu a ningin dam phet lovin thih hial a lo chak ta a. Khuavang-ho lah chuan a tar hlaavin an zawl reng mai bawk si a. Mahse a tawpah zawng a thangthar nun nin chuan a buk thlu ta a.

Tum khat chu an tia lawm, khuavangho chu Thasiama zawl tumin an lo kal leh a. Mahse Thasiama chuan thih a lo thlang ta a, khuavangho a hmuh velch chuan ring tak hian, "Kha, keimah Thasiama-thangthar-nun-ninga, khuavang chhu kham- pheik ka luk," a ti a. Sawi loh tur a sawi tak avang chuan a thi ta c. an ti.

**INTHAWINA:** Mzo pi leh pu-ah inthawina chi hran a tam hle a. Mahse chung inthawina reng reng chu ran, huai leh mihring tina thintu, hmuh theih loha khawsa thin atanga thihthi-theihna nei laka inthawina a ni ber a. Pathian an tih tak tak hnenah inthawina an hlan lo. Pathian an biak chuan inthawina lam aijn 'sakhaw hmanna' an ti zawk. Mihring tina thintu ramhuai leh phung leh huai chi hrang hrang tawn lungawia an natna la kiang tura inhlanna a ni ber. Tin, an tawn loh vek leh an vau khanna lam a ni zawk. Inthawina hming leh thawi dan chi hrang hrang a tam hle mai. Pathian hnenah inthawina pawh a awm tho.

**Daibawl:** Daiah bawl hmun an neih avanga 'daibawl' tih a ni. Khawsik thawina a ni ber a. A tinatu chu tui-huai leh ramhuai ni-a an rin avangin biak kawp a ngai a, tui huai tan arpa, ramhuai tan arnu an hmang. Chu inthawi chu a hautak hle a, bawhlho a ngai tam a. chung bawhlho te chu:-

- (1) Mau ziak ran thembu ang a siam patuk
- (2) Lenglep pahnih. Chu chu nguntang vela sei hmawhlte hmawr lamah hmawhlte tawitê an tawn kawkalh a, a inkawkalh zawnga la dum leh lasen karthlaka veh kual veh kual phui tur a ni.
- (3) Theibial an tih mau tan bun panga zufe bel,
- (4) Rawhcheh panga baw, mau meh pawr tar tel kher
- (5) Ba kho ang a hnane-tah a khaihpup zawng kher an hman thin, 'Maicham' an tih pakhat.
- (6) Hluma siam se lem panga.
- (7) Hluma siam baw darbu lem bu khat.
- (8) Hlum veka siam sangha nupa 'nghaleng nupa' an tih te chu a ni.

Daibawl inthawi an neih hma chuan damlo inah puithiam lovin an awm khawm a. Bawl-hmun an pan hmam puithiam

chuan an inthawina tur arpa zawk kha khai then ai lauh lauh chungin, mau bur chu tum thum a'n chhem ri vang vang a. Chutah ...? "Hai ... .., Chibai... .., Ramchawngnu, Ramchawngpa, a ti maw? Ramchawnglala ram vua vua a ti maw? Paisem zawlah pai sem tang a ti maw? Sum sem zawlah sum sem tang a ti maw? Ka rawhcheh a tha... ." tiin a bawhlo hming chu a han chham kim a. "...hlang ta'ng a ti maw?" a han ti vang vang a. Chutia a chham zawh chuan a ar khai chu pawn lamah a theh chhuak thak a. Chutah chawfun nen bawhlo zawng zawng nen bawhmun panin an chhuak ta a. In an chhuahsan dawn chuan hmun an phiat ngei ngei tur a ni a, mahse char lam emaw thlang emaw hawia phiah a thiang lo, awn lam hawiin an phiat ngei tur a ni.

Bawhmunah chuan bawhlo chu a rem dan bik riau a awm a. Puithiamin a hmun takah a rem a. Maicham an hunna bulah lei cho khuarin hnah phahin tui an chhung a, chu chu 'tuikhur' an ti a, chutah chuan nghaleng nupa chu a dah a. Puithiamin a nihna tur anga a buatsah sel hna chuan ar kha a han then iak leh lauh lauh a, bur a chhem ri leh a, chutah, 'Hai... .. Chibai... .., i chung a Pathan, hnawja Pathan kan sual thupha chawina dingin sa serh sa lung Mannaasipa kan hungin hlan i, i van tukverh-ah khan mi hung thir la, a pek kan them naw leh a ngaidan lo them la, Chibai... .., Ram-Ramchawngnu ka hlui khuang lo chhang ang che, Ramchawag-pa, ka hlui khuang lo chhang ang che. Ram vua vua-in lo chhang ang che. Sum sema miin lo chhang ang che, Pat sema miin lo chhang ang che, Thing-bula min thovin ka hlui khuang lo chhang ang che, lung bula miin thovin ka hlui khuang lo chhang ang che, ka chham thelha miin lo chhang ang che, ka lawh thelhin ka hlui khuang lo chhang ang che." a ti a.

An mi thawi kha Rova lo ni ta ang se, "Rova mantu hi lo haw ula, a lu a ban tlan nan ka ti e, khuava hlin chu phelth ula suangtung delh chu hnawt khang ula, thingin a delh leh chawi sawn rawh u, Chibai... .., ka thembu a tha a ti, ka thebial a tha a ti, ka rawhcheh a tha a ti, ka maicham a tha a ti, ka leugled a tha a ti, ka changsial a tha a ti ka darbu a tha a ti, ka nghaleng a tha a ti. Tui-bungpains, tui-bung-

puipa, Rova chawnbanarawn vuan che, i vuan thei tawh lo vang, dur, Taudu tlan rawh," tiin puithiam chuan ar chu a han zai a. A thi chuan bawlhlo zawng zawng chu a pertir vek a, a sa serh chu maichamah a pe a. A sa dang erawh chu bawhmunah an chhum a, an ei a. An ei ban chuan hawn a thiang a. An chaw ei khamah an inthawi chu an zo a ni ta a. Mahse an tuikhur hiaha tui kha an thal hawng a, in an lut mai thiang lo va. Ina awmte chuan tui an lo theh a, chumi hnu-ah an lut ta chauh thin. An tuikhura tui an thal hawn khan damlo kut leh ke an zut a, tichuan an inthawi chu anzo fel ta a ni. An inthawina ar phuhrin kha puithiamin a la a, aien nan an hman thin.

**Bawlkhath:** Daibawla thawi tawh damlo chu a la dam chuan loh chuan Bawlkhath an tihin an thawi leh a. Daibawl thawi dan nen a lem chuango. A danglamna awm chhun chu: Thembu kha a ngai ta lo va, lenglep pawh pakhat chauh a tawh a, ar sa ei bang leh a chhumua bel hawn a thiang lo ta bik bawh a ni.

**Zunthiang:** Kaih leh sual thawina a ni. A rang a ranga thawi tul damlo thawina a ni a. A thawi nan ui emaw ar emaw an hman a, daipawn-ah bawh an thawi thin. Thawin an ui an hman chuan a hmul cihe tla tawh a ni tur a ni a, ar a nih leh arpa fep tla sik sek tawh a ni tur a ni. Bawhmun an pan nghal mai a, puithiam chuan a tlang hining hriat zawng zawng chhamin, "..... (chumi tlang) atanga thovin lo chhang ang che," a han ti diat diat a. A hnunungberah an chenna khaw tlang chu a chham a. Chu tah: "Se kawng raurawn zawh che, vawh kawng raurawn zawh che," tiin an damlo kha Rova a nih leh, "Rova hnenah i awm thei tawh lo vang, a phcipungrawn vuan che, a thlunglu-ahrawn vuan che, a chawnbanahrawn vuan che, Rova hi i man thei tawh lo ang," a han ti a, inthawina ui chu a'n zai a. He inthawina ui hi chuan ngul pawh a nei ve lo. A thawi nan-Bawhmunah khan tutum chhia-in thangte an dawh a, a kiang-ah maicham an hung a, chumi chungah chuan hluma siam Chawmnu lem an din chu an dintir a. Chu chawmnu chu ui thin an pehtir tut a, a sa serh chu thangte-ah an hlan a. Ui sa chu an chhum a, puithiam hovin an ei nghal a. An ei bang

chu a bel chawpin hawn a thiàng lo va, daiah an hnutchhiah a, tuman tihchhiat a thiàng lo.

He inthawina bawthlo nei lo hi chuan 'saisen' an tung tal tur a ri. Saisen tun nan - Bawhmunah tuum phelin thàngtê an dawh ang a, a ban filawr ler chu lasen leh ladum leh lavar zaiin an thlung kual ang. Tin, a ban filawr ler hnung lam zawkah lenglep pakhat ve ve an thiat lawr vâ bawk tur a ni. Tin, thàngte hma lam si a hnuaiah chuan maicham an hung a. Tin, an thawi nan thlai chi kim leh, an mi thawi chu hmeichhia a nih chuan pawnfen chhia leh hmunphiah, mipa a nih leh ipte chhia, chung chu emah an dah a. Puithiam chuan - "Hei Rova neih Lala neih ka han puk a ni. An retheih a chhiat em avangin lo ngaithiam rih ta che," tiin thupha a han chawi a. Chumi hnu-ah an thawi a zirin ipte chhia emaw pawnfen chhia emaw chu thàngte ban filawr lerah an tar ta thîn a ni.

**Khal:** Pi leh pu rin dan chuan:- Mihring hi engemaw ni min khal min khaltu hi awmin an ring a. Khal hrang hrang a awm a, chung khal lar zuat deuh te chu: Kel khal (khalpui an ti) te, ar khal te, arpui hang khal te, vawkte khal te, khal thuang te, khal chuang te, khal chung te, khal chuam te, hmar khal te, sa khal te, lasi khal te, leh va chung khal te a ni. Heng khal hi a hman dan leh a hman chian a inang lo va. Tin, heng inthawina reng reng hi a hmangtu chu puithiam vek a ni a. A bawthlo pawh a inang vek hek lo. A hman dan chu:-

**Kel khal (khalpui):** Damlo na takin a taksa peng dang khawi mah tiche si lovin a kutzung-tang pahnih chauh a tihkak tha mai chuan an ngaih a tha lo hle thîn a. A thawi nan 'kel khal' an tih 'khalpui' an tih chuan an thawi thîn a ni. An thawina kel chu la upa lo tak, mahse a lai thlawn tawh ngei a ni tur a ni. Puithiamin a talh hna chuan heti hian a han chham a. Khawi khawi khua emaw a bula chhamin. "... lo tho che," a han ti lawr a Chumi hnu chuan, "Ngau tarah lo tho che, ngau buangah lo tho che," a th leh hnu-ah hnam hming chhamin a han chham leh ta thung a. Hcti ang hian, entir nan: "Hnamte

tlangah lo tho che, Chawngthu tlangah lo tho che?" a ti ang a, a hnuhnung berah chuan a chenna khaw tlang kha a han chham ang a, "... tlanga lo thovin ka muahhawih (kel) lo chhang ang che," a tih veleh kel kha na vak lovin a nakah a vita, an vaw hlum zui nghal thin. A sa serh chu samtawn leh samkhai-in an zem a, khumpui lu zawn banglai thlang-ah an tar a. A sa serh thenkhat chu hawn theih hauh loh turin pate chhungah an khung a, kel lu an tarna hnuaiah an dah thin. A thawina kel mei chu damlo khan a awrh a, a awrh duh loh chinah thul chhinah an khai leh thin. An thawi atanga ni thum chhung chu a hrih (serh) rih ang. He ni thum chhung hian damlo khan pum a tlawh thiang lo va. Mikhual an thleng thiang baw lo Mikhual an thlen chuan an mikhual thlen chuan thawi lehna tur kel man a chawi tur a ni a. Chu chuan kel dang leiin an thawi tha leh ngat ang.

**Ar khal:** Hei hi dam leh dam loh thil pawh a ni chuang lo.

A duh chuan an duh hun hunah an hmang thei.

Ar khal a nih avangin arpa-hluisen ngeia hman a ni. An hman tamna ber chu, pasaltha kut chawl tawhin sa an kah leh theih nan an hmang tam ber. An hman dan ber chu: Arhluisen kha puithiamin a keng a, a talh hma chuan, "Chibai....., khalin aw ka hlui-khuang lo chhang ang che Lurhpua thovin ka hlui-khuang lo chhang ang che. Tanpui atanga lo thovin ka hlui-khuang lo chhang ang che. Nula ruala khalin ka hlui-khuang lo chhang ang che. Tlangval ruala khalin ka hlui-khuang lo chhang ang che," a tih hnu-ah anmahni chenna tlang kha a chham hnuhnun bera hmangin, "..... atanga lo thovin ka hlui-khuang lo chhang ang che," a tih hnua arhluisen chu a tal a. An thawina ar fep chu samtawn leh samkhaiin an zem a. khumpui lu zawn banglai thlang lamah an tar thin.

**Vanchung khal:** Hnar thi ching leh thi chhuak reh thei lo thawina a ni ber a. Tin, inthawi tliip leh nan leh a kokim nan an hmang baw. A thawi nan arhluisen an hmang a. Puithiam chuan, "Khalin aw ka hlui-khuang lo chhang ang che, van thimpua lo thovin Liana hlui-khuang lo chhang ang che. Thir leilawna lo thovin ka hlui-khuang

lo chhang ang che. Nula ruala khalin ka hlui-khuang lo chhang ang che, tlangval ruala khalin ka hlui-khuang lo chhang ang che," ti-a a chham zawh chuan ar nghawng chu a zai a. A sa serh chu khumpui lu zawn thehlanah thlangra-in an rawlh kang daih a. Engmahin a ei theih loh nan an khuh him tlat bawh a. A tukah chuan, "Ni thar thla thar a chhuak ta. kan thieng ta e," an ti a. An sa serh chu an la thla a, khumpui lu zawn chhuat awngah an chhung thla hiau va, a sa dang chu an ei thin. He inthawina hi a tlipna a ni a, heti chung pawha a la dam theih loh chuan a thawi dan pangngai tê bawh-in a bul atangin an thawi leh thin,

**Khal chuang :** Hei hi na lai sawi tur inhre si lo, na tlata inhre site thawina a ni. A thawina tur an duh uluk lo hle a. Kel thisawn mai mai pawh hman theih a ni na a, chutiang em zawng an hmang ngai lo.

Aw le, khala inthawi chu sawi sen a ni lo va, khala inthawi a nih reng reng chuan samtawn leh samkhai chu a serh zinga a mei ang a ni a, a tel ngei ngei ziah a ni. An hman dan lah inang vekin tula zemin sa serh tawn nan an hmang ziah thin a ni.

**INTHAWINA DANGTE:** Chhim leh Nau hri: Inthawina chi

hrang daih a ni na a, an hman dan a inan em avangin sawi kawp ila. Chhim chu nupa fa nei thei lo fa nei theihna tura inthawina a ni. Arpui tui laia hman a ni a, a remchan loh chuan, aingopui kha artui pakhat nen ama tui ni-awm takin bawmah an khung a, Puithiam lo lutin chu chu a han hmuh chuan, "E . . . , in ar chu a tui a lawm maw le," tiin brethiam takin a han hrilh der a. Tichuan, arngo tui lai talhin thiam hla chhamin puithiam chuan a talh ta thin a ni. A talhna hmun chu khumpui zawn chhuat lai a ni tur a ni. An thawi hun chu tlai lamah a ni ngei ngei thin a, a sa serh chu pate-ah khungin khumpui hnuah a tuk ni chhuah hnu-a pah leh mai turin an chhuah rih a. A sa erawh kha chu a tuk lama ei turin an buatsaih thin. Tin, 'Nauhri' thawi dan chu 'Chhim' thawi dan ang chiaha hman a ni a. Mahse ar hang hman a ni thung a, a sa serh chu changel hiaha fun

phawtin pate-ah tho, khumpui hnuaijah bawh an chhiah a. A hmul chu samtawnin hmawh an têt a, tapchhak zawn chiah pathlang bangah an thiat a. A sa serh chu chhim ang bawh-in a tuk ni chhuah hnu-ah an paih a, a sa pawh a tuka ei a ni.

**Bawhpui:** He inthawina hi khawpal leh khawsikpui leh sual (kaih) thawina a ni. Inthawina chi dang zawng zawng aini an ulukin an fet a. A thawitu puithiam nen pathum emaw punga emaw, a tam berah pasarih emaw an ni tur a ni, pasarih a chuan an tam thiàng lo. Hetia pasarih bi an thiah nachhan hi chu khawpal awmtirtu hi unau sal sarìh ni-a an ngaih vang a ni a. Khawsikpui leh sual (kaih) awmtirtu chu 'Chawmnu nîin an ring a. (Ramhuai en rawh) A thawi dan thu-ah chuan zunthiàng thawi dan leh Ramnupui thawi dan nen a lem chuang lo. A nattir dan danga an rin vang maia hming hran nei a ni, a thiam hla pawh a lem chuang ta lo reng a. Bawhlo pawh a duh hautak na rawh:-

- (1) Thembu bu ruk an siam ang a, pawnfen anga zaiin hnahthial an fentir thenh ang a, a kawngchilbah ting-dum leh ting-sen an hreng bet ang.
- (2) Maicham Pakhat (3) Lenglep pahni (4) Rawhcheh panga
- (5) Theibial panga (6) Hluma siam Chawmnu lim
- (7) Hlum veka siam thi leh dar leh (8) Nghaleng nupa

Chung zawng zawng chu bawhmunah an keng ang a, puithiamin thiam hla a chham hnu-ah a thawina tur vawk leh ar a talh nghal ang. Chawmnu lim chu vawk rangin an tuam ang a, vawk thin chu a sehtir bawk ang. Tin, chung bawhlo zawng zawng chu vawk thisen chuan a luan vek tur a ni bawh. Tin, daibawl inthawia an hum hiah ang khan hum hiatin nghaleng nupa kha an dah ang a, tuikhura mi ngei an chawi tui chu, chu a humhiah 'rum' an tihah chuan an chhung tur a ni. Tin, chu an bawhmunah chuan pawnfen thalai ngei an zar tur a ni bawh. Chu pawnfen chu an inthawi zawha puithiam neih nghal tur a ni. A duh loh chuan an thawia te chhung ni lo mi dang an pe ang.

**Ramnupui:** Chakloh vei leh pum puar thawina a ni a. arpui hangin an thawi thin. A tinatu chu theibaal-



ah awmin an ring tlat a. Theibal chu (thei kung) upa chuan iulsenin vengin an ring a, ei pawh an ei ngam ngai lo. A thawi dan leh a bawhlho chu daibawl thiam hla nen a inang chiaa a. A danglamna chu inthawina sa ei bang kha hawn a thianga lo a, bawhlmuna kal loten in lamah 'hring' an lo buatsaih diam tur a ni thung. Thiam hla chu hetiang hian an chham thin:- "Chibai . . . ., nang, velvulnu, nang, velvulpa, nang, chhuahlamarawn hawngnu, nang, tlaklamarawn hawngpa, velvulnu, velvulpa, theibala lo tho che, theipui sura lo uai che. Velvulnu, velvulpa, chhuahlama hrungnu, tlaklama hrungpa, tlangdungrawn zui che, di zairawn phen che. Liana pheiphungahrawn man che, a chawnbanahrawn man che, a sakruangahrawn man che. Lungin a delh leh hnawli kiang ula, thingin a delh leh chawisawn ula, khuva hlin chu phelh ula, Liana lu leh ban tlan nan kan ti. In ding in vei kha dawh rawh u, in nupui infanau hnenah tlanpui rawh u, chhun leh zan zawmin," a han ti a. A thawituten in an thlena an luh mai thian loh avangin, daibawl inthawi ang chiaa khan tui an lo theh hnu-ah chauh an lut thin.

**Hring:** Hei hi miin anchhia an lawh anga an chungaa thlen loh nan leh luhai leh tha khama nato thawina a ni. A thawi nan ui an hmang a, uingul atan khiang tuai 'chauh hman thian a ni. An thiam hla chu hnam hrang hrang hming a bula chham lawr zelin: "..... (Pautu, Hmante, etc. . .) hring in lo chhang ang che," a tih zawhah a damlo hming chhalin, "..... hringin lo chhang ang che. hnam una hringin ka lengui hi lo chhang ang che," a ti a, ui chu a at a. Ui thi chu damlo kaiza leh kiukawnah te, a chal leh a thinah te a hnawih den den a. An thawia chu a nat deuh chuan ui thi chu a lum lai ngoiin an hawptir thin. Uingul chu kawtah an phun a, a velin ama to ve reng ni-awm tak hian Lem leh Khâm hi an phun chuk bawk a. A thawina sa serh chu tui lumin an leih pawp a, uingulah chuan an tar a, a sa dang crawh chu an ei thin.

**Khuavang hring:** A thawi nan ui bawk an hmang a, an neih loh chuan a remchan hun apianga ui la hman leh turin an an hmang rih mai thin. Puithiam chuan, "Hring aw, ka lengui lo chhang ang che," a tih zawhah ui chu

a ât a, a sa serh chu bur chhungah a khung a, a lu a khung hnunngber tur a ni. Ui ngul atan chuan thingsia kher an hmang thung. A sa serh khungna bur chu ui ngul lerah an tar a. Chu inthawina chu mit eng leh luhai ilo thawina a ni.

'Hring' tih awmzia ni deuh ber chu: Mihringte timihringtu, thil siam dang zawng zawng aia mihringte chungnunna lai leh hlut bikna lai hi a ni.

**Arte pum phel:** Nau har thawina dan a ni: Arte nung a laiah an zai chhum hmawk mai a. A mawng lam chu hnang kual te tak tē tē panga nen khaw mawng-sh an dah a. A lu lam erawh chu hnangkual te tak tē tē bawk pasarih nen khaw lu-ah an dah thung a. Puithiam chuan nu chhui hawn zau nan tui tai setlem te chu a intir a. Chuta an thiam hla chham chu: "Tau tek teknu, tau tek tekpa, khaw dung hrulnu, khaw yang tannu; khaw dung hrulnu, khaw yang tannu tak hi aw...ka thal tak e, ka sumtual zawlah," a tih zawh veleh arte chu a tan chhum ta hmawk a. Nau lo piang chu hi sarh chhung pawnah pawm chhuah miah loh tur a ni. Chutia pawm chhuah an phal loh nachhan chu zawng a bawrh nat hlahv vang mai a ni.

**Hritawn (Naupang hri):** Naupang ratna hlahhawm tak a ni. Mahse thawi a ngeih hlein an sawi, thawi tawh chu dam makmawh an ti hial. A thawi han vawkte leh arhluisen an hmang a. Vawkte a remchan loh chuan arhluisen ngawt pawhin a thawi theih tho. A bawhlo dang chu: Thingpil-chhah leh hmu tau zik leh khuangthli zik an hmang. Puithiam chuan, "Kawi kunga lo thawk che, nizung rawn zui che, thla zung rawn zui che. Liana pangti-a i sen theih tawh loh nan ka hluikhuangin ka jin che. Van thimpuia lo thawk che, dar leilawn chungah lo thawk che, chhum thush karah lo thawk che. Tumpui kawvah lo tum che, kham puk karah lo tum che. Tumpangpui meiah lo uai che, lawichal chungah lo chung che. Se kawng rau, vaw kawng rau rawn zui che. Liana pangti-ah rawn sen che, i sen-thei tawh lo vang. Hnai sen i chhuah thei tawh lo vang, hnai var i chhuah thei tawh lo vang," a ti a. Ar chauh an hman chuan, "Ka hluikhuangin ka jin che," (an hman-khawp chuan) "Ka khai kawp-in-ka jin che," a han ti a.

Puithiam chuan a thawina ran chu a tihlum a. Chutah, "Epgmah dang an nei lo ve, unau neih an rawn puk a ni e. I nupui fanau hrenah chbun zan zawmin tlanpui rawh," a han ti a. A thawina ran thisen chu damlo na laiah chuan a hnawih den den a. A sa chu in chbunga lak luh thian a ni lo va, pawnah ei ngei ngei tur a ni. Ei bang a awm pawhin pawnah vek an hnutchhiah a. A tuka ei leh an duh chuan ei leh theih a ni. A sa chhumna har mei chu phum bo vek tur a ni a, phum hma-in puithiam chuan, "He ka suanglungpui hi a nghin hmaloh chuan i che-châng thei tawh lovang," tiin a chham hmasa thin. Inthawina sa chhumna thuk hawl an phum bona chhan chu, an thawi kha natna hlauhawm a nih avanga inkai an hlauh thu a ni. A sa serh pawh an phum vek a, an phum hma-in sa har-mei phum hmaa chham hla ang bawkin puithiamin a chham thin. Chu inthawina chu dan naranin thim hlimah an hmang ber a. Chutia an thawina chu an ngeih em em e, zu ti a. A thawina sa chhum so hmasa an hawptir hman phawt chuan, thi-chhawnga lum tawh pawhin har mei an rawn vil leh thei nghal thinin an sawi.

**Nau hri:** Nausen puaja inthawina a ni a a tui dana nausen thawj dan chi hrang hrang a awm a. Chungte chu:-

(1) Arte hring ban (2) Bawrhkeu (3) Ar-luilam (4) Uiluilam (5) Zun hnawm (6) Sava dawpsen tawn (7) Nau lai hriih

(1) **Arte hring ban:** Nau a pian atanga ni thum ni-ah hman a ni a, nau an lo hrisel zel theihna tura thawina a ni a. An thawi dan chu: Chaw hi fun te tak tê tê fun thumin emaw fun nga-in emaw fun sarihin emaw an fun a, a vai chuan mauphel an chehtir a, a tawp berah arte an chehtir bawk a. Arte chu a lu-ah an zai thi ser-ser a, a thi chu nau chalah leh a thinah an hnawih a. Chutia an hnawih hnu chuan chung bawhlo chu pawn bangah an tar a. Chu arte chu a duh apiangin vulha tan an la thiang. Hemi hnu-ah hian naute pa pa chu hna thawk lovin ni thum chhung a awm leh ang. Hetia arte thi an hnawih thin avang hian a ni, "Tu fa ar ah loh nge i nih?" ti a mi dawsawhna tawngkama an hmanna chu ni. Falak leh sawn te hi chuan arte hring bana thawi an lo hlauh kher si lo va.

(2) **Bawrhkeu:** Nau hi an pian atanga ni sarih velah an bawrh a chhuak (keu) thin a. An bawrh chhuak chu a nat zual loh nan an thawi a, zanah mut hunah thawi tur a ni. Thiam hla an chham a, chutah vawmhruai kual chhungah naute chu vawi thum an hlang tlang tawn a. Chum! hnu chuan khawvar hmaloha mei chhum leh tawh lo turin an thawih té té a an mu nghal vang vang thin.

(3) **Arte-lui lam:** Ar luilam hi nau a pian atanga ni sarih a tlin hma ngeja thawina a ni. Nu hnute tui tam nan leh chak lo thawina a ni a. Chu avang chuan naute nu kha a nau neih atanga ni sarih a tlin hma loh chuan pawn a chhuak tur a ni lo. Ni sarih a tlin hma chu indim takin in chhungah a inkhung a. A thawi nan ar nu leh ar pa an hman.

(4) **Ui lui lam:** Uia hman a nih avanga a hming hi pu mai a ni. Nau piansual hlauih thila thawina a ni. Ui chu puithiam a at a, a thi chu nausen chalah a hnawih thin. Ui sa chu puithiam leh naute chhungten an ei.

(5) **Zun hnawm:** Ui an hman a, nau zun cheh thawina a ni. Puithiamin ui chu a at a, sa tuihang chu nat an intir a, a sa chu puithiam hovin lainate nen an ei thin.

(6) **Sava dawp sen tawn:** Naupang kaih leh sual venna a ni. Nausen chhip sam-ah tharberh (sava) dawp sen hi khawite-hnunin an char bet a, a sen vat vat thin. Hetia an tihna chhan hi chu hmanlai tui atanga an hriat a ni a. Hmanlain karin mi a kah hlumah tulum a lut a. Chu tulum chuan naupang kaih leh suatir zawnga inlar a tum a. Chu chu an hriatin chu tulum inlar loh nan chuan sava dawp sen an tar ta a ni. Chutia tar nachang an hriat nachan pawh: Pa pakhat vek mumangah chu tulum chu a lo hmu a, naupang sava dawp sen tawn apiang khawih loh a tum thia mang lama a lo sawi vang a ni e, an ti.

(7) **Nau lai hrilh:** Hei hi nau piang thar neitu pa inserh na a ni. A inserh chhung chu 'nau lai hrilh' a ni. Nau a pian dawnin 'nau vai' an tih buhban chiah puam kan puah hi an siam a. Nau a pian atanga ni thum chhung ngelin he 'nau vai' hi an kangin nau chhartaté

nen an ber ang a, nau zu an tih an zu bawk ang. Chung thil chu nau a pian dawn hnaih atanga lo inrin lawk a tul a. Chung thil tihna-ah chuan nau chhartu chu hnaih hauh lo va koh ngei ngei tur a ni. Tin, naute pa chuan ni thum chhung chu engmah a thawk tur a ni lo va, ni thum hnu ah chuan a thawk thiang tawh na a, nau bawrh an keu hnadoh chuan thil tawn leh hmerh chu a la thiang chuang lo. Chung thil tih khawmna-ah chuan naupang leh tlangval tel a thiang lo.

**THLAWHHMA THILA INTHAWINA:** Pi leh pute chuan thlawhhma chu an ei zawna ber a nih avangin, thiang tak leh rilru ngaihangam saia an neih theih loh tur chu an nei duh hauh lo va. Thlawh-hma thila eng emaw flek a awm phawt chuan insuan theih a la nih chuan an lo pawm an sawn a, a theih tawh loh leh thawt tin rengin an inthawi thin. Chung an inthawina langsar zuol deuh deuh chu: (1) Lo thiang hman leh (2) Thiang lo hman te chu a ni.

(1) **Lo thiang hman:** Hei hi an thlawhhma pawm leh a vela engmah ngai that lohna thil an hmuh loh lawmthu sawina inthawi a ni. Chung thiang lo an th chi rang reng chu an vah lala an hmuh emaw an hriat emaw a nih phawt chuan an lo chu a chauhnaa ngai hnaih a. Tin, an duh loh zung an lo hmuh si loh, a hnu chhuahsan lehna hun ni tawh si loh chuan an inthawi ukuk hle thin. Mahse engmah inlamela leh ngai that lohna an neih loh a, thlamuang taka thlawhhma an lak theih dawn atanga an in thawt dan chu: Ar pahnih, pakhat che ar puitlinga an chhik ngam, chuthiang inthawi nana tlak 'ram thuk' an tih chin ruai a nih chuan a pakhat zawk chu tē deuh mah se a pawt lo. Chumi hman tur chuan inti puithiam chawp thei an awm chuan puithiam panggai ruai lovin an i-todelh mai thei.

Thlam neih hman an hman ngai lo va thlam neih hnu-ah ngei an hman a. Thlam char ban thlang bul lejiah hum an hut a, chu an lam hiah hman an thah chuan tur an bun a, chhangphut vei kha awm vel an chul a. A thlangah thing kak nei te tak tē tē pahng hizar ban angin an phia a, thing te tak tē a kakah an kham bawk a. Chu thing khmuh chuan

hmawhlte ull thlah tuthlawh lem atana an siam te tak tē tē, a lo neiute chhungkaw zat chiah an bang tlar nghian a. Chutah puithiam chuan thiam hla a han chham a: “Khaih, khaih, khaih..... vawin chu rawn inkawm rawh aw. Mim za fang za kan rawn dil dawn e. Nun thuak pang dam kan rawn dil dawn e. Upa leh upa inkawm ila, nula leh nula inkawm ila, tlangval leh tlangval inkawm ila, naupang leh naupang inkawm ila. Hei le, buh za, fang za kan ngen a ni e,” a han ti a. Ar chu a nghawngah a zat a, a thi chu rumah khan a fartir a. A sa chu an chhuma an ei thin.

(2) **Thiang lo hman:** Hei hi a thuan loh dan a zira thawi dan chi tam tak a awm thei. Mahse a lar zual chi hnth a awm a. Chi khat chu: Vavah emaw thlawhlatah emaw, sih emaw tuivamit emaw awm se an hmang thun. An hmanna hmun pawh chu sih emaw tuivamit hnarah kher emaw chuan an hmang a. A thawi nan arhluisen leh arpui hang a ngai a. Arhluisen chauh chu bawhlmunah an keng a, arpoi hang kha chu thlamah a ngaktu pakhat nen an lo awm a. Thi, a bawhllo dang chu:

- (1) Hluma siam se lem panga (se lem pakhat chala lawngbarh bel)
- (2) Hluma siam darbu lem bu khat
- (3) Hluma siam nghaleng nupa
- (4) Hluma siam thi lem pathum
- (5) Theibial panga zufe bel theih
- (6) Rawhchelh pathum leh
- (7) Lung kuang tha tak pakhat nen.

Bawl hmunah chuan mi pathum, aia tlem lo ngei kai tur a ni bawh. Bawhlmunah chuan phuai a phan ang a, bawhllo ilo zawng zawng a rem dan tura a rem sel hnuaah puithiam chuan heti hian thiam hla a han chham ta a: “Naupangtē, i nu i pa an awm em? Awm lo ko rawh, ko rawh ... Manmasipa lo tume, hui hui hui, Manmasipa a lo thleng e, a lo thleng tawh em? Thleng tawh e, engnge i duh? Engmah dang ka duh lo. I hnenah hian nun thuak pang dam, he mite tan hian ka rawn dil a ni. Chibai ....., Tuikungpui Pathian rawn inkawm rawh u. Chibai ....., Tui chaim luanga mi, tut kmar luanga mi, hei, nun thuak pang dam ka rawn dil e,

lo kal rawh u. Hei, i inah sial ka rawn khalh lut e," tiin se lem kha tih tak hmaipu meuhin, mawngtam lang puanvena vengin puithiam chuan a han khalh der vel ta chiam a.

A chang leh zawng lemah changin a han che vel thul nen. Chutia a tih chhung chuan midangte chu nui haah lovin tih tak hmelpu-a lo awm vek tur a ni a. Chu vang chuan, chuta kal ve tur chuan mi nuih leh lo deuh pawh an thlang thin reng a ni. Tuemaw a nuih vaih chuan bawhlo thar nen a bul atangin an tan leh tur a ni. Chutia a tih hnu chuan heti hian a han chham leh a. "Hei nun thlak pang dam ka rawn dil e, i inah sial ka rawn khalh lut a, thi leh dar leh nghaleng nupa nen ka rawn khung vek hi," a han ti a. Chumi hnu chuan arhluisen kha a zai hlum a, bawhlo zawng zawng chu ar thi chuan a far kimtir vek a. Chutah lung kuangah khan phuai tih loh chu a khung ta vek a, tihchet theih loh tura tha-in a chhin ta a. Chumi hnu chuan thlam lamah an kir leh ang a, lo thiang hman ang chiah khan thlamah chuan an hmang leh ang. Chu chu a hrang a hraia. Lo thiang hman ngai lo va thal khat ngai a awlsam vang a ni.

Tin, thlawhlaiah ni lo, vau-ah thingzungkai emaw, thing-saihrua emaw awm se la. Chu chu an la a. Lo thiang hman ang chiah khan an hmang a. A danglam denbna chu puithiam tak tak an hmang tur a ni thung a. Tin, chu an thing-saihrua emaw, thingzungkai emaw an lak chu an sat navi dep ang a. A har cha kha an hum hiah 'run' a khan an dah tur a ni bawh. Tin, chung bakah pawh thlawhna cheng a ngah a nei-tu-in ngaihthar lohna a neih phawt chuan an inthawi zen thu a ni. Inthawina ah reng reng puithiam an pawimawh em em vek.

**Khangpui zam (dawi sut) :** Dawi hi Mizo pi leh pu chea-an lo hman ve tawh leh an lo nei ve kumkhua thin a ni a. Dawithiam hmasa hmingthang tak takte chu: Lalruanga te pafa leh Hrangsaipua, tin, Lalruanga daw, hlumtu Chhuzanglaki te leh Hualtu-Ngamtawna te an ti. Tin Zawlpala dawibla a u Pauntaba pawhin thiamin an sawi. Dawi hi mihng nunaa mlaksik nan leh thul dang dawin an hmang a. Mihng an daw chuan, an dawia kha chhung ah khan saruh emaw sikoi-ngo emaw, amul leh an hlum te

a lo awmin a thang lian ta zelin an sawi. Chu chuan an pum a tina-in an ngawr ta a. an pumpui te a lo na-in an dam thei ta lo va an thihpui ta thin niin an sawi.

A tihdamna awm chhun chu. dawí kha sut loh chuan a dam thei ta lo va. Puithiam tih theih ngawt pawh a ni lo va, dawí sut thiam an awm hlan a. Mahse a suttu aia a dawitu chu a chak zawk chuan an sut hneth chuang lo. Dawí sut hi Mizo thiamah chuan a ropui ber hial awm e. A harsat em awangin bawhlo pawh a tamih thiam hla chham pawh a thui a. Tin, dawí-sut thiam pawh an tam hek lo. Chuti khawpa sul a-lam ngah a nih awang chuan an uluk em em reng a ni. Dawí sut thiamte hmanrua lah chu a inang lovin thiam theuh theuh an tih dan lah inang hek suh. Dawí sut hi chu Mizo inthawí-ah chuan a bautak ber hial awm e. A tih dan chu:-

Damlo in kawtah ui ngul an phun a, an in hual chhuak-in ngul an phun bawk a. Ui ngulah chuan mu bu an -siam a. Tin, in hual chhuaka an ngul phunah chuan kawihruí an thlung chhuak leh vek bawk a. Chu kawihruí thlunah chuan, a ngul inkar tinah kawihruí tawí tē an khai kim leh vek a. Tin, thung phun tinah chuan raikung kung nga theuh an tung kim leh vek bawk a. A thawi nan, vawk leh kel leh ui leh arpahluisen a tul a, a thawina can pali chu che thei lovin an phuar kawp vek a. Tin, a bawhlo tur dang leh chu: 'Hlo rual' an ti a, khâm, lêm, sjalnuchhu (theihmu chi khat) te a ni phawt a. Chutah Ai chi hrang hrang: Ailaidum, sutzo, aithim, khualrawn te an hmang ber a. Thenkhat chuan aizam an tih ailelut an tih bawk te. Pikhawhrang leh aihliaphmang te telh an awm bawk. Tin, dzung leh Lalruanga-tai-sa an tih mai Paikhê hmang tel an awm. Dawí sut 'Khangpuizam' an tih inthawina chuan ni leng a awh tak meuh a. A tul tur zawng zawng an tihkim meuh chuan damlo in chu a zin hian a zing chuk mai a ni.

Thil tul tur bawhlo an tihkim hnu chuan inthawí chu an tan ta a. Damlo in chung kawt lam tung hmawr awangin puithiam hovin an zawh ta a. Puithiam chuan ui akin hma a hruai a. Vawk akin a zui ang a, kel akin a dawt leh ang a arpahluisen akin hnu a dal ang. Châr lam tung hmawr an



thlen veleh puithiam chuan a chham phual ang a, chutah char lam tlung hmawra a awm lai chuan char lam zawnah ar chu a paih thla nga a. An kir leh ang a, kawmchakah vawk an paih thla leh thung ang a. An kal leh ang a, kawmthlang-ah kel an theh thla leh thung ang a, a hndhngng berah kawt hmai lam tlung hmawr atang chuan ui an theh thla leh ang. Puithiam-in chung ra te chu a theh thlak dawn reng reng chuan a chham phual hmasa ziah thin. Puithiam-in ui a paih thlak veleh lukka atangin silai nu rukin puithiam ui paih thlak chu an lo kap dur a. Chumi hnu chuan arpahuaisen tih loh chu an talh nghal ta vek a. A sa sah zawnng zawnng a pe vek a, Inthawina sa an chhum lai chuan Inthawiga tak tak chu an la tan dawn chauh a ni.

Tin, ui an talh veleh ui thisen lumchu damlo an hawptir a. A hawp zawnh veleh a hawpna fian chu damlo chuan a vaw phel nghal tur a ni, a vuak phel thei loh chuan midangin an vuak phel sak ang. Tin, vaw phel zo lo a nih pawhin damlo chuan tuma vuak hmam phel lo pawhin a vaw reng reng tur a ni. Damlo chu char lam chhuat tawpah pawn lama lu dahin an mut zangthaltir ang a. A ke chuan kawihruai sei tawk tak an chehtir baw ang a, kawihruai chu a takadung zawnng bawh zanin pawn lamah hnuak chuakin an pawt mar ang a, pawnah ui ngulah suih lovin an bang kang ang. Chumi hnu chuan puithiamin zupeng dawma hlo chi hrang hrang kengin a chham-phual ang a, hlorual khan a zap baw ang. Zu chuan a han phuh velin kawihruai in zawn chu zui zel chung si chuan, lam tiuhin in chara damlo mutna thleng chuan a kal tur a ni.

Damlo awmna a thlen veleh damlo chalah sakeingho a dah hmasaber ang a, chumi hnuah khâm a dah leh ang a, chung hnuah chuan a han chhampual leh rib ang a, chutah Ai chi li te kha, damlo chal chu sah chhana hmangin a chal sat lo tawk chiah siin a tan ang. Chumi hnu chuan ai tui chiahna tui chu damlo a intir hlek baw ang. Chung a tih zawn hnu chuan puithiam chu pawnah a chhuak leh ang a, milim ngul tur chu dawm hauh lovin a pu tawh tur a ni. Chu milim ngul chu tuallaiah dawi sut hla chham chungin a lam pul ang. "Amah tak pum va rit e, ka zalin mual tin a hrut chiai e. Chungtiang e, ki hei en leh turnipui mawt ta'ng a ti, thang-

vanpui mâwt ta'ng a ti, chhawrthlapui mâwt ta'ng a ti. Hnuai-  
 tiang c, ki hei en leh, en leh aw, ngulraw zing ciil chel hnuai-  
 ah mi tin ka sai thlu, sa tin ka sai thlu. Khum phel kha'ah  
 zalh ing e, pasalpa, a thu thovaiin bawm chia e, ka rala mi  
 kha aw. .... In that ni nge in chhiat ni? In that ni na n  
 ing e, in thih lam dar emaw in sam ni? I nun ka nu a ng  
 ngai nawh, i pan ka pa a ngam ngai nawh, nangin kei mi  
 ngam ngai nawh," a ti a. Milim ngul chu a khurah a saw h  
 phun ang. Chu milim ngu! phunna tura an lo khur chawh sa  
 chhiungah chuan ui phing leh dawitu lim hluma siam an lo  
 thlak kawp a. Chu chu a han sawh keh dun ta a. Milim  
 ngul a phun hnu-ah a sutu puithiam lim erawh kha chu a  
 milim ngul bulah chuan an dintir thung a.

Chung thil an tih zawh hnu chuan ruai an theh tawh ri h  
 ang. Mahse puithiam kha chuan a ei ve tur a ni ri h lo. Mi  
 dang zawngin chaw an ei kham hnu chuan. puithiam chuan  
 a hnuingzuitu zinga pakhat chu hnuaiin a zuitu chuan arp-  
 hluisen a ak ang a, puithiam in lamah an inzui haw ang a.  
 In chhung an luh hma chuan a zuitu chuan a arpahluisen ah  
 kha puithiam te kawngka biang chu a han hem vak ang a,  
 a thi chu kawngka biang tawnah leh kawngka lu chungah a  
 tat bawk ang a, tichuan an pahnthin an lut dun ang. Tichuan,  
 dawi sut an tih 'Khangpuizam' an tih chu an zo ta a ni.  
 Chuti anga thawi chu, a dawitu khuala mi ni-a an hria' chawh  
 thawi dan a ni. Tualkhata mi dawi nia an rin chuan tlein  
 a tih dan a dang hret a. Chu a danglam dan chu Milim  
 khura ngul an sawh phun kha phun ta lovin khiang thing  
 tawitê an phun zawk a, chu chu an vurh pil daih a. Milim  
 ngul tak tak kha chu a khur chawh sa kiangah an phun tho a.  
 Chutia an tih nachhan chu, a dawitu tualkhata mi kha zanah  
 emaw lo kalin an milim ngul phun chu a rawn sawi nghin  
 leh an hlauih yang a ni. A rawn sawi nghin leh si chuan an  
 inthawina kha thawi loh ang hlauih a ni leh dawna an ngai h  
 yang a ni. Chuti a nih si chuan damlo kha a hma ai mahin  
 a na, zual sauh dawnin an hre si a.

Dawi sut thiam an tam lo hle a. A thiamte pawhin an  
 thiam chu an roh em em a. Chu avang chuan a hnam pui-  
 thiam pawh sawi thei lovin dawi sut thiam chu an inhman

pawh vek thin. Dawi sut thiam reng reng chuan, a dawitu ai khan an thiamna chu a chak tihna a ni lo thei lo va. Dawi suh tumin a sut zawh loh vaih chuan, chu daw natna chu a kai ta hlauh zawk a. Chu avang chuan an daw sut thiamna aia an chak leh chak loh hrehmasa phawt lo phei chuan an ti mai mai ngam lo. Tin, an thiamna chu tumah an hrilh ngam lo va, mi an hrilh dawn pawhin amah daw let lo tura chhechham meuha a intiam loh phei chuan tumah an hrilh zen ngam lo. Tin, a roh pawh an roh hran baw si nen.

Tin, daw sut thiam puithiam chuan, a sut dawn chuan muvanlai thla leh chhimbukpui thla a tawn a. Mahse chhimbukpui thla chu a van deuh avangin an hmuh zawh loh pawhin chhimbuk panggai thla pawh an hmaug tho mai. Chutia muvanlai leh chhimbuk thla kher an hmanna chu: A dawitu khanrawn beih let ve tum pawh ni'se, puithiam chu muvanlai angin a chungah a leng a chhimbukput angin a huaisen zawk baw a ni tih entir nan a ni. Tin, a thawi nan kawihrai an lekham viau nachhan chu: Damlo kha kham leh suarah, tuilian leh kawng chhia-ah pawh kha kawihrai kha zuiin a kai zel thei ang tihna a ni. A bawhlo thenkhatte phei chu puithiamin a neih sa loh phei chuan thil vâng a ni a. Mahso puithiam chuan kawh hram a tum thin. Ai chi thenkhatte phei chu a avângin a chak khawp a, seh hleka thih theihna niin an sawi.

**Chungbawl:** He inthawina hmagtu hi puithiam ai mahin zawlnejin an hmag zawk a, lu nâ hai baw si thawina a ni. A thawi nan vawinkel an hmag a, hnah sen pali thil tlar leh bûng (thing) lem leh phuai meh pawr leh rawhcheh pathum a tel baw. A thawi dan chu: In chung pawn lam tung hmawrah rawhcheh pathum chu an phun a. Hnahren pathum thil chu rawhcheh phunah chuan an kham a, bâng lem kha an phun leh a. Damlo chu pawnlam lukâ-ah tung hmawr zawnah an kuah ding a, kho an khumtir a. Chutah an thawina vawinkel chu in chung a chhovin puithiamin thiam hla a chham zawhah a vit hlum ta a. Chutah damlo delh (tlak) ngei turin chu inthawina vawinkel chu in chung a tang chuan a rawn thlak a, a delh nat lo nan damlo chu nghet takin an lo chelh a. Inthawina sa chu pawnah an chhum a,

pawnah vek an eiin pawnah bawk zu in a. A enga mah chu in chhunga tak luh a thieng lo. Ei bang a awm pawhin pawh vek tur a ni.

**Se kal duh lo thawi dan :** "Miin khual khuaa mi sial kair kal duh lo se, a thawi tu puithiam koh phak a nih loh avangin a kaitu zinga a tu pawhin thawi mai theih a ni. A thawi dan chu: "Siala kal rawh, Thaisimi siala kal rawh, hnutiangah lenchhum a zing e, hmatiengah lenkaw! a var e. Hnutiangah ral a ti (awm) e," a ti a. (Chu chu an se kaih chu in thlenpui hnu-a talh leh mai tur a nih chuan) "Hnutiangah kamkei a awm e," (pawh an ti thin.) Hmatiengah lenchawm a ri, (Tun huna lama an sih tlan tawh hming sawiin) ..... chuan a ma che, (an sih tlan leh tur hming chhamin) ..... sih chuan a ko che. Ka sial kal rawh, Thaisimi sial Chalranga kal rawh," a ti a. A mei hmawr hmul zai thum a pawt a, a ipc-ah akin phai-pheng hnahin a han vaw thak thak a.

Chutia se kal duh lo an thawi nachhan leh chutia an chham kber nachhan chu: Pi leh puten se nei an hriat hmasakber chu Thaisimi nia an hriat vang a ni. Thaisimi chuan a sial chu Pêngrawn sibah a dah a, sial chuan an ngeih em em a. Thaisimi se ngah thu chu lal ropui tak Lersia chuan a hriatin Thaisimi sial chu a lei sak a. Mahse kawng lakah a kal duh ta hauh lo mai a. A chunga sawi ang khian Lersia chuan a se kaih kal duh lo chu a thawi ta a, a kai thei ta a ni, anti. Upa ngaihdau chuan sial reng reng hi Thaisimi se thlah vek ni-ah an ngai.

**Khawhring :** Hei hi pum na thut a ni a, mihring zinga khawhring nei tuin emaw a tihnat ni in an ngai a. Hetiang hian an thawi thin. Puithiamin ailaikum tui chiah leh arpahluisen a inchwawp a. Chutah thiam hla a han chham a: "Perhte ching dar khai za, (vawi thum a han ti nawn a) khua vul vul maw, Tuiruang kuama khua vul vul maw, khaw lu a hring maw, khaw mawng a hring maw, chhuak rawh, chhuak rawh. Mi ring a chhum ang, sa ring a chhum ang, ki chhuak e, ki chhuak e, khurpui ami ki chhuak e, khurtê ami ki chhuak e. Piang ta ngei maw, mi lanu piang ta ngei maw,

khurpuia zuang sawh ning law, khur tea zuang sawh ning law. Ni khi ka nu ti ning law, thla khi ka pa ti ning law, hui hah ti ning law, hei hah ti ning law. Tui a put e, chungah len tui a put e. A luang kaw ngiai ngiai a. a rilpui bungin a bawl e, rak lai keuvin a bawl e.

Tausennu, ka man ta che, ka sum in tuolah. chhaktiang e, ngir hmun thlanah khan e, chingpirinu a mit val kikiau e, a thla thla val kikiau ve, mi tin a hnuaichhiah e, sa tin a hnuaichhiah e. Tausennu a hnuaichhiah e, kelin ka hnuaichhiah e. A tui e, lian ta mual mual e, mi tinin an dawn a, sa tinin an dawn e, len nan a nei ta ngei maw. san nan a nei ta ngei maw. Tausennu a dawn a fam nan a nei ta ngei maw. Valin e, piallung an rem a, tu zal nan maw, ka milim zal nan maw. Ka milim zal nan a ni lo. Tausennu zal nan a ni. Saw, saw, saw, saw, Tausennu thinah rul ang vial se, mual lai zawla ka chhawr cher dang diauva ka bawl, a lam ding maw fam lo ding maw. Guntui leh Ruang khawh maw Taunu i tluk? Guntui e, ki pal e, ki pal chhuak e, kivan e, ki van chhuak e, Guntui a dung ka zawh a, ka pu Luuanga hnamchem ka chaw e.

"Thing leh maurua ki hei chhem e, ki chhem her e, ki lam e. tlangah ki lam e. Dawikungpuia lilam e, ki mal lam e. Nang aw fangte i chan leh kei aw kiva ka chan. Nang aw kiva i chan leh kei aw thlohmu-ah ka chan. Nang aw thlohmu-ah i chan leh kei aw thangvanah ka chan. thangvan sangah tekse ang ka lo tla e. Nghanu. i lurih chhawk rul ang lut ning ki ti, chhawk rul ang tawn ning ki ti. Tlang tinah ral ai ki chhiah, ai tluanin nghanu ki phah, ai chawin tiang ka lam e. nghanu hnuahtiangah ka chhhiah," a ti a.

Chutia a chham hnu chuan meihawl tui a thinah a huawih a, a thiam hla chham chhunga damlo kha a muthih hman loh chuan ailaidum tui a intir nghal a, a muthih hman erawh chuan a thawh tik apiangah a in tur a ni. Milim pahnih puithiam lim leh taunu lim an siam a, taunu lim chu tuih an chiah pil dath a. Puithiam lim erawh chu a chiahna bur chhungah an dah thung thin. Tin, hluma siam 'nghanu' an tih khawhring neitu sangha an din bawh a. chu pawh chu tuih an chiah tel thin.

**Tui hritlang :** Hoi hi ruhseh thawina mah ni se a tina-  
tu ni-a an rin chu Tui a ni a. A tinatu  
bik tui pawh awmin an ring leh zel a. A thawi nan arpa vi-  
vu an hman a. A thawi dan chu: An thawi tura te luhka  
thlangah a tinatu tui chhunna tur hum chiah chawp 'rum'-a  
tui an chhung a. Amaherawhchu, a tinatu bik tui an hrit  
loh chuan khawi tui pawh an hman mai thin. Tuiuma tui  
an hman dawn chuan an hman hma-in tuium rawng lam leh  
mawng lam kha puithiam chuan a han chhawk hmasa rih ang  
a, a thawina tur ar thi chu a han fartir phawt tur a ni. Chung  
thil a tih hma chuan puithiam chuan thiam hla, "Tui hritlang-  
in aw, ka hlui-khuang lo chhang ang che. Tui kungpuia lo  
thovin ka hlui-khuang lo chhang ang che. Liana tui hritlang-  
in aw, ka hlui-khuang lo chhang ang che Nun tluak pang dam  
karawn dil sak a ni e, palai ngai lo ka palai a ni e," a ti a.  
Lui hrang hrang an chham a, an awmna khaw hluia a tinatu  
ni-a an rinah an tawp a. Rin an neh loh pawhin an khaw  
hluiah chuan an tawp tho tho tur a ni. A thawina sa serh  
an pek hnu-ah a sa chu luhka thlangah an chhum a, pawnah  
pawh inchhungah pawh an ei thiang.

**Vawkpui phurh :** Kawchhe pumna thawina a ni a, an  
thawina tur vawkpui kha an thawina tur  
bawhmun thlenga an phurhtir thin avanga 'vawkpui phurh'  
tih a ni. A phur peih ngang loh pawhin phur hming puttir  
hram hram tumin an dawmsak a, an phurhtir hram thin. Bawh-  
hmunah thangte an dawh a, chutah chuan a sa serh a ril hmawr  
leh a pumpui an dab a. A sa dang chu bawhmunah chuan  
an chhum hmin a, a hmin sa chuan an phur haw leh a, inah  
an ei thin.

**Ui ha awrh :** Ruhut pai leh chak lo, natna ruk engemaw  
vei thawina a ni. Saisiak leh thlangtiang hlai  
lohvin banah an tawn a. A thawina ui mei chu saisiak leh  
thlangtiang kungah chuan la var leh la sen leh la dumin an  
khai thin. Tin, a thawina ui ngho chudamlo kha an awrhtir  
thin avanga 'ui ngho awrh' tih a ni.

**Sih lung :** Sih hi a tui a al thin avangin sava-in an tlan  
duh hle a. Mahse sih chuan huai neia an rin

bawk si avangin, puithiam ho lo chuan an kam ngam lo va. Chutia thang an kam hnan chu a ni 'sih hung' an tih chu. Puithiamin sa pawh zawl deuh bika an ruat avangin a hova tih chu an duh bik reng reng a. An hung hma-in puithiam chuan chhemthei anga tan mau hi sih chungah chuan a khai a, Sazuk hram dan 'cuh' an tih hian a han cuh lauh lauh a. Chutah a duhna lai bera thang hum a chawh hma chuan, "Hei hi a hmulin a khah hmaloh chuan awk rawh se," a han ti a. Chutah thang hum tur chu a cho a, chu chu 'Thangpa' an ti a. Chu thang chu puithiamin a kam zawh hmaloh chuan sih hmun thlen hnuin tawng leh nuih a thiang miah tawh lo. Chu thangpa chu a kam zawh chuan puithiam pawh chu 'Thangpa' tiin an ko ta zawk a.

Tin, sih hungnaa tel zawng zawng chu puithiam chuan haw lam kal lama a indawta kal tur bik a ruat thlap a. Aman hma a hruai a, chutiang ngat chuan an thangkam chhung chuan an kal tur a ni. An thangah chuan sa pawh lo awk se, a sa sem dan pawh a hmasaber ajang chuan indawt thlapin an la tur a ni. Thang an kam zawh ni chuan chutianga indawt chiah chuan an haw ang a, puithiam inah an lut khawm leh vek ang a, zu pawh a indawt chiah vekin an inkhawn chhawk leh ang. Zu an khawn kim hmaloh chuan tawng leh nuih a thiang lo. Tin, thangkam hovin a indawta an khawn kim hmaloh chuan midangin a tlak khah thiang bawk hek lo. Chuti khawp chuan sih hung chu an serh a, an puithu em em a ni

An serbia chu: A kawng an sah pawhin, 'Sih kawng kan sat' tih a thiang lo ve, 'Sa phurhna tur kawng kan sat' an ti tur a ni. Tin, a awk a lo uih pawhin, 'a uih' tih a thiang lo va, 'a hmui' tih kher tur zu tia. Kawng lakah anni ho kha chu tumah inlehpelh a thiang lo va, mahni sa chan tur lak hunah pawh a tira puithiamin indawt dan tura a rem thlap khan an inlak chhawk ang. Sa awk reng reng chu Thangpa-in a thleng vek ang a, chuta tang chuan an insem chauh tur a ni. Sa lu erawh chu Thangpa chuan a nei ang. Thangkamtu ni ve siin Thangpa in thleng siin lut lo se, a loh loh manah chi berhbu khat a chawi tur a ni. Lut lovin Thangpa in chu a pel mai mai thiang lo. Tin, chi chu chawi duh ta lo se,

an thangkam chu a rak lovin, a chawi duh lotu pawh sihhnai chuan a man theia an rin avangin an chawi lo ngam ngai lo. Mi chawia chawitu nih pawh hmuingil lohnaa an ruat avangin tuman chi berhbu khat chawitu nih pawh an duh ngai lo. Tin, chutih lai chuan chi a harsat em avangin a uiawm em a ni.

Aw le, inthawi dan chi hrang an nei tam hle a. Hemi bunga mi lo pawh hi inthawina tling bung dangah a tam mai. Mahse chung, chu a thupui ken bik inthawina a nih avangin hemi bungah hian dah lo mai ila. Kawngpui siam leh Fano dawj, te pawh, inthawina chiah chu a ni. Tin, arthla hual tahn leh ar-mit-rawh te pawh. Mahse chung chu a thupui a zirah bung danga dah theih a nih avangin bung dangah dah a ni. Tin, inthawina chi tam sawi sen loh an nei a. Hliam thar inthawina te, thil maksak deuh mumang lamah emaw a takah hmu'se an thawi zen zel nen. Mahse chung zawng sawi sen lo-ah dah ila.

## BUNG 6

### KUT HMAN DAN

Mizote hian Kutpui pathum an nei a, chungte chu: **Chapchar Kut**, **Mim Kut** leh **Pawi Kut** te a ni. Heng Kut hi hun bi neia hman chu ni-ve hlawn mah se, Krismas te anga a ni (date) bik chiah tuk a awm lo a. Khawtinin an khawtlang romchan dan ang zel'n kum danga an hman hun awm ang velah an hman mai a. Mahse a ram puma an hman hun chu a inruah deuh thup tho mai. Heng **Kutni vangthla** an tih pawh hi sakhaw hmanna tling, an lak puithu em em chu a ni tho mai. Mi tinin hlim taka an hman theuh tur a nih avangin khawtlang inpein chhuah hun leh hrisel deuh lai pawh an en a. Lal leh upa leh vangtlangin lungrual takin a rel ho va. Tin, an Kut hman dan a sakhua tho avangin puithiam chu a serh zinga a mei, an sawi ang maiin a bang thei lo. Mizo pi-pu chenah



puibiam hi zaweg themtleng te zawk ang maiin eng emaw hlek-ah a inrawh ve lohna chi pawh a awm lawi lo e.

Buag danga kan sawi tawh ang khan. pi leh pute chuan thlawhhma lak chu an eizawna bulpui ber a tih avangin enkima an hun chhiarna leh chhinchhiahu a ni a. An kum teha pawh chumi neih kum, khami neih kuma mi kha a ni, ti a an chhiarna a ni angin an Kutpui te pawh chu thlawhhma chungchang atanga a hun leh a hman nachhan pawh lo chhuak a ni a. Chuvangin, Chapchar Kut, Min Kut, Pawl Kut an ti a ni. Chung an Kut robui pathum an hman dan chu:

**CHAPCHAR KUT:** Hei hi Kutput ber a ni a, an hlutsak em em a. Thu leh hla tam takin an chawi kur ngiai nguai a. Nula leh tlangvalten zalen taka an vanglai an chen theihna hun, naupangte tan lah zulawm ina hlim hlawp bawla Kutpui an hman ve theih hun a lo ni bawk nen. Chu Kut chu an theih ang tawkin an hmang uar a, ni tam tak an hmang a. Khaw thenkhat hmang uar zu d phei chuan an hman rei luat avangin thlawhhma tiawh phah khawpa hmang khua te pawh awmin an sawi. Chapchar Kut chu lo vah zawh Tau Thla (March) awilen lai hunah an hmang ber a. Vahchap pho ro (char) lai hunah hman a tih avanga (Chapchar Kut' tih a ni.

A lo chhuah dan chu heti hian an sawi: Pi leh puten thlang an rawn tlak, Run leh Tiau inkara an awm lajin, kum khat chu khaw paknat lai leh a upa thenkhatte chu heti chapchar lai hian an ram chhuak a. Mahse an hlawhchham let der ta mai a. Chutia an hlawhchham hrilhai thawin an chuan an laipa chuan ram chhuakho hrilhai thawina ni fawmin ran lu kim (sial, vawk, ui leh ar)-in a rawpchaw ta a. A ram chhuahpuite chu ar a thawhtir vek bawk a. Tichuan nula leh tlangval dangte sawm belhin awm ni an kham ta mup mup mai a. An ram chhuah hlawhtlin tum ai mah chuan an hlim ta zawk a. Chutia an hlim tak em avang chuan nu leh paho pawh chuan zibel pu-in an jawiawm ve ta zel a. Ina an len loh tak hial avang chuan an zu leh sa nen lai mualah an insuan chhuak ta a.

An rui thatho zai hlim chu le an inkaihkuah kual a, an rui-nghet lo bu luk luk chu an sawi ta dum dum mai a. A

tel ve lo naupanghó lah chuan hmuhdawm tiin an lo pung khawm. Paho rui thatho naupang vau vel chuan, "Min en s'u, min en en chu zu in chawí ang," an ti a. Naupang zu chawí tur nei lo chuan chaho zu bawc chu an thal a, inkaihkua kwalte chu an tulh lawr ta a. Chuta tang chuan kut nia zu chawí leh chat ho zu tulh pawh chu an chin hlen phah ta a. Tin, chutia inkaihkuala an rui lam pawh chu, Mizo lampui ber 'chai' an tin lo chhuahna bul niin an sawi chuta tang chuan kum tin danah neihin a champhaphakah an hman ta ziah a. Chu chu 'Chapchar Kut' lo chhuah dan chu niin an ngai ta ber a ni. Hu a lo rei hnu ah erawh chuan, a hman dan chu a danglam chho ve hret hret ta zel a.

Nikua a lo rei chinah chuan hman dan bik fel tak nei in chu Kut chu an hman chho ta zel a. Mizo hna hram ber lo vah, zum leh hlaifi kar ata dam tak Chapchar Kut hun thlenga an thawh thuan theih avanga hman Kut a ni ta zawk a. Chu Kut chu mi zawng zawng huam zo leh mi zawng zawng ta ni mah se, nula leh tiangvalin an hman uar bik a vangin nula leh tiangval pual bik deuh angin a lum ta nghe nghe a. Mahse midang a huap lo e, tiina erawh chu a awm chuang lo. Tichuan a tira lai khaw khaw ram chhuak hlawh chham hrihai thil tih chu, Mizo hnathlak Kutpui ber lo chhuahna bul a ni ta a ni.

Hmanlai chuan Chapchar Kut lo thleng tur an ur lawk nasa em em thin a. Lo vah lai atangin an rilruah a lo riak lawk tawh a. Zawlbuka tiangval riakte chuan an len chhuah hma thimhlimah te chuan sek khawngin khuang nen an lo char tluk tluk tawh thin a ni. An thawm ri chuan khawtlang nu leh pa rilru leh tiangvalte hnetu nula rilru lamin a chawc phur a. Chapchar kut ngakhelin mi tin an za sek hlawm tawh thin a ni. He kut anga kut ropui hi tu hnam kut mah hi a awm bil lo'nge. tiangval leng chhuakin an nula rimna-ah theuh an han sawi hawt a, kut hman dan tur leh an inpuahchah dan turte chu an sep a. Mi tin mai chu phur em em-in Kutpui urin an intuak tlut tlut a. He kut hi buh leh bal thar hlim, hniang-hmar ei leh bara a haw vanglai a ni a. Nula-in thingtuah an lo phur khaw a, in tin zu bel tam an sa-in naupang chemin

anmahni tawkin an lo inpuahchah a, an phur em em theuh thin a ni.

Khawtlangin lo an han vat zo te te a. chutah la! leh upu chuan Kut theih nan khawtlang sakhaw hmanna pawimawh tak Kawngpui siam chu an han hmang leh a. (Sakhaw hmanna en la) Chumi hnu-ah zawng mi tin rilru-ah Chapchar Kut chuan ro a rel tin a boruak pawh a Chapchar Kut boruak ruai hian an hre tawh a. Kut ni chu a lo thleng a, Kut hma-hruai, Lusei leh Ralte hnam chuan an vawk talh ni ve ve chuan an vawk theuh chu an han talh ta chum chum mai a. Kawt-thler chu vawk rawh khu-in a khat mup mup a, lubka tin lah chu vawk talh thiin a bual sa ngiai nguai theuh bawknen. Chutah meuh zawng tu rilru mah chu kal peng a awm ta lo. Chapchar Kut-ah chauh chuan an thilung nghatin an rilru chu a zauthau engthaw! za huan tawh theuh a ni. Chutah tlangau a rawn au va, "Khah, khah khah, . . . Kut chhung reng rengin mi tin, chhung tin hlim taka awm theuh tur. Tumah inngihingho lo leh inngih lo va awm lovin, thlamuang tak leh hlim takin Kut hman theuh tur a ni," tiin. Chutah meuh zawng mi tin chuan an damchhung khawsak ngaihtuah-na leh thawhrimna te chu hluihlawna dah tha-in, an phur surh vek tawh mai a ni.

Kut ni tak tak a thlen chuan mahni vawk vulh theuh kha an talh thin a. Lusei leh Ralte hi awm hrang miah lo va khawsa tlang zel an ni a. Mahse hnam ze hran daih nei ve ve an nih avangin, chu an vawk talh hun thleng pawh chuan ni hranah an talh thin a ni. Luseiin vawk an tal phawt a, chutah a ni hnihna-ah Ralte hovin an tal ve thung a, Ralte vawk talh tuk leh kha Chhawng hnawh ni a ni a. Chu Chhawng hnawh ni chawhma lam chu mi tinin intihfaina nia hmangin an silhfen bal zawng zawng an su fai a. Tlai lamah silhfen faisen, mahni neih that ber silhfen inbelin Chhawng hnawt turin lungdawh lam chu an pan ta sung sung a. Chhawng an hnawh hian an neih tui ber ber arsa leh vawhsa te, artui leh sa dang an neih zawng zawng kha khuhhriangah chawin an mi duhsakte chu an inbarh thin a. Chutianga buhchhangrum nena chhawng hnawt thinte chu naupang leh nula tlangval an tam ber a, nu leh pa pawh an tel tho.

Pa neinung deuhte lungdawh nei remchang site chuan an lungdawha ruai theh nghal turin vawk an tal a, anmahni chhungte leh laina leh thenrual sawm khawmin an lungdawhah chuan ruai thehin chhawng an hnawt thin a ni. Lungdawh thar nei lo lahin chuta chlawng hnawt tur chuan thenrual tha sawmin an lo pung khawm bawk. Tlai tak leh puar taka buhchangruai leh sa an inbarh hnu chuan zan lam hmang turin an inbuatsai leh thung ta thin a ni. Chhawnghnawh zan hian chhungkaw tini chawhmeh an neih tui theih ber an hmeh ngei ngei thin. Sa an neih zawh loh pawhin artui tal chu an hmeh ngei a. Hmeh nei lova chaw an ei chuan mi hmusit nih an hlawh daw a avengin, chumi zana hmeh neih that loh hlauvin a hma atang khan chung tin an lo inring lawk diam reng a ni.

Zanriah ei kham chuan an zulawm sak chu a tuka chapi ni-a in atan an buatsai a. A tuk pi pu chena 'zupui ni' an tih chai runpui hun hmang 'tur chuan zankhua-in an inbuatsai ta thung a ni. Chhawnghnawh zan pawh hian hmun tam takah nula leh tlangval chu zala lamin an hun hman leh tur urin zan khua an lo var a. A tuk ni ropui lo chhuak tur chu helhhlawhin an thliir tak meuh a ni. A tuk 'zupui ni' chu a lo thleng ta ngei a. Tukthuan ei k'amah dardawnkawnin an zulawm chu an siak haw ta to to mai a. Tlangvalte chuan an nula khek tur tan tuumin zu an pulut zung zung mai bawk a. Chutah chai tur chuan an inbuatsai tak tak ta a ni.

Hemi ni hian chhungkaw pul avanga khawilo kal lo thei lo, thingruah lak zawk emaw, buh hak lak lawk emaw thia nula leh tlangval tupaah vak chhuak an awm chuan, chu chhuak vakte chu an lo nghakin zu pawh an insan duh lo va. An nula khekte inah chuan an awm veleha in turin an lo nghak a. Nula an kima zu in tan thei an nih veleha zu in chu an tan ta a. Nula pawh hetah hi chuan bang bik lovin an lo inrinna zu chu an in tlang chho zel a. Chutia nula ina inkhung khawm lungleng zai chu a tlai tawh tawh tawh a, an hlim tiai tiai mai a, a tawpah phei chuan a fawn hian a fawn dup dup tawh mai a. Seki khawnga khuang bengin lam tur an inkai zel a. Mahse nula chu an lam ve ngai lo. An nula khek chu dawhthlengah a thu a, tlangvalte chuan an thut

kar cheh chhawk zel a. Chutia tlangval khekin an nula khek te rei mawi tawk inthut kar cheh chhawk chung a hlim zai vawr chung zel chuan tlai lam an han thlang a. Nula in tina kutpui hmang zai lunglengte chu mualah an chai chhuak ta thin a ni. Khaw khat ve lemah chuan nula in chu tam fe a lo ni a. Nula zawng zawng ina zai turin khuang pawhin a a daih zo zai lo thei a. Chu avang chuan khuang nei nei an chai chhuak hmasa mai thin.

Nula leh tlangval chu chai mual panin an chai chhuak ta dup dup a. Zanriah chhum hun vel te hi chuan nula in tin atang chuan an chai chhuak kim thei tawh a. Mualah chuan an han intawh khawm ta a. Nula leh tlangval chu mual lalah chuan inkarthlaka ding kualin tlangvalin nula chu a kuah a. mahse nula chuan tlangval a kuah ve ngai lo. Tichuan, lam an thai tlang ta dup dup mai thin a ni. Hetia 'Zupui ni' an hman hian mi tinin an neih vawrtawp neih thinglung an khaw ngam a. Chai kual hual chungah khuangpu leh seki khawngtu an awma, anni chuan hla an hrit zel thin a ni. Chai chu a hahthlak viau a, an chhaw! te pawh a hâl thuai thuai thin avangin naupangin hailawn novin zu an sem a. A tua-mah chu zuno dawm hman an nih loh avang chuan a tulhin an tulh kual mai a. Hmanlat leh zual chuan chai mual chu hnahchhaw! an zar hlim thin a ni awm o. Tin, Rak-puan mawi tak tak inzawn pawh an ching bawh thin.

Chai hian hla bik a nei a. chu atang chuan a hmingah pawh 'Chai Hla' tih a ni a. An chai hla sak lar ber berte chu: Thailungin zai leh Lalvunga zai te, Mangkhala zai te, Zopui zai te ni a ni ber. Hun lo kal zela zai thar lo piang leh te pawh chu an sa ta zel a. **'Zupui Ni'** dawt leh chu **'Zu Thing Ni'** an ti a. Zupui ni ai mahin zu ina zai an tan hma a, an hlim kum phe! chuan mualah an chai tlaivar thak thin. An chai tlaivar pawha chhem en turin zawlbuk thing-nawi fawm naupang leh tlangvalin a hma daih atangin thing-nawi an lo chhek ul mai a. Zankhua-in an lam mual chu meipuiin a en kung reng mai a, anni lah chu hlim tawpin an lam su dup dup tlaivar zankhua mai bawh nen, an hlimin hai hlim a tiat tak meuh meuh thin zu nia.

Hetia an chai chung zawng hian mualah dar-dawnkawn muvanlai chuangin zu chu an siak haw lun lun reng mai baw k a. A khât tawkin nula pawh sawi chuang lovin an tulh reng baw k a. An hlim kum chuan zan tam fe an tlai var zawn bui chang pawh a awm. A ni thum ni chu 'Thing leh Ni' an ni a. A hma ang bawkin zu ina muala chailin an hmang leh . Dan naranin zupui in ni chu ni thum a ni ber a. Buh b l hausak kum chuan ni sapin tai pawh an hmang thin. Tichuan. Ralte vawk talh ni leh Lasei vawk talh ni nen chuan a tiem berah pawh ni nga an hmang thin a nih chu. Pi leh putei 'Kut an hman tan hun chiah hi hriat a ni lova, Run leh Tian kara an chen lai, thlang an rawn tlak hma atanga an chit tawh chu a ni ngei mai.

**Ar mit rawh :** Kutna thila tel chu a ni lo va, mahse kutni vangthla-a an hman thin chu a ni. Kutei vangthla a lo thlenin, nu pu lamin an tute ar mit an rawn thin a. Chu chu an tu leh fa atana ncmnghehna thil a ni. Tu leh fa bul hnai tak tak aini tu leh fa tur chauh zawkte nena an intih hnath leh zual nana an hman a ni zawk. Zupui ni hmasaber-ah khan an tute hian an pu tan zu an khek a. Tuimin an zu khek chu an pu in lamah chuan an pu lut a, pu inah chuan an tute nen an in a. Tin, an puin ar mit a rawhna tur chu puithamin a tal a, pu inah an rawh kawng vek a, rawh kawng sa-in tute in lamah an keng a, tute inah chuan an ei tlang a. Tin, ar mit rawhna arfep chu an tute chuan an awrh tur a ni. An ar mit rawhna chu vawk a nih chuan a sa chu pute in lamah an ei khawm zawk thin. Tu leh fa ngah chuan kutni vangthla hian ar an seng teuh thin a, ar pakhat kha intawmin ar mit rawh nan an hmng thiang si lo va, insen a ngai ve viau a ni. Ar mit rawh ni hian pu inah zu an indur dur thin a. An pu chuan chudia ar mit a rawh tawh chuan chung a tute lukhawng chu a ei tawh ang. Ar mit rawh hi induhsakna thil liau liau a ni a. Duhakna a nih a- vanga lukhawng pawh hi ei a ni. Mahse a tute chu sara thi an nih chuan sarthiin lukhawng an nei ngai lo.

**MIM KUT:** He Kut hi mitthi puala kut a ni a. Mitthi puala an hman nachhan pawh a lo chhuah tan-na avang a ni. Favang lama hman a ni a, mim a tawh chin-

ah an hmang a. Mahse an hman hun inan lohna avangin, Mim Kut chu chi hnihah an then a, chi khat chu: 'Savunga Mim Kut' an ti a. pakhat chu 'Rolura Mim Kut' an ti a. Rolura Mim Kut chu a hmase zawk a. August thia vekh an hmang a, 'Mim Kui Naupang' an ti a. 'Mim a la naupang' chu zawk avangin, a hmase zawk na a. 'Min ket Naupang' an ti a ni. Savunga Mim Kut chu 'Mim Kut-Upa' an ti a, nim a upat tawh zawk avangin an ni a, September thia chho hian an hmang ve thung thin. He kut lo zik chhuan dan an sawi chu.

Mizo t'awathu pakhat 'Tlingi leh Ngama' an ti. Zawtlingi leh Ngambawma chu tet te atanga inkawng an ni a. An puitlin thlengin an ingai an an inhmangath ta zel a, a tawpoh phei chuan an innei ta a. Mahse Tlingi chuan rei dampai lovin a thilsan ta mai a, Ngama chuan a ngai em em mai thia a. Ni khat chu Ngama khawhar chu lo lamth a feh a. Thia i nei an thlai chin dan te chu a lo rah thiah thiah a. Ngama chuan khawhar takin a zawk khawm a. In a thlen chuan Ngama khawhar lutuk chu in-nga hman lovin tuium hun hmunah tuiin a phur chu a keuh baw ta veka. Thawh zai reng rel lovin Ngama chuan tap a tap ta a. A tap thidang (mitthi thluk) ta a. Chutia a thihdan lo chuan a thlarau chu mitthi khua-ah a zu kala, Tlingi chu a zu hmu a, a lo cher em em a, Ngama chuan, "Tlingi, i va han cher ve?" a ti a.

Tlingi chuan, "Kan ei a chhe em em mai a, cher lo thei ka ni hlei nem. Kan pahniha kan thlai chaw dah te kha ei ka c: âk thin teh a sin," thia a chhang a. Chumi hnu chuan Ngama chu a lo harh ehhuak leh a. A thlai phurh bua chu a rut leh a, a then Tlingi thlanah chuan a chhiah a, tap chung zelin, "Tlingi, hei, i thlai thar chu ei rawh le," a ti a. Ni dangah Ngama chu a zu feh leh a. Khawhar tak bawkin thlai-no chu a phur haw leh a. A hma ang bawkin a khawhar lung-leng chu tuihum hun hmunah chuan a tlu lehin a tap thidang leh ta a. Chumi tum pawh chuan mitthi khua-ah a zuk kai leh a. Chumi tum zawagin Tlingi chu a lo thau mum ta kang mai a. Ngama chuan, "Tlingi, i va han thau ta ve?" a ti a. Tlingi chuan, "Thau lo thei ka ni hlei nem, i thlai min pek kha ka lo hmu a, ka ei a, ka thau ta a nih hi," a ti a. Chu-ta tang chuan Ngama chuan a nupui Tlingi tan chuan kum tin-

in thlai a chhiah ta ziah a, an ti. Chu thawnthu aţang chuan pi pute chuan an thlai thar mitthi puala an hlanna Kut a lo chhuak ta a, a hmingah 'Mim Kut' an ti ta e, an ti.

He kut hi hlimna kut a ni lo va, khawhar tika hman a ni zawk. Mi zawng zawng tana Kut ni ni mah se, uar bik an awm a. Mim kut leh inkar chhunga lo thi leh tate chhungkuain an uar bik thin. An hman dan ber chu: Chhang an deng a, 'chhangpai' an tih fun t   deuh tak taka lun, a leh lam ve ve-a hlin, ip   anga ah theiha siam, chhum hmin sa hi an chhungte thi ta thlanah chuan an chhiah a. Tin, thlai thar pawh an chhiah baw   thin. Hemi ni atan hian zu an lo inring lawk a, Kut ni chuan an in a, khawhar hla leh ngaihbel zai t   t   sa-in lunglung takin an inkawm khawm thin a ni. Tin, naupanghovin kut hman nan zul  wm tur khawn ang baw   in in tinah mim-pawng an khawn a. Chung an mim-pawng khawn chu zu-ah an sa a, mim zu an in ve thin. Tin, chhangpai kha an ak far a, naupang chu an hlim em em thin a ni.

Mahse nu leh pa tan chuan lunglen ni leh khawhar lai a ni ve thung. He Kut hi ni thum chhung an hmang ber a, chumi chhung chuan an thil chhiah kha an ei thiang lo va, ni thum hnu-ah erawh chuan an ei thiangin mitthi puala an thil tih zawng zawng chu a lo tawp ta vek thin a ni. Pi leh pute rindan chuan he Kut ni thum chhung hi chuan an chhungte thi tawh thlarau chu an kiangah awm rengin an ring a. Kut a lo tiah chinah erawh chuan mitthi thlaraute chuan hreh leh hreh loh pawh sawi lovin an kalna tur lam chu an pan ta thin niin an ngai. Chu avang chuan he Kut hman thla hi 'Thi Tin Thla' an tih phah reng a. Chu chu 'Mitthi thlarau tin thla' tihna a ni.

**PAWL KUT:** He kut hi Mizo Kut ropui ber Chapchar Kut dawttua ni a. Pawl tlak fihlim fel veleha an hman thin avanga a hmingah pawh 'Pawl Kut' ti an ni. A lo chhuahna bul chu upaten hetiang hian an sawi thin: Hma-khawsang leh zuala Mizo pi leh pute Kawlwawl Khampat hmuna an awm laiin tama zawnga tam na ber, 'Thingpui tam tam' a lo thleng a. Tam chu a na em em mai a, silai pawh hian a kaw khat buh  m a man zo jawk e, an ti. Nula hmel-



tha tak pawhin buhfai faikhiat khat (Kg.1) vel a man zo chaubin in sawi. Vawkpui riltam chaw ei tur nei lote chu pal ngheng lo chuan an ding peih tawh lek lo, an chaw ngen pawh rawl chhuah peih lovin an mteuh ta zung zung ringawt tawh mai e zu tia. Thingpui a tawh bian hnakhiah leh hnakhher te a tam ber zu ti tlat lawi a a.

Chuti khawpa tampui hi chhia in a neui zawh kumah chuan a tawntaw-in buh leh balah an hausa leh ta thung a. Chu an hausa kum pawl chu a'n tla fel a. Chuti khawpa tampui tawh a, a kum leh maia chuti taka buh leh bal an han thar leh ta si chu lawm tamin thangvalno chuan sathang kama an sa awia ruaipheha lawm an tawt ti a. Chu an thil tum chuan an lalpa rilru chu a khawh ta rilru mai a. A khawthang maichuan an awh theih theih awh tamin thang an kam ta theuh a. Sazuk awk an awm, sangtal emaw sakhi emaw sava lam emaw awk an awm, chung chu khai khawmin, an lalpa lah chuan pawl a chhuah a, a sial nei ang ang chu a thawh ta ur ur hawk a. A neitung leh khawst thil deuh pa lah duai bil suh. Tichuan ruaipui ch chhim takin an gheh ta mup mup a, an ti.

Chutia ruaipui theha awm ni an kham dawn chuan an lalpa chuan, "Hei lo, kum thum thawng tampui mitthi-in min nuat a. Thil leh dam thiala kum tuar hnu-in chunga Pathian-in bawkkhupin min thir a. Peti te hnu min tuar khawchhuah tir a. Kuminah zawng a mah, kama kan dawng ci awng ta er ur nei zawng a nih in. Chuvangin, he kan neih hi mi tinin zar kan inzo tawn nan, in neih tui tha tha rawn la ula, inhmangaih leh induhsak takin kan inbarhin zar kan inzo tawn tur a ni. Min ci duh lovin tlawm-ngai mah se, kan inbarh lui ang a, hlim takin kan hmang theuh dawn nia," a ti a. A khuate lo phurpui zawng tak a ni a. Tichuan, an neih tui ang ang chu thlenga chawiin chu an awm-ni kham ni chuan an inbarh ta hawng hawng hlawn a. Chu an neih chhawng er ur inbarha kâa inhnawhsak hawng hawng ta chu 'Cahawnghnawh' an tih phah ta a, an ti. Chumi atang chuan he 'Pawl Kut' hi an hmang ta zel niin an sawi. Then-khat sawi dan chuan: Khaw khata cheng zi mah ni se, neih an lo nei hlei a. Mirether tan a hrihhai-thlak in an lo dawng

viau thei a. Chu avang chuan mi neinung zar inzo tawn nan, an lalpa chuan chhungkaw tinin an thil neih tui tha tha lal ina la khawm turin a ti a. Chu an lak khawm chu sem chhok lehin an inbarh ta zawk ni-a sawi an awm bawk. A enga pawh chu ni se an neih an inbarh (hnawh) avang chuan 'Chhawng-hnawh' hming chu a pu ta tho tho a ni ber awm e.

Tin, chu chauh pawh chu la duh tawh lovin, in lama sa ei tur nei lo tan sa an chhiah bawh a. Chu chu heti ang hian an ti. Lal mualah 'kut' an tih bektê ang tak, a dithlifarfem leh lam chu leia innghat, bungbu viaha sak, kun kêt kêt luh ngaiin an sa a. A chhungah chuan ui leh arin a ei phak loh tura sanga dawh kangin a nei neiin an sa neih ang ang chu a hel te a hmin sa te pawhin an chhiah a. Chu chu in lama hmei nei lote lak mai tur a ni a. Chumi sa chu 'kut sa' an ti a. Chuta tang chuan a hmingah 'Kut' tih hi a pu ta niin an sawi. Mahse sawi dan dang leh chu:

Lal mualah chuan sakuh-uilet an tih ang hian thingin bawkvaka luh ngai khawpa hnjamin an siam a. A tawpah chuan a duh apiangte ei turin buh leh sa an chhiah chiam a. Chumi ei tur chuan bawkvaka luh kût kût a ngai a. Chuta tang chuan 'luh kut sa' an ti a. A tawpah 'Kut' tin chuti ang-a an tih chu a hmingah a pu hlen ta niin an sawi. Pawl Kut hi Mizo kutah chuan kut upa ber a ni a, he a hming atang hian kut dangte pawh hian 'Kut' hming an pu ve ta chauh niin an sawi. Tin, chutia ruaipui theih hiim ni awm an kham ta chu kum tinin an ching chho ta zel a, an ching hlen ta a ni e, an ti. He Pawl Kut hi kum khat chhunga Kut hmasberah a chhal theih a, kut hnawnung berah a chhal theih bawh a. Tunlaia Kum Thar (New Year) ang hi a ni ber zawk awm e.

Tin, an hman chhoh zel takah chuan a tira an hman dan ang khan - Kut sa zawngin sa thang kam leh ram chhuakin an lo inring lawk a. An ram chhuah dawn chuan ram chhuah theuh tur thu chu tlangauvin a puang a. Silai awm hnua chuan silai neiin silai nen, thang kam mi lah thang kamin, an theih ang angin kut sa zawngin zan thum vel thang turin an riak chhuak a. Heng kut sa zawnga vak chhuak zawng zawngte hi a tlai berah chhawngbnawh ni chuan an lo thleng kim vek

tawh tur a ni Kut n' hmasaber chu Lusei vawk talh ni a ni a, a tukah Ralte vawk talh ni a ni kan tih tawh kha. Hnam dang awm vete chuan he vawk talh ni hah chhung hian an duh ni ni-ah an talh ve mai thin. Ralte vawk talh ni tuk leh chu chhawngnawh ni a ni tawh a. Vawk hi tlai lamah an talh ber a. Mahse an talh hma-in an haem puithiamin vawk chu a chhamphu l hmasa vek tur a ni. Puithiam chuan chu kut vawk ngum chu a hlawh thin.

Pawl Kut an hman dan ber chu: Ralte vawk talh ni tuk leh chu Chhawngnawh ri a ni a. Chumoi ni chuan a pui pangin an jochei hle a. Chawlinga lam chuan an thuhuite tifaia an silhfen bel te an su a. Nu-in an fate chu a mawi thei ang berin an chei bawk a. Tlai lamah chuan nula-in vakiria khima puanrin sinin an rawn inpen parh a. Naupangte lah chu pawn-dum sinin, nausente lah an nuten an chhipah chhawn emaw sava dawp sen emaw tawn tirin an rawn chei bawk a. Kawt-chhuah lungdawh zawlah an neih tui thi tha chu thlenga rawn chawi chhuak the thin. 'Chhawng, chhawng, chhawng' tiin an inbarh ta hawng hawng thin a ni. Chhawng an hnawh hian a khawtlangin an tel a. Mahse nihha a lo rei chinah chuan nula leh tlangval leh naupang puil duhah an dah ti tih ta a, puitling pawh an la tel tho thin kan tih kha.

Pawl kut ni atan chuan nula leh tlangval leh naupangte chuan zulawm atan buhhum an khawn dum a. Chu chu deng fain an ngamlak nu an saktir a. Chuan na sak chu an duh leh an in a, an chakkhai lei nan an hralh bawk a. Hetia in tin atanga buhhum an khawn hian sumhmun atangin:-

*"Mim neiin mim min pe u,  
Fang neiin fang min pe u'  
Chhawhchhi pawng e,"*

an han ti a. An lo peka lawmthu an sawi nan chuan:-

*"Dam ang che, dam ang che,  
Tar kun khup bhin dam ang che,  
Kum tin buh za thlo ang che,"*

an ti a. Mahse an lo pek loh chuan anchhe lawhin an in chu an chhuahsan a, an anchhe lawh dan chu.-

*"Thi ang che, thi ang che,  
Ngal ngetin thi angh che,"*

an ti hrep a, an chhuahsan vang vang thung thin. Tin, chhawngnawh zan chuan chlung tinin sa hmeh lova che v ei ngai a nih an hre lo hui. Hemi zana sa hmeh tur neih lo chu thil zahthlak tak a ni. Chum: zan atan chuan a ni, a tr atang pawha 'Kut' an tih chbunga a duh apiang lak tur sa an chhuah nachhan chu ni. Pawl kut hian zu an uar chiam lo a. zulawm leh pa neinungin lungdawn thar an neih a. chuta then-rual thate nena tlen an lo zu tih mai loh chu.

Nikhua a lo rei chinah chuan he Pawl kut hi kum hlui leh kum thar indai danna angah an chuan chho ta a. Kumpui ramri-ah an hman ta ber a ni. Pawl kut an hman hau ti chuan an thlawhhma hlui lam chu hnechhawn a lo ni ta a, a hmingah pawh 'chul' a lo ni ta thin a ni. Thlar seng loh thleng pawhin a zahawm lo tan ta a. Mijr lo kalpah ta mi pawh ni se thjamawm nihna lai an nei ve tawh a ni. Pawl Kut leh Chapchar Kut hi pi leh pu kutpui hmanawm tak ve ve a niin, a hman dan pawh a inang hle a. Mahse Chapchar Kut ai hi chuan an uar lo deuh zawk na a, Kut upa leh KUT hmingputu tak chu he 'Pawl Kut' hi a ni.

## BUNC 7

### AWMNI KHAM DAN

Awmni kham ni hian khawtlang tumah khawilo chhuak lova khaw chungga hna dang pawh thawk lo va awmni a kawka. Mahse chu awm ni chu kawng hnihin a then theih a. Chu chu - Khawtlanga ni zawng zawng puala pawimawh bik leh taa neitu awm lo awm ni kham a awm a. A dang chu mi-mal neitu bik awm si a khawtlang awm ni kham tling pha tho si a ni. Awmni kham ni pawimawhte chu:-

- |                   |                                 |
|-------------------|---------------------------------|
| (1) Kawngpui siam | (2) Fano dawi                   |
| (3) Kang ral      | (4) Mi zawn, hlangpuia<br>zawn. |

- (5) Sakei lu lam ni      (6) Ral lu lam ni  
(7) Khaw kang awm ni (8) Sar thi awm ni  
(9) Ratcheh thih ni    (10) Sa hrang awm ni

Chung awm ni kham ni pawimawh deuh deuh te chu sawi fiah deuh tum ila a tha awm e.

(1) Kawagpui siam leh (2) Fano dawi hi chu bung thumna lamah khan sakhaw hmanna thil bik chhuina a' ziak a nih tawh avangin hetah hi chuan sawi leh tawh lo ila. Tin, Kutni vang-tihla leh sechhun khuangchawi pawh awm ni khama khawtlang pum huapa thil tih ni mah se, a kalthmang a dan deuh avangin bung dangah dah a ni t. h bawka. Chuvangin he bungah hi chuan ziak a ni ta lo a ni.

(3) **Kang ral ni:** Hei hi a awmzia tak chu - Lo halin nung cha leh ramsate a kan hlum ralna ni a ni. Mizo pi leh pute chuan lainatna an ngah em emin an ngilnei hle a. Thal va ek char khaw sen-sat lai tak malin khaw khat vahchap an han ha ta duu duu mai chuan nungcha leh ramsa tam tak kang hlum an ngah a. An rin ang ngein kan lah an kang hlum na ngei bawka. Hlungcha tam takte chu himna zawngin tlanchhe bawka mah se, thal khaw mei kal duh lai taka ram a han alh ta duai duai bakah chuan an him zozai seng thin lo va. Tam tak an kan hlum thin avangin, chung kang hlumte ralna ni-ah chuan lo hal tuk chu an serhi in awm ni an kham ta thin a ni. Ramsa leh nungcha thi rate pawh an chungten an lainat zui ringin chani ral nan chuan upa-in zu an in khawin a, nala leh tiangvaite erawh chuan in-kawmna ni-ah an hmang a. Awm ni kham ni mah ni se, khawtlangin thil tih vak an nei hran chuang lo. Rannung te lungngaihna ni-a an ngaih avangin he ni hi lawmna ni-a chhiar a ni lo. Nungcha thite Sunna awm ni kham ni a ni mai a ni.

(4) **Mi zawn, hlangpufa zawn ni:** Mizo chuan damlo zawn dan hi chi hnih an nei a. Chi khat chu 'tawlai' an ti a. Mau pum tan tha tawkah kawng kal dan bik nei riau in puan an suih a, chu puanah chuan damlo chu a thu a. a mau chu a kuah leh tawh chiah a. Chutianga zawn chu 'Tawlai, an ti a, mangan thut

thil leh hmanhmawh vanga inzawn nan an hmanq thin. A dang leh chu 'Hlangpui' an ti a. Heti anga zawn meuh hi chu natna manganpui tham deuha nâ leh lam hla zawka inzawn nan an hmanq a. Damlo mut theihna tawk tura zauin mau an ram a, a chhuat za chung lamah kuai thlep chhovin a mu tana hnaw lo tawka sangah an kuai thlep thla leh a. Tichuan kil thum nei chhung nei a lo ni a. A pianhmang pawh: In hi a liang tawn ve ve zawlin chhuat phah se, a chung la awm tho siin, A chung mau kawih thleh leh tlung angah chuan a zawnfung an rawlh thin. 'Chuti anga zawn chu 'hlangpui a zawn' an ti

Khua atanga chuti anga zawn chhuah emaw zawn luh emaw an awm reng reng chuan, chuti anga zawn an awm atang chuan engmah an thawk tawh tur a ni lo. Chawhma a ni emaw, chawmu a ni emaw, an hnathawh lai theuh chu bansanin an chawl hmiah ang a, khawtlangin awm ni an kham nghal ang. Hmeichhe tan la deh a thianga lo a, tui chawi leh khawsak rel chauh a thianga. Mipa erawh chu a zuanglang chin mi zawn tur chuan an liam vek thunga. Kal ve lo upate chnan zû zu khawmtin chu awm ni kham chu an hmanq thin a ni.

(5) **Sakei lu lam ni:** Pi leh pu atangin sakei hi sa serh sang tak, a hming pawha an lam duh loh 'sapui' an lo tih kumkhua a ni a. Sakei huai an thlah leh an zim dawn pawhin 'sapui thlah ni' emaw 'sapui zim ni' emaw an ti a. Chuvangin, sapui zim ni pawh chu sa dang zim ni ngawt ai chuan an ngai pawimawh em em thin a ni. Sapui thlah ni leh zim ni te pawh awm ni kham ni-a chhiar chiah chu a ni lo na a, a kal ve lo tar chhia leh nunaute chuan chang dang an kan bik ngai lo. Sakei chu mjin a thab phawt chuan, a tihlumtu-in a ai thei lo a nih pawhin tuemaw tal chuan a ai ngei ngei tur a ni a. A tihlumtu ai mahin lalin an ai zawk mah nghe nghe. Sa aih hautak tak a nih avangin sakei ai tur chuan mi khawsa thei deuh ni pawh a tul reng a ni

Sakei aih ni chuan khawtlangah tumah khawilo kal awm lovin awm ni an kham tak meuh meuh tur a ni a. A aih nan lah ran lu kim, sial, ui leh ar leh kel leh vaw a kim ngei tur

a ni bawh. Mahse chu chu lalin a aihin a ni bik a. A aitu jal a nih loh chuan sial meuh chu tel kher lo mah se, a hau-takzia hria-in an ingaihhnathiam a. ran lu kim tal angah an inchhiarsak tho. Sapui aih dawn zanah chuan a aitu inah puithiamin ar hnuaichhiah a talh ang a. Thiam hla chhamin:-

*"Kei kawng chungka ka kal leh  
Nang kawng hnuaiah,  
Chhimhlei ang ka hnuaichhiah che,  
Thangvan ang ka chungnung e.  
Khuavangin mi hual ang a,  
Ka kal leh mi hual zel ang,"*

ti-a a chham zawhah maihunin ar nghawng chu a han khup hnan ang a, a chilh hlumtir ngei tur a ni. Chumi zan chuan tlaivar zakin zu an in a, a tukah ran lu kim chu talin sakei lu chu an lam ni leng ta thin a ni. A aitu ina zu ina hlimhlawp an bawh hnu-a ruai an theh feh hnu tlai lamah chuan, mualeh an lam ta tak tak a. An tih dan chu:-

An sakei aih ngei vun chuan tahrang hi an khuh a, a luvun zawnah chiah chuan sakei luruh khel fai vek tawh chu an dah bawh a. Sakei nung chung ang takin tahrang khuh mai mai si chu an sawngbawla. Mi pali chawikan rem takin an buatsaih bawh a. Tin, a aitupa kha hmeichhe lemah changin, lenbuang thum leh kawkpui-zikzial pawnten fenga hmeichhe kawr ha-in saiha bengbeh nen. Tuibur(lai) a zu a, a ham khuk ang turin vut an bengsak a, hmuithlurin la a thlur der duah duah bawh a. Chutah darbu leh darkhuang leh kawkl'uang nen, sakei lu lam hlapui ber:

*"Chhimbu leh peng peng intu (intu),  
Kamkei lu lam kawng, lu lam kawng,"*

ti-h chu an tum a. Darkhuang an tum vut vut mai bawh a. Thlirtu mipui a khawnawta thawk chhuak chuan an lo thlir tuih mai bawh a. A mual rum chuap a rum hluah hluah mai a ni.

Sakei hlang chu mi pali-in an zawn a, sep derh derh chungin a aitu lam an pan a. A aitu chu a hnungtawh zel a. Thui mawi tawh a hnungtawh hnuah hlam thum kar dan vela an inhlait lai chuan a aitu chuan a pan ve leh ta thung a. Anni

sakei hlang zawntute chu an tawh ve leh ta thung a. A aitu chuan, tawh chung zelin hmuithlur kha a thlur zel bawk a. Hmuithlur chuan sakei lu chu a va khaktir leh zauh zauh thin a. A tuibur (lai) zuk vut an beng chu a khât tawh hian a ham khu leh luh luh thin nen. Vawî thum an innawr tawî hnu chuan sakei chu an nghat ta a. An ngaah hnuin a aitu chuan sakei kâ-ah sailungvar a barh a, artui chhum keh sa a inbarh bawk a. Tu ei zo hmâsa sa tîa hnehsawh tak leh dichim takin aninei siak der a. Chu chu sakei a hnuaichhiah-zia entirna a ni.

Chutia sakei an aih a aitu hmeichhe lem khera a inchei nachhan chu upa-in heti hian an sawi. Hmanlai-in unau sat sarh hian farnu pakhat chauh hi an nei a, an duat an em mai a. Feh kawngah te hian ral leh sapui laka a him lo a mawh hlaupin tlangval dangte nena a kal pawh ngaihtuahin an zingah alir an kaltir thin a. Ani chu feh kawng tluan chuan hmuî thlur thlur chungin a kal thin a. Chutia a ngate ven lai chu sakein a la ta mai a, seh hlum leh duh lawk si lo chuan lungpui zawlah lungpui ngheng chuan a din tir a. Ani nula chuan a hmuithlur chuan a latu sakein a han chhah vel lai chu a khaktir leh kauh thin a, an ti. A unaute thinsim chu silai leh fei nen an thawk a, an farnu a la seh hlum hma chuan sakei chu an kaphlum ta a. Chuta ang chuan sakei an aih reng rengin hmeichhe lemah an chang ta ziah a, hmuithlur pawhin an khaktir ta zel a ni, an ti.

Sakei an aih zan chuan sakei mei sat thlatu-in ar hnuaichhiah a talh leh ngei tur a ni. Thiam hla pawh a hmaa chham ang bawk kha a chham leh thin. Chumi zan pawh chuan zu zu-in an tlaivar leh na a, tlaivar ngei tur tihna chu a ni lo. Sahrânga chhiar, sanghal (nghalchang) leh savawm an kahin ar-hnuaichhiah an tal ziah a, saza an kahin an tal bawk. Saza hi hmanlai chuan sa mâlsâwm lo leh sa thiang vek vâwk loa ngaih a ni a. A kaptu pawh saza a kah a-tanga kut chawl duha an ngaih avaga ar-hnuaichhiah chu tal ye ziah an ni. Hetia sa-brâng an kaha ar-hnuaichhiah an talh ziah nachhan pawh chu: Sahrâng kah hian kut a chawl duh bika an ngaih vang bawk a ni. Thiam hla chham erawh chu a inang vek hlawm.



(6) **Ral lu lam ni:** Ral lu lam chu lu lam zinga ropui ber a ni a, pasaltha tak tak hna a ni baw a. Ral lu lam ni chuan khawtlang mi tupawhin mahni hna dah thao kalsanin khawtlang awm ni an kham ngei ngei a. A hmingah pawh 'hrânglam' an ti a, a chang leh 'muallam' an ti baw. Mihrâng-ho chu mualla an lam thin avanga a lming hi pu a ni. An la uhsun em em an ngai ropui baw nen, an intih ropui ber ni a ni reng a ni. Ral lu lam thei chuan ral an va thah ngawt khan an lam thei chuang lo va, an ral thah lu kha an khua an thlen ngei tur a ni. Mahse lam a hlat a, ral lu hawn a harsat chuan, a lu vun a sam telin a hawn tur a ni a. Chu pawh a la harsat lo chuan a sam tam taw tak tal a hawn ngei tur a ni. Engmah an hawn loh chuan an that meuh em tih pawh Chiang lo-ah an ngai.

Rammu an hlawhtlin tum chuan mihrâng-ho rammu kha khua an lut mai thiàng lo va. An khaw dai an thlen chuan a hma emaw a thai emaw khua an nghak thimin daiah vek chuan a tuk khua an nghak var nghal ng i ngei baw tur a ni. Rammu hlawhtlingte chu an khaw daiah chuan an ngir khup mai a. Khua a lo thima, zankhah thim hun zen zawn, heti lêng len hun chho a ni tâng tihah chuan khaw lian dai bul atang chuan mihrângho chuan baw hla chhamin silai an han lawn uar uar mai a. Chu thawm chu khuaa miten an lo hriat chuan an hlin lutuk awm ngaihna hre lo chu an helh-hawh an za sek mai a. Tlangal lêng hmao an awm leh an tlan haw a. zawkuk, meipui an tuth eng a, rammu chhawn-in silat lawnin thawm lian thei ang ber turin an puak uar uar zankhua mai baw a. Upa-ho lah awmtual chhema meilum aijn khua an lo nghak var a. Nulate lah an mi duhsak zawngte arkeziak lo bân tur neih loh hlauin an lo inbuatsajh zankhua mai baw nen. Tumah mu thei lovin khaw chhung leh khaw pawn atang chuan silatin an inchhawn uar uar zankhua ta mai ghin a ni.

Rammu-ho daia khaw nghak varte chu khaw chhunga mi-te chuan khua a var hma loh chuan an pawh mai thiàng lo a. Anni lah khua a var hmaloh chuan khaw chhung an rawn lut mai thiàng bik baw hek lo. Khua a lo var a, leilung

a lan phat chuan mihrâng-ho chuan thawm lian zawk an han chhuah leh sauh a. Chutia thawm lian zawk an han chhuah leh aţang chuan mi tinin khaw chhung an rawn lut dawn ta tih an lo hre vək a. A hmuak turin a khawnewtin an thawk chhuak ta mup mup mai a ni. Nulaho lah chu an hmel duhte arkeziak ban loh Hauvin an hmanhlel a. An silhfen tha-bera inchei chhuakin hmel hlin takin an thawk ta thin a ni. An arkeziak chu an mi langdah te ban leh lu-ah te, an ngal-rekah chen an han ta roh noh a. Zu thlumkai tha tha an tulhin sa tui tui an inbarh mial mial bawk a.

Lal nula leh lalou, miţha nupui leh tlangchhuak nuho lah chuan, thina! bo lo, thihna tum leh thifen chenin, chung rammu-ho, a tûr a hranga lal khua leh tui chhana thih thilova ral kara ring rawlha zan tam rawl bo mihrângte tan chuan ui nei baksk lovin thilpek hlu zual chu ral thattute an lo pe a. Chung thilpek dawng ve lote lah chu thitauh a hachin a tiţang sauh sauh bawk a. Tichuan, khaw chhung lamah an inchhawm lut ta mup mup mai a. A khât tawkin silai a ri ul ul reng bawk a. Chumi ni tukţhuan ei khama muallam nghal thei tur chuan mi tin mai chu an inbuatsaih nghal ta sung sung a. Chumi ni chuan awm ni kham tur a nih tuman an hai lo. A boruakin hnathawh boruak a keng ta lo hrim hrim mai a, sawi ngai lovin an in awm nghal thuap mai a ni. Tukţhuan ei kham veleh lal muala hrânglam nghal thei tur chuan mihrâng-ho chu an infam leh ta sung sung a.

An inchei dan chu:- An puan zinga thaber an kawrtawng-hak loh leh arpui-nawt lawhin emaw an ha a. Kawthnam leh fungki leh pailung an pal a. Zawngchal neiin zawngchal an khim a, ngenchiin emaw chhawngdawh hrukin chhawn an tawn ngaub mai bawk a. Tuirual an tawn tel bawk a. Kawtchhuaha nulain arkeziak an lo ban kha kim biai-in an la inbel tho a. Tin, ral lu siala lo ai tawhte chuan vapual chang an tawn tel bawk thin. Silai neiin silai a mu awm lo va thun sa-in an lek chhuak a. A nei lovin an ralthuam neih ang ang fei leh phaw nen an thawk chhuak bawk a. Tichuan, febrehsan hun vel hian muallam tur chuan mi lu khai chungin lal mual lam an pan ta tlung tlung thin a ni.

Tin, chung mihrângho chawimawi tur hrim hrim chuan nula tlangelhuak ngat, tuiual leh arkeziak kluma lam ve turin sawm leh pathumain them lo, tam lua awm lo ar lo inbuatsaih lawk diam bawk a. Chung nulate chuan an han velela an sawi thlek tur tuiual pakhat theuh an keng bawk a. Chung bakah chuan muallam tur lo awi turin darbu tui ta leh darkhuang leh khuangpu bakah tamplit tumtu mi pathum an lo in ralring lawk diam bawk a ni. Chuta an inpeh diam hnu chuan mi-trângho chuan an ral lu hawn theuh chu mi lu dahna tura siamah chuan an han dah sang sang a. Chumi zaah chuan an kal ta tlung 'lung mai'. Muallam hmahruai chuan malchaw a han pe a, a chhampui zawi hnu chuan rimawi tumtu rual chuan an awi tan ta muah muah mai a.

Tuaphut lochhawn tunate chuan, '*Ral hawina in dal e, ral sial hawina in dal e,*' tin an han elhem ri tang at mai a. Chu veleh chuan mihrângho chu thatko hmel hlimpu siah chung si, haisen thuhpuatwile hmelpu dâk chung leh zuam suai hlahhawn tak hmelpu chung si chuan zawi hnaiha an ke chu pheithenin an kal kual ta suh suh a. Chutah leh darbu-ho kham, '*Siakzapui thuan ong kan do, thlangpui thlunglu kon lam e,*' a sekhah nan '*thlangpui thlunglu kan lam e,*' tin a karah dar-huang chhuu ri a tuvu hlerh hlerh mai bawk a. A khât tawv tawm hhuangpui chuan a lo chhawn dung dam bawk nan. Chutah tamplit hamtute an rawn che zat leh ta nghal a.

*'Ralin sial hawl na maw, hawl na maw phit.....*

*Ral chalin sial hawl na maw phit.....*

*Ral chalin sial hawl na maw phit.....*

*Hiawl na maw phit.....'* tin an han chhem khur

hlerh hlerh mai a. Chutah zet zawng mihrângho huan khawn chu an phur ta tak meuh mai le. An kal rempui chu jal mualah chuan an han tan ta tak a. Mihrângho chuan an ke chu khauh zawi hnaah hian chhung lamah theh vet tawn pah zelin an mi lu chu an lam hual ta dup dup mai a ni. An muallam runpui ber chu an chen tak tak ta. Nulaho lah chuan uar em emin an tuiual ken kha sawi thle chunga zulin an hnungah an lo su chhawkawh nghuau nghuau mai bawk a. Mipui zawng

zawnp lah chuan thawk lak theihngihl hial khawpa hmuhawm tiin an lo thlir thuap mai bawk a. An lam rei talh talh a an uar nasa tawh tawh bawk a. A tawpah pheh chuan a rik hian an ri ta vut vut mai thin a ni. A laia an lam hual an mi lu chu riam tin rengin an riam a. An silai lampui, a mu tel lova an thun chuan an ral lu hawn ka chhung chu an kap hang den tun tawh mai a.

Mihrangho in tur zu thlum tha tha chu mualah chuan an hung li leng lung mai bawk nen. Chung zu chu siala ral ai tawh kherin a khawn hmasaher thin a. Chutah bawhla a chhamin mi lu riam nan silai an han lawn uar uar phawt a. Chutia chhawl-hâl dama zu an in hnu chuan mihrang kal rem chu an tan leh ta a. An lam kaw kual vel a, an hnungah nula tlangehhuak-bo chuan tuirual nen an zui su leh ta dup dup nileng ta mai thu a ni. Chutia siala ral ai tawh ngatin an mi lu lam zu an in hmasa chu a tir atanga a hawnna atanga an tih dan a ni reng a. An chawh lai lawka lam an tan leh dawn apiangin an ti ziah a, mahse ti lo khua pawh an awm.

Chutia tlai thlenga an lam hnu chuan mi lu chu tlaklam-ah ngei an vui liam ta a. Chung an ral thah lu chu ban phak loh tura sang thingtuahah tarin kawtchhuahah an phun tlar a. Chumi hnu chuan kawtchhuah thing lerah an khat leh thin a ni. Chu an khaina thing chu 'sahlam' an ti. Muallam zawh tuk atang chuan mihrangte chuan an chhawndawl tawn chu an dah a. lenchhawn chauh an tawn leh tawh a. Ral thattu chuan a ral thah chu an muallam zawh hnu hun remchanganh sialin emaw vawkin emaw a ai ngei ngei tur a ni. A aih loh chuan a thaha thlarau kha a nem tawh lo ang a, a thlarau chuan a rawn bei lehin emaw, a nih loh leh mitthi khua-ah pawh a duh angin chhiahhlawhah a hmang thei lo ang. Chuvangin, ral that chuan a ai ngei tur a ni. Chutia ral a aih hnu chuan muallam leh dawn hunah pawh vapual chang a tawn chhuak thei tawh ang. Tin, siala a aih pheh chuan mual zu khawn hmasa-ah a tang thei tawh dawn bawk a ni.

Tin, siala ral aitu kawtah chuan phulraw kuai pahnih in-kar nei deuhin an phun a. A kuaih chuan 'hranghriual' an tih buruk ang deuha phulraw châng khat tan inyaw ri tura

siam an lhai phuah mai a. Teli a thavt pheh chuan a in-  
khak ri bur bur thin. Chung hranghrual ngul pahnih inkar awm  
thieng vel tura sangah chuan thingphel khamin a chungah chuan  
fartuah thinga tuk 'kawkvahai' an tih vahai len an suk thartir  
tuar thin. Chu kawkvahai dahna chu thekkhat chuan a thing-  
phel kham nan a hrana ban pahaih phun pawh an awm.  
Hranghrual ngul bulah chuan thingse buk a par lai a nih chuan  
an duh bik a, la vn theihna tur lai a ban eng emaw zat hi  
khur khatah an phun luh a, chu chu vawmbruin an tawn  
bur bawk a. Mhrang tuallai chu le ramhnuai ang mai hian  
a zing chuk thin a ni. Chu chu a ni, Hualngo lai Lalvungan  
Chhangte dangval hmelt a. Lianchia aia a ropuzia hlaa a hri  
chu :

*"Mi-ah Lianchi awm e, in sel e, Lalvunga,  
Tuolah ngulrua kan bun, kawkvahai tlar na ngai,"*

ti-a a chungnanzia a inphuahna hla pawh a awm khu.

Tin muat laiah 'thingserh' an phun a. Thenkhat chuan  
chu thingserh chu a buk tel lo va phun an awm a, khaw then-  
khat chuan a buk tlem nen an phun a. Chu thingserh atan  
pawh chuan thing nazah zawng an phun ngai lo. Thingsia emaw  
a awm loh leh thingthiang emaw an phun kher a. Chu pawh  
a la remchan loh lo chuan phan emaw, thing a thian lohna  
sawi tur an hriat loh chi tal emaw an phun thin. A kianga  
zu thlum kai tha theihtawp an chhawp a, a suahna tur no leh  
chempui an hautchiah bawk a. Khaw the khatah chuan zu  
lo petu tur mi pakhat an phutur bawk thin. Chu thingserh  
chu pasalpha, ral laka tan tun haun lo, tianchhiat ai chuan  
thih pawh thlang ngam chauhina pan vang vanga chu thing-  
serh chu a kianga chempui an chhawpa kik karh tur a ni.  
Chuti anga kik ngam chu zu an lo pe a. Tin, a lo petu an  
awm lohna khua-ah chuan a inthal anga a in mai tur a ni.  
A in duh loh chuan a thiang lo zawkah an ngai thung.

Chuti khawpa huaisen thingserh sat ngam ngat chu tu ni  
tak ang maw, tin ral ai an awm phawt chuan mi tinin an  
mitmei ru reng thin. Khaw khata sat ngam an tam pheh  
chuan, lai khua leh tui chhan tura mahni nun pe ngam an  
tam tihna a ni a. Nunau leh lai tan chuan a thlamuan-  
tlak em em leh zual a ni. Tuma phut loha chhechham

ai a ngeth zawka mahni inpekna chu a ropui a. Mizo pi leh pu-ah ni chuti ang chu khaw tinah awm mah se, mi tam tak chu an awm ngai lo. Tin, vawka ral aitu pawhin sial aitu tih angin a tih ve a ngai vek a. Hranghrual ngul erawh chu a phun ve thiang lo a. Kawkvahai pawh phulraw phun bawrah a khi mai thin

(7) **Khaw kang awm ni :** Hei hi a khaw neitu serh a ni lo a, an chhiah khuate serh a ni zawk. Khaw kang hi-thil rapthlak tak a nih avang leh an khawngaihthlak em avangin sunpui tih entir nan awm ni an lo kham thin a ni. Anmahni chung ngeia lo la thleng ve thei thil a nih avangin an hriatthiampuizia entir nan leh an sunpui a ni tih entir nan a khaw kang chhehvel khuate chuan awm ni kham meuh a an lo tuarpuina a ni. Mahse kawng dang a sawngbawl puihu hran teh chiam pheih chu an ni chuang lo. Tumah feh chhuak lovin, khua a kang tih an hriat hun rem-chang ni hmasaberah tlangau autirin an awm vek a. Tui chawh tih chauh lo chu tumah khaw pelin an chhuak vak tur a ni lo. Chumi tukah erawh chuan an puih phak khua an nih chuan pui turin an liam ta thung thin a ni. He mi ni hian chhawm-dawlna tur pawh an neih ang ang an khawn a, a tukah chuan an keng nghal thin.

(8) **Sarhi :** Mizo sawi danin thihna hi chi thum a awm a, chi khat chu 'khawpal' a ni a, chu chu na lawk miah lo va kokar tawh ni si lo a thi hi 'khawpala thi' an ni a. A dang leh chu 'awmlaia thi' a ni leh a. Chu chu natna leh hri avang emaw-a thi hi a ni. Upaten 'Sarhi' an tih erawh hi chu, kokar tawh thila chesuala thi hi a ni. Tuia tla emaw, thingah tlaa thi emaw sakei seh leh tawh (loh) sual tawka thi chu a ni. Amaherawhchu, indonaa thi chu pi pu chenah sarhi-a ngaih an ni lo. Heng mahni intihlum leh mi kut palh avanga thite erawh hi chu sarhi-a chhiar an ni leh thung thin.

Heti ang sarhi an awm hi chuan khawtlangin awm ni an kham thin a. Rapthlak an tiin natna (hri) avang ni lo a vandual liau liau avanga an chung a chhiatna rapthlak lo thleng ta chu an tuarpuin an khawngaih a. Chuvang chuan, tumah hna

thawk lo a awm phahna vek tur chi-ah an ngai a ni. Sara  
 tui chu awmlaia thi angin an cheibawl lo reng a. An ruang  
 pawh in chhinga an zawn luh dawn chuan a ke lam hmasakin  
 an zawn lut ngat a. An zawn chhuah leh dawn pawhin a ke  
 lam bawk an hmasak thin a ni. Tin, mitthi dang angin khum  
 ah an mut ve ngai lo bawk a, khumpui lu zawn chhuat lai-ah  
 a lu lam pawn len hawlin an ngai ngat thin a ni. Tin, sar-  
 thi an awm reng reng chnan tlangauvin, mi tin hriat turin a  
 puang nghal vat a. An hriat velah an hnathawh lai reng reng  
 chu an bansan nghal vat thin a ni.

Lo lama awm an nih leh an hriat velah an haw nghal nal  
 nal a, ina hnathawh an nih leh an hnathawh ang ang bansan-  
 in sarthi chu a hmei a pa-in an ngathven ngat thin. Sarthi  
 ruang chu an kawli rei tur a ni lo a, eng huna thi pawn ni so  
 a rang tlei ang beraphum ngal vat tur a ni. Mitthi dangte  
 angin mitthi lu men tlaivarpui a awm ve ngai lo. A thlan  
 an lai nghal sawk sawk a, an phum ngal vat thin a ni. Sarthi  
 an awm chuan ni tinin an pawn kawngla biang velah chuan  
 katchat hnah leh hnah dangte hi an thit lek a. Chung thil  
 chuan chuti ang vanduaia lakah chuan vengin an ring a ni.  
 Sarthi rau rauah pawh sakei seh te pheh chu rapthlak an ti  
 zual a, a khawtlangin a rap hian a rap vung vung mai a ni.  
 Tin, chuti taka sarthi ruang phum an hmanhmanh nachhan pawh  
 rapthlak an tih avengin kawli rei ngam turah ngai lo reng reng  
 a ni.

Sara thi tur an awm chuan a hma-in 'sarthli' an tih a tleh thin  
 a. Thlipui pawh ni chiah si lo hian na fu hian awmze nei mang  
 lo takin thli a tleh chuk chuk a. Chuti anga thli a tleh chuan  
 sarthi tur awma an rin vang leh sarthi thar an awm emaw-a  
 an rin avengin chu thli chu 'sarthli' an ti a. Tin, 'sar' an tih  
 chhimbai angin tawi tē chawhnu thlang her hunah tlaklam vanah  
 khian a zam raih bawk thin a. Chu chu 'sar' an ti a, chuti-  
 ang an hmuh chuan an ngath a tha lovin chu 'sar zam' chu  
 an en huai huai a, mi tin rilru a nawm loh phah vek tawh  
 thin a ni. Chung chu an hmanlai puithuna leh lamrel thil mah  
 ni se, upa chuan puithuna thil maiah an ngai lo a, a tak tak  
 niin an sawi. Tin, mi lo chesualin thi nghal chiah lo se, chu-

mi chu a hnu lawka a thih leh mai chuan sarthi-ah an chhal thei a. Mahse sarthi nih chu an chhungien an duh loh em avangin a loh theih loh chauh an chhiar thin. An hliampui tuar chu thihpui nghal mai lo a, in an thienpui hnu pawha zan a la riah hman chuan sarthi lo angah an ingaihsak a. Mahse zan em pawh a la riah hman loh chuan sarthi-ah an ngai thin. Khaw thenkhat chuan in a den hman phawt chuan sara thi lovah an ngai mai bawk. Sara thi nih an hreh em em nachhan chu: Chuti ang vanduaia chu inthlah chhawn theih thil ni a an ngaih vang a ni. Chuti khawpa an lak puithu avang chuan sarthi ruang pawh an ngai rapthlak a, awm ni kham phah hial nan chu thihna chu an hman phah ta a ni.

Engvang pawhin mi lo sarthi ta se, a thihna chu a theih phawt chuan tihral an duh a. An thinrim brikthlakna chu ni kawng khat mah se, mihring nunna hial la-tu chu mi dang chung a a thlen leh tawh loh nan phuba lak nan an tial thin. Thing a tla hlum a nih leh a tlak hlumna thing an kit a, sakei leh sa dang tihhlum a nih leh a tihlumtu chu thah hram an tum bawk a. Tihral theih chi a nih phawt chuan tihral an tum hram thin. Tin, sarthi awmna khaw thenawnte pawh chuan sunpui nan awm ni an lo kham ve a, rapthlak an tih em avang mai ni lovin sunpui nana awm ni lo kham ve an ni. Sarthi chhung te chuan lainat hlawhin mi tin khawngalana dawng mah se, tuma sawi chhuah ngam si loh hian mi en dan chu a dang deuh ru tlal a. Leh lamah thung chuan eng kawngah emaw tak vannejhna khum duh bikin an ngai ang lawi bawk si a ni.

**(9) Raicheha thi:** Hei hi 'sarthi'-a chhiar si loh thihra rapthlak takah upate chuan an ngai a. Hmeichhia nau hring tuang lova a thihpui hial chuan 'raicheha thi' an tih mai, sawi nikhua-a 'raicheh' an tih thin chu a ni. Raicheha thi an awm phawt chuan awm ni an kham ziah a, in tinin kawngka biangah chhawl an thiat luk a, chu chu an chhungkua raicheha an thih ve loh nana an invenna a ni. An ngaihdan chuan: Raicheh thlarau chuan khawlaiah thembu ahnuk ri rel rel a, mi inah juh tumin a hel lawr a, a luhna in te chu raichehin an thi ve ta zel thin an ngaih avangin a ni, chutin chhawl an thiah nachhan chu ni. Chuti anga raicheh thlarau



luhna in elu nakin lama an chhungte raicheha la thi ve tura an ngaih avang chuan, raicheha thi an awm phawt chuan a thi tih an hriat teler an kawngka biangah chuan a rang a rangin chhawl an thiat var thun a ni. Chui klawpa an tuihna serh chu awm ni khamin an serh a ni.

**(10) Sa-hrang awm ni :** Upa-in sa-hranga an chhal chu: Sakei, sawawm, sti, sanghal leh ram-sial te hi a ni. Heng sate hi mihring tihlum thintu ber an nih avanga 'Sahrang' tih a ni. Heng zinga a eng ber hi emaw an tihlum chuan khawtlangin awm ni an kham thin a. Dan naranin vahsan lak nganga a eng ber emaw pawh ni se, an tihlum hmasak sak chu an serh mai thin. A hnuah tihlum leh thin mah se an serh leh chuanglem lo. He an serh ni hian tuman ram an kal lo a, hna-a chhtar lem loh chu awm hnuah an thawk thiang tho a. Sa hluahawm a nih avanga dichim nan leh kawm nana awm ni khama serh an ni.

### BUNG 3

#### SERI LEH SANG DAN

Mizo pi leh pute chuan serh leh sang an ngah em em a. Bung hmasa lamth leh tuna kan sawi leh tur ngei ngeite pawh hi serh leh sang thil vek mah ni se, bung hmasa lama mi kha chu thupui hman tanzak a nih avangin betti chuan telh tawh lo mai ila. Tuna kan sawi leh tur zawk hi chu sakhaw hman-na emaw inthawina hun bi nei lama serh leh sang thil lam emaw ni lovin, a kah paha thil tawn chawp ang zela serh leh sang thil a ni bik a. Khang kut chi hrang hrang leh sakhaw hman-na leh inthawina lam thil reng reng kha serh leh sang puithu taka hman a ni vek kan tih kha. Chuvangin, pi leh pute hun hi serh leh sanga khatin an hun an hman a ni hawt e. An che hleka thiang leh thiang lo an hmu thuai thuai a. Hnam nun zalen takah awm mah se puithuna an ngah lutukna chuan an hnam a tiralmuang lovin a ti-thlamuang lo em em thung a ni. Hluahna leh ngaihtat lohna an ngah em em a. Eng thil danglam deuh emaw hmu se, thiang lo leh inthawi

ngai a ni zel thin. Chung thiang lo leh serh leh sanga an lak tenau te te si, pawimawh tak tak si thenkhatte chu :

(1) **Ram lama serh leh sang :** Thing leh mau leh a leilung lama thiang lo an tih thenkhat chu : Hauhuk thihna; lei-ruangtuam, thing-saihrua; thingzungkai; lei-kak; tuivamit; sih; thinglebul; zawn lu ro; khur chhia; hrami leh langfar te leh thil dang thenkhat te a ni ber a. Heng thil danglam deuh bik hi an hmuh chuan hmuh thiang lo hmu ang hramah inggatin an chungah chhiatna eng emaw tak lo thleng tur riakah an ngai a. Inthawi dan bunga 'Lo hman' tiha mi angin, an lo pawm leh an hmun chan tur chhunga awma tana an duh loh chi a chung a mi khi a awm chuan an inthawi thuai thin. Tin, bahra chi khat 'hrami' an tih mihring ang taka piang pawh an laih chhuah chuan an ngai a tha lo a, an inthawi thin. Khiang a chung a mi khi an awm na hmun chu hmun thiang lo leh tihbaiawm hmuna an ngai zel a ni. Thinglubul kih ie, thingsaihrua leh thingzungkai leh hrami te chu an sawisa ngam ngai lo a. hmutu nih pawh an chak lo. Fângtar an tih puk chhunga awm, puk chung atanga tui far a hnuaia khang ta zel te pawh, thil maksak deuh a nih avangin upate chuan an sera hle a, a awma hmun chuan hlauvin thil thiang lo-ah an ngai a ni.

(2) **Thlawhhma chungchanga serh :** Thing leh mau leh thil dang an serh thinte chu kan sawi tawh a. Khang thil reng reng kha an thlawhhma pawm chhunga a awm phawt chuan Inthawina Dan lama sawi tawh ang khan, 'Lo Hman Dan' tiha mi angin an inthawi ngei ngei thin a. Tin, an lo (ram) en laia ngaih that lohna deuh an neih phawt chuan an chhuahsan ngei ngei hawk a. Lo vah an tan ni lahin nilenga bung lovin, chaw pawh fun duh lovin chawhma chauh bun tum sa in an feh a. Chawhnu lamah an hawsan leh daih a. Zan lamah emaw an lo vah chungchanga ngaih that lohna an mang lamah emaw hauh leh hriat an neih leh neih loh an fiah hnua engmah ngaih that lohna tur an neih loh chauh in an pawm nghet ngam thin. Chuti anga lo vah chhin ni chu 'mangchhal ni' an ti.

Thlam sa dawn se, a châk (ren) la chawpa ni khat thila a sak nena lehlan nghal vek chu an duh ngai lo a. Buh tuha

rem an mah dawn lahin buh chi feh chhuahpui ni hmasabera  
riah zu; chu 'buh chi lu khama riak' an ti a, an duh ngai lo.  
Buh chi an deh phawt a, an riak dawn a nih pawhin a tuk  
leh lamah chauh an riak tain. Thlami namthlaka mut chu  
phungin min bawh duh tiin an mu ngai ngai hek lo. Chu  
phei zawng namthlak kha saker-huai a awm pah pawha a tana  
chet a rem avan ti thing lo ti zawnga sawta mai niin a lang.  
Tin, vaimin parima-in an riak duh ngai lek lo. Chu pawh  
chu vaimin a par chinah chuan furpui boruak tak tak a lo  
ni tawhin ram boruak a thian tawh vang a ni. Mahse anni  
chuan thiang lo lam zawng hlirin an kalpui a ni.

Hma an phel lahin sawntlung lo awm se, sawntlung lai tak  
chu a ngil lai pawh ni mah se, a pama an huamtir loh leh a  
pumia an huam lo mai zawk a. Tin, ri inkham fel hnu si-  
a duham vanga lo rite neka ri kham sawn pawh thiang lo tak  
bawh a ni. A kham sawntu chu thi se tih phei chuan a kham  
sawn ruk tawh atang khan mirung chin a kham chu sawn  
ruk belh ila ri sawn rutu kha an thi ngei ngei thin zu tia.  
Lo kawh an duh lo hle mai bawh. Mi pakhatu lo hnih nei-  
in a karah ni dang lo tla se, chu a lo pahnih chu a inkara lo  
dang tla lu lamah emaw, a mawng lama emaw inzawmna chheté  
tal pawha a neih loh chuan 'lo kawt' a ni a. lo pahnih neitu  
tan chuan thiang lo tawp khawh a ni. Chuvangin, lo hnih nei-  
anga an lan loh nan a hmung lek talia a ni channa lai laian  
an inparhtir hiam bram a. Lo an kawh phawt chuan lo hnih  
neitute zawk kha an chhungkaw zinga ma ti ngei ngei turah  
an ruat a ni.

Tin, lo neitu phalna a ni emaw ni lo emaw, thlama ui tath  
an duh ngai kumkhua lo. Thlamah emaw, thlawhlajah emaw ui  
an tath phawt chuan a lo neitu nu ber thihna a ni-ah an ngai a  
ni. Favang buh par laia thlama chakai rawh pawh an duh loh  
kumkhua a ni leh bawh a. Buh vui a par chhoh laia thlama  
chakai an rawh phawt chuan buh hmin a chhe zo vek zu titlat  
a. Chuvangin, lo a ui tath leh favang laia thlama chakai rawh  
chu, a neitu thu lo a tih a nih phawt chuan lei-chhe chawina  
a tling a ni. Thlam an sakin muat dungih emaw a hmun ualau  
lai leh a khaw hawt zau theihna lai an zawng kher a, chu chu  
sa-in a zahin a boruak pawh tha-a an hrit vang a ni.

**(3) Ramsa leh nungcha chungchangah:** Sa-ah chuan sa-ah hi an serhin an hlahu ber a ni a. A hming pawha lam duh lova 'sapui' an ti thin a. Sa fong leh sa hlahuawm a nih avangin sa serh sang taka ngaih a ni. Tin, sele leh tumpang an kah reng rengin sakhaw hman a ngei ziah a, arhnuaichhiaba hman a ni a. An sa kah a tluk sual a, a hate a bal emaw, a pia a tlauh loha a ke te a bai emaw a nih chuan arhnuaichhiaba a ngei ngei ngei bawh thin. Sa an kah reng rengin a ruang an khawih hman-in an zinga upa berin turbur an phuh sar sar a, chumi hnu-ah chauh chuan an chan a. Chutia an tih nachhan chu: An sa kah khan hrihrai engemaw pawha lo vein natna eng emaw tak pawh a lo ve ru reng thei a, chumi tih-thianglim nan chuan an ti a ni.

Sa chungchangah reng reng chuan an fimkhurin jawng chen pawhin an uluk a. An ramchhuah dawna hlawhtling ngah thawka jawng te an duh lo a. Tin, mang tha an tih 'sa mang' an man pawhin an ram chhuah hman-a sawi chu an duh lo a, an sawi ber pawhin, 'ka mang a tha e', an ti duh chauh a ni. Sa kah emaw, awhemaw sa an ei pawhin, "A tlai chu ka tlai, a kham erawh chu ka la kham lo. A lian tha tha, a ki sei sei lo lawi leh rawh se," tin malsawm jawng takin an ei puar thu chu an sawi thin a ni. Tin, ram an chhuah dawnin emaw, an rammut dawnin emaw, kawtehhuaha an inghak khawm kal an siam leh dawn reng rengin, "Hring hnaw i rawh u, hring" an han ti a. Pakhat silaimu tel lo a lo inring sa chuan in lam lawin a silai chu a'n kah thuai hnu-ah chauh an lian thin a ni. Chu chu in lama awm thlarau sual leh, malsawm lohna thil eng emaw khan an khawi lo chhuahna lam tura a zui ve loh nana an hnawlna a ni.

'Lasi-thang' an tih ramhnuaia hruikual an hmuh reng reng chu sah chah zel loh chuan awh path a hlahuawm, an ti a. chu chu rikrum thila inpalha tluk an hlahu vang a ni. Khawilo an kala mi huan leh thlawhlaia ei tur thil, fanghma leh vaimim te leh thlai rah ei chi reng reng balhla thlengin, rilama ei duh chuan ei phal vek a ni a. Duh tawka ei chu tumian an sawi sel thei lo. Mahse ina hawn erawh chu thiag lo leh rukru

hlalah ruatin upa chuan an duh ngai lo. Tin, a neitu-in a duh chuan rukru-ah puiin leikuai ting a ni. Tin, chaw hi mi tin nunna a nih avangin an zah em em a, chaw hmin saa mi vawngat chu miding chhuak lo turah an ngai a ni. Chaw-thing hawn hleih theih lohna-ah chaw ei bang se, path darh mai mai an deh lo a, tamchhawl leh mangang pawhin an la rawn ei duh niid mai thei ang tui tha takin an fun a, an kalsan thin a ni.

Tin, intiamkamna thil leh sang an hman lar em em chu: (1) Sakei ngho seh (2) Tui chhe in (3) Tuikhura sam phum (4) Sakei ek beng (5) Hniak rep. Heng hi thung lo leh hlauhawn ber thila an ngai mangin, chhechham nan pawh an hman thin. Sakei ngho seh chu chhechhamna emaw intiamkamna emawa hman chuan - A bawchhe zawk emaw, a daw zawk emaw sakei seha ngeiah an ngai a. Chutiang bawkin puma thir tuaina tui, kuanga an chhun a in ngam lo zawk zawk chu dik lo zawk chuan an chuan na leh an in ve ve pawha a dik lo zawk 'Ka thi ang' tina tluka hman a ni. Tuikhura sam phum pawh chutiang tui bawta hman chu a ni. Sakei ek bek pawh intiamkamna lam, sakei hui zawng, a ek bek ngat chuan a zu ral hman lo, a seh na ngei an ti thin. Hei hi vambela beng vambela anga zuk a ni.

Upate chuan hniak rep hi thil se an tih te chauh an saaisakna thil a ni a. Chirbel ka look chhe the hauh lovin an lai khawp pum hlal mai a. Chu a hniak pum chawh khawh chu rapa an rep phawt chuan a hniak neitu chu a ngawng hal vat mai a, a ngai an dah leh loh phei chuan a thi mai thin a ni, an ti. Chu chu changchawin upate chuan sakei hui chiridiaka a hniak lang pum tha ngat rep tumin an zawng chawh a ni. Tin van ni chhala chhechham pawh an thil serh sang tak pakhat a ni a. 'Chu chu kha kha ka tih chuan emaw, ka tih loh chuan emaw, niin min tlakpui rawh se,' an ti a. Chu chu pi leh pu chenh an chhechhamna sang tak thil a ni ve kumkhua mai. Aw le, chuti ang chuan pi leh pute chuan an khawvel nun hman dinah thi ang lo leh serh leh sang an ngah em em a. Heta sawi sen mai rual pawh hi a ni lo.

Tin, mi thang awk ruk hi an duh lo em em a, sakuh ruk ngat pheh chu sakein a seh duh an ti hial a ni. Sakein sa awk a lak pheh chuan chu sakei chu chhui tawh loh tur an ti hial a. Vunduai a awl bika an hriat avangin an chhui duh ngi lo. Mihring a seh pheh chuan a mi seh thlanah a seha ipio, a mawng reh pawh an phum tel ziah a. Sakei an aih ni lahn a aihnaa kal ve lo hmeichhna pawhin la an lo dek thiag ngawt bik lo a ni. Sapui hual ni lahn chaw fun a thiag lo a, a hual ni lahn a hualtu zingami a ni emaw ni lo emaw, sa hualna lam hnai thiagah an lawm ngai bek lo. Thingi lawm chu sa lakah an vunduai duhin an hria a, chaw an fun chuan chawhnu thlenga hual tur tihna emaw a lo ni a. Chawhnu lam chu sapui ritam hun a lo ni s. a, vunduai a awl leh bawc an tih vang a ni. Chawhnu lam pawh ni se, chaw an fun loina chaw an la fak loh miau chuan an ngui dahah chawhma a la nih reng avangin ngaih thathlak deuhin an ngai a ni. Tin, ram an kal reng renga an haw dawin an thla chu lawnsan an hlauh avangin, "Ka(n) haw e," an ti a, an sawm ve ziah thin a ni.

Chung bakah heng keptuam te, rul-ke nei te, tlubing leh rul inlu leh rulpui te hi thil hmuh thiag lo, a hmuh tam chhiatna eng emaw thleng thei ah an ruat a. Miin an hmuh a nih pawhin 'arhnuaichan'-in an inthawi ziah thin a ni. Vapal leh vahai no chawm lai tihlum an duh ngai lo a, a bu an lak pawhin a bu-ah chuan thiaghâ, hnutchhiah zel tur an ti. Heng savate hi a pa-in a nu kha thag kawrawngah a char hnan flat a, a pa thasak chuan a pui kha a bu atanga chhuak thei lovin a thi mai dawn a. Chu avang chuan nunrawng taka chung thil tih chu an duh lo a ni. Tin, sahuai sawisak an duh ngai lo bawc. Miin sahuai a sawisak chuan a thih dawn in thi tha thei lovin thi si lo dam si lo inkarah rei tak an awm phah a. En brehawn taka an awm reng thin avangin sahuai sawisak an duh lo em em a ni. Chuti anga thi hlei thei lo a awm te chu sahuai sawisa ni-a an rin avangin thingtangan delh ila an thi thuai e, an ti.

Saphai hi sa thiag lo chi khat a ni leh a. Saphai chu mi aikaih thei leh mihringte chhiat thei-ah an ruat a. An thah dawn pawhin 'saphai ka ham khalh' tih tur a ni e, an ti. Saphai thaw chu mihring tan a hlauhawmin a kawchhung atanga

a borrak a thawk chhuatin mi a chhem fuh chu natna hlahu-  
aw- tak ni-a an rih avanga chutia thawk khum khah anga  
tih chuan, a mi thawk khum boruak chu a thaw chhuak ngam  
ta loah an ngai a ni. Sangha an vuk dawn te hin, 'Kan  
hlawhtling ngei ang,' tih te hi hlawhtling anah an ngai a.  
Vuk lain, 'A rui nasa mai dawn e, kan man teuh ang,' tih  
pawh jawng mahawm loh ruah an duh ngai lo. Hauhuk pheh  
hi chu pi pu chenah sa lei tel tak zinga chhiir a ni kumkhua a.  
Hauhuk thura hmun ringawt leh a lu ro hmuna ringawt pawh  
an thinhrik a, thlawhkhua a tan pawh an pawm duh ngai lo.

Hauhuk hi chhiatna kan catir zawnga khawsa thin leh mi  
pawh chhiat thin ah an ngai a. Zana a hram (hualon) ngat  
pheh chuan eng emaw tak chhiatna lo chheng ngai turah an ruat  
a. Mimal chunga chhiatna a thlen dawn vang emaw, a thlentirtu-  
ah emaw ngaiin, eka mi a theh te, a zana a theh leh a hmela  
e lantir emaw a nih pheh chuan an duh lo em em a. Chuvangin,  
sa thibalaawm taka ngai a ni. Hridi an theu pawhin hauhuk  
lu an tar tel ziah thin. Tin, khaw chhunga muvanlai nupa lêng  
dun chuan leh hmarah inghen a phawk sa nupa tang thenna-  
ah an ngai a, anhi loh vek leh leh lai an thei duh nih an hre  
bawk. Mahse muvanlai nupa te chu a in an leh thau chuan  
e pawh lo theia an ngai thung. Vamur khawisak leh theh hi  
thilpuihaw duhna-ah ngaiin an thei ngai lo. Vamur hi khama  
cheng thin khawhuai ta nia an ngai a an ngai, vamur thah  
chuan khawhuai thenm chu thilpuihaw chuan vamur thattu  
chu a nuai hrep phia an ngai avanga vamur hi an khawih  
ngai lo. Saka a langa thung a khaw chuan chhui loh tur,  
an ti bawk. A chhan chu : Sai khan minrawn chhui zel  
chuan ka lo thilum ngei ngei ang che, ti-a a mi haarna anga  
an ruat vang a ni. Aw le, chung pi leh pute puithuna leh  
serh leh sang a an neih chi hranghrang chu kan sawi kim seng  
chuang dawn lo a, heti hi ni rih mai se.

**(4) Khaw chhunga thila serh leh sang : Pi leh pu-  
te chu**

khaw chhunga an khaw sakna thiluh pawh an puithu-in duh loh  
leh thianga lo an ngah em em a. Thangtharte tan hrit sen loh  
khawp puithuna thil an nei tam a. Sawi sea vek ni mah suh  
se tlem chu tar lang ila : Kawngpui kana in hmun sawn te,

kawmchâr lam kawt lama leh thawka in sak that te, kawt lama in zawm te, puzawn te kawm thlanga awm(in neih) te an duh lo a. Tin, kawrtê hnara in neih leh kawm khar taka awm te pawh an duh bawh hek lo. In an thiah reng rengin pawn sût atanga phawi tanin char sut an phawi hnuhnung ber a. a in dawtin an phawi zel a. Châr sût ngat phei chu an pnawi loh theih chuan an dintir reng thin a ni. Sût serh a ni a, thla-in a veng, an ti a, an phawi mai duh ngai lo.

Tin, zana ar khuan hun lo a ar mal khuan mal khuan chu miruang hmu-ah an ngai a, mûthi awm thuatin an ring a. Thini-hlina a mal khuan erawh chuan 'sangui tung' an ti a, an khua-ah sa lu a lut dawnah an ruat thung. Khaw chhunga sakei a luh chuan khaw kang tur entina a nih loh vek chuan malsawmna lamah an ruat a, 'choakin ar a lak erawh chuan kangmei hmu-ah an ngaia khua kang ngei dawn-ah an ruat thin. Zana khaw chunga archhâm (sava) a hram lauh lauh chuan hri leng turah an ruat a. Khawchhak lam erawh chuan Mangkhaia-râlveng (sava) khaw chhunga zana a hram chuan miruang hmu an ti thung thin. Tin, chhawihfa thlawk an hmuhin, chu chhawihfa lo thlawh chhuahna in neitu te chuan thihna an tawh dawn ni-ah an ruat.

Khaw chung zawna hram chung bawngpui a thlawhin ral lakah an vannei dawn niin an ruat a, a thlawh kual a thlawh kual phei chuan an duh leh zual thin. Mahse khaw thenkhat chuan rammut dawnah khaw chhung chung zawna hram lauh lauh chunga bawngpui a thlawh chuan hlawhtling turah an in- ngai a. Khaw chhunga a thlawh luh chuan vandaina an tawh dawnah an ngai thin.

**Serh leh sang dangte :** Pi leh pute chuan kawng kham zawng taka thingnu-nghak (thingkhawsa) a tluk chuan lenglai an thi dawn niin an ngai a, an ngaih an titha lo em em a. Tin, thingzung tuah chu hritlang a leng duh tiin an tuah duh ngai lo. Belthlenga naupangin chaw an ei te hian khuavang hnenah ngaihdam an dil a. Mi zawna hlâng chema phei pawh an phal lo. Khawtlangawm ni khamna chi reng reng serh loh chu thiang lo hulhualah ruatin an ngai pawimawh a. Khawtlang awm ni serh lo chuan, 'van ni an sal e' an ti thin. Thenawmte chawhmeh pek tur kawng laka tem ruk chu vandaina an ti.



Uire chu sakelin a seh duh a, mi lawithlem pawhin van ri an sal ngai e, an ti bawk. Chhuat dâc phah pahnih a chang inzawn thlan thlan zel chu an duh lo. Tak klata chungkhat si ðhlin leh hnera zin tura lathen te, chaw kilho si a rual gata an chaw ei kham thawh rual te, unni, nu kmun pahmun hmetelhua leh mipa inkarthlak chata pian te hi an duh lo a. Pih an pian leh pakhat zawk tal hmingah chaw a 'phir' tih tel an hmingah an pu zel tura an ngai a. Pih pian lah chu tupawhin en se, 'an duhawn mang e,' tih a thiang lo a, 'an rapthlak mang e' tih tur a ni bawk a. Mi an pianin lahruv bat emawa an pian chuan a hmingah 'lai' tih a tel ngai tur a ni bawk. Nu nau hman bura klunga an pah pawhin ze i taka hun that loh e, pah duhdah mah mah chuan nau an dawh dah an ti bawk. Ramhman naupang hruon haung lama ka-tur loia a chhawmin an chhawm thia a, chut lo chu laikingin cil a chlak ang an ti phin a ni.

Tui hui man an huih em avangin tui in dawn se, an in hman-a, 'Tui thiag' tu daan tui anan a amah avanga buh leh sa kan bar put puk,' an ti hman ti tã a, chutah an in ngam chauh a ni. Pama thia a chaw se klawhring then nan an ei hman 'khuatlai' an thian an pah amasak loh chuan an ei ngawt ngam lo. Huisa ti ramhman a an ruat avangin en man ngam ngam lo. Tuthawh zawk a nahu thia faih nan hman a awl a pah ruk pawh mah to tura tam nan an hman duh, tui puna loh rutlawh chutuk ngam chaw an en ngai lo. Pah neli fawh chawm a thiag lo. Mi lawi tur kawng a thuk chuan a khor ang a, zan dangah a lawi zawk tur a ni.

## BUNG 9

### LAL LAL DAN

He bung thup leh hian lal lal dan tih mah ni se, kawng hnih lian tak takin a then theih a. Chu chu: (1) Lal khua leh tui chung a lal roel dan leh (2) Khua leh tuij lal laka an tih tur a ni.

(1) **Lal lal tan dan:** Hmakhawsang atang tawhin Mizote hi lal nei hnam an lo ni tawh a. Lal chi bik hnam an nei hma chuan hnam khat zinga a huaisen apiang an lal mai thin a. Chung hun lai chuan a chi chiin lal hran bawlin khaw hran hranah an awm a. Tin, khaw khata chi hnih an awm pawhin a vengin a hnam tlimin an la inthen leha. Chutah chuan hotu bik neiin an la awm hrang leh thin a ni. Mi huaisen mahni hnam chhan zo tura mipuiin an ngaih piang mai chu an hnam zingah lal an ni mai thin a nih chu. Tuna Mizoram-a Mizote an chen hma, Burma ram chhung ni ta Chin Hills an tih ram chhung, Tiau lui chhak Lentlang an tih Seipui-khura Chhakchuakho an awm lajin Hnamte-ho lal nei lo chuan Lusei khua Seipui-khur-ah lal tur an zawng a. Mahse Hnamte lal nih chu tuman an lo duh tak loh avangin, Lusei sal Chhuah-lawma fa Zahmuaka thlah sal rual tak, pachhe berh tak site chu an tahawh ta chawt a. Fichuan, anni chu Hnamte lal niha intanin lal chi thlahtu bul an lo ni ta a. Sailo lal, ni leh thla kara leng inti ngatte pawh, he Lusei sal thlah Zahmuaka kapkar atanga piang, Paite tu chhuan invawrh sang chhote hi an ni ta a ni.

Mizo lalte chu tunlaia Democracy ram lalte anga thlan lal (elected) an ni ve lo a. Mahse mipuiin an lal chu an duh loh chuan khaw dangah an pemsan vek thei a. Chuti anga an pemsan lal chu General ho nei lo an sawi ang maiin lal khua leh tui nei lo (despot without subjects) an ni mai thei. Chu an dinhmun chu hre ranin lal fang chu a khua leh tui lakah a luling lutuk ngam ngai lo. Lal chu chhungkua atanga inro-chung chhawnga lalna inhlan chhawng zel an nih avangin lal fapa chhungpui fa tluin pa ro luahin tlang a chang a. Lal fapa upa ber erawh chu a pa ram chhungah khaw thar satin a pa khua leh tui atanga in eng emaw zatin lal fapa upa ber indang tur leh a aidu buk zarpuitute nen khaw thar an sat a. Chu avang chuan a ni thin pha ber ber sawi nana 'aihnah phahpui' an lo tih thin chu ni. Lalin chhungpui fa fapa a nei loha hmeifa zinga fapa a nei lo chuan a hmeifa fapa upa berin a ai a aw thin.

Lal fapa tluin ber inpui luahin-in a pa ai a aw dawn pawh-in lalna inhlan chhawnga ni hran an nei chuang lo a Lallu-

khum inkhumtir lah a awm ngai hek lo. Tin, lala puan a nihna ni Sapin 'accession day' an tih ang lal intanna ni lah a awm chuang hek lo. A pa dam chhung chuan a pan lalna a chang mai phin a. Mahse a pa khan 'Lal tlak ka ri ta lo e, ka fapa-in tlang thut tawh rawh se' a tih chuan a pa dan lai ngei pawh-in lalna a chang thei tho. Tin, Bawrsap lal clin-ah chuan lal reng rengin lalna lehkhah 'Ramri lehkhah' an tih mai chu Bawrsap hnen atangin an la a, chu chu an lalna lehkhah ve ber chu a ni. Khaw tin lal chuan ramrian nei vek a. Chu an lalna ramri chhungah chuan thuneihna vawrawp neiin lal zawng zawng chu an 'independence' vek mai a ni. Vailen hma phei chuan ramri pawh fel taka thlah a awm chuang lo. A huai huai leh khua leh tui ngah apiangin an thut zau mai a ni. Chuvangin, lal thisen inzawm, pangraal thei tur tu leh fa ngah apiang an lalna a chak mai phin a ni.

Chung Mizo lalte chu, Hnamte sawm chhuah Zahmuaka thlah Thangura fapa Thangmanga, Thangmanga fapa leh Sailova thlah kal zel Sailo hnam ni tate chu an tam ber a. Tin, Zahmuaka fate zinga Zadanga leh Thangluah leh Paliana thlahte pawh rei tak an lal a. Sailo thloh vekah chuan Zadeng hnam an ropuin an lal rei ber a. Mizoram khawthlang lamah 1954-a lal an ban thlenga lal pawh an awm nual. Tin, Vailenin Mizoram (chutih lava Lushai Hills) an awp a Bawrsap-in a thut hnu-ah chuan lal lalna chu Bawrsap kura awm a ni ta ber a. A duh loh lal chu a ban a mi duh zawng chu eng hnam pawh ni se a laltir thei a. Tin, Vailen hma atang reng reng pawhin Thangura tupa Sailova thlah Sailo hnam ni kher lo pawh khawi khawi khua-ah emaw chuan an lal tho bawh. Khawchhak tuipui ral lamah Hualngo lal an tam a, Fanai lal pawh sawi thamin an lal. Chuvangin, Mizo lal atan Sailo hnam chauh lal tur an nihna a awm chuang lo tih a tilang. Mizo hnam tlim zingah erawh chuan Sailo lal an tam ber a. Hmar lamah Lallula thlah an lal tam ber a, chhim lamah Rolura thlah lal an tam thung.

Hmanlai Mizo khaw lal mahin tunlai angin ziakin dan an nei lo a. Ziak loh dan inang tlang ang reng tak si erawh chu an hmang thung. Tin, khaw tinin tihdan bik an nei a nih pawhin chu chu khawdanga chhawn zel theih a ni chuang lo.

An khawtlang a tana an duh anga an dan siam chap an lming a ni ve mai a ni. Mahse rilru lama an dan thlungpui hman chu khaw tina a danglam tam lo ile mai. Mizo lates chu a tir chuan khaw botu ang sang lekin an lal a. Mahse rilru a lo lei chihmah zawi za vin an inawrh sang hrei hrei a, an lal a na tjal tjal baw a. An lal tina mahar kutkawiba ei zawng ve thin a tawpah phri chuan lal thenkhat chu an khua leh tuite rit tukhawpin an lal ta hial a ni.

Lal chuan khawtlang rorelna zawng zawng a punhmawin vek a. A thu chu thu tawp a ni a. Min a rorel an duh loh pawhin tun jai angin a sang zawka lungawi leh tau thlema (Appellation Court of Justice) a awm tawh chuang lo. Lal rorelna duh lo chu a pem mai tur a ni. Lalin thu a beh du kawng hrang tlangpui sawi ta ila:

**(I) Lal laka pawl khawih:** Hei pawh hi kawng hrang hrangah lal ngaihmayh tham pawl khawih theihna thil chi hrang hrang a awm a. Chung chu a tlangpui chauh sawi ila.

**(a) Lal fanu (nula) ngaih:** Hmanlai leh zual chuan lal nula (lal fanu) ngaih chu nula pa (lal) kha a tharim mian chuan a ngaitu chu that thianga a ni a. 'michhia' an ti hman-chawm tlangvalin lal fanu lo ngai ta se. Lal fanu chuan a ngaihzawng ve reng avanga lo inthehtir pawh ni se, lalpa chuan a fanu tibawrhbangtu chu a duh phawt chuan a that thianga, tunan an sawisel thei lo. Chutia lal nula ngaitu an that takah si chuan a tlangval chhungte pawh chu lal khua awm reng a lo ruam tawh lo in an pem chhuah piau ve hial thin a ni. Mizo lal chanchi leh pawh Ruallung lal fanu Lathori chu a ngaihzawng tlangval Chalthanga lakah a chesual a, a pa in Chalthanga lanchhia chu umtirin an that tih an sawi lo thin.

**(aw) Pawl dang khawih:** Lal pawl khawih nih theihna chin thlar fei thlip thlep a awm lem lo na-in pawl khawih chin chu hai rual a ni lo a. Mahse lal pawh to iang vek lem lo a. Lal zaidam leh nunnem deuh an awm a, thirnam deuh leh thikthu chhe deuh awm a ni thei baw a. Lal fanu ngaih thu-ah pawh Lianchhiari chu lal fanu niin a ngaihzawng Chawnfianga nena an khawsak dan pawh Lianchhiari pa chuan

a hai haub lo. Mahse lal zaidam tak a ni chék ria niang chu Lanchhiari pa chuan a fanu tlangvalpa chungah hlei a len thawm sawi a awm lo. Chuti ang deuh bawk chuan kawng dangah pawh lal thinna khawp a inang lo a. Lal thinchhia leh lal na lutuk an rih chuan an khuate an paman phiar thei tih hre ranin lal fng chu a pawng a takin an khuah loh tuite chungah an luling chiam duh lo. Chuanin, khaw leh tuk hui khawm zawnga nun an tum hram hram thin a ni.

Amaherawhchu, lal leh a khuah leh tui laka chimawn, khaw-tlang dan pawh zah lo chu a khuah angin lalin a hnawt chhuak thei a. Lal hnawhchhuah chhungkuate nih chu a zah lakia a hrehawm viau a ni ang, an pem dawn pawhin tuma hriat loh hlanin zanlaiah emaw thawm dim takin an pemna tur khuah pawh hriatpui haub loh turin a rakin an pem daih thin a ni. An pemna tur khuah an hriatpui chuan tuten emaw an pemna khuate hnenah hnawhchhuah an nih an lo brilh leh blaueh chuan, an pemna khuate chuan an khuah awmah an lo hnawlsuat ngoi dawn avangin a ruk a talin an pem vang vang mai a ni. Chung hnawhchhuah chhungkuate chuan an bungraw mamawh leh mutbu emaw chauh an keng a. An in pawh tu kutah mah hnut-chhih loh in an pemsan a. Amaherawhchu, an buh leh bal kha lalin a hawh bung a, a chanve lalin a laksak a, a chanve erawh chu laina hnenah man man takin an bel ral a. Lal hnawhchhuah an nih chu tlang hriat loh rual a ni lo a, mahse an pemna lam tur erawh chu tuman an hriatpui loh an duh avangin an sawi ngai lo.

Tin, chhungkaw hnawhchhuah ni lo mimal inhnawh chhuah a awm zauh zauh a. Thenkhat an hnawh chhuah chu: Nula khawhring neia an puh te an ni. Chung khawhring neia an puh nula chu khaw chhunga awintlaka an ngaih loh avanga hnawhchhuah an ni a. Mimal chauh hnawt chhuak mah se, an chhungte nena kal loh theih a ni lo a. Lal hnawhchhuah ang bawkin an pemna khuah tur pawh tuma hriat loh tura thupin an pem daih a. Chuti a nih loh chuan tu khuah mahin khawhring nei chu duh awm si hek lo, hmel hriat loh khuah-ah van-lai tla anga khawsa turin an pem thin a ni. Hetia khawhring

nei an hnawh chhuah nula te chu, a tlangpui thu-in nula hmeltha tak zah kai phak si lo mirethei fanu an ni chawk mai. An hmel a that avanga mitha fanu 'kei ka ni' inti siin itsik avanga an puh-mawhna a ni duh khawpin an sawi. Tin, mimal chimawm zual, kutkem nei emaw, mikhua, mikhuua zah bosala vantlang nin khawpa khawsa te emaw pawh lal leh a khua leh tuiin an hnawt chhuak chawk bawh.

Khing hremna bakah khian lal thupek pawh ni chiah lova khawtlang tana chimawin lutuk mihring an awm chuan, tlangval pung khawmin an tlangchil a, an in an ram sak a. An bungraw neih ang ang tihchhia'sakin an in chenin an thiah sak an awm zauh bawh thin. Mahse chungte chulilin hia pawh ni se, khawtlang thinrim kutthlak a ni zawk. Aw le, heng in hremna chi hrang hrang kan sawi takte hi khaw tin thdan a inang kher lo leh thei a. Khaw tinin thdan phung an nei dan a inang vek lo kan tih tawh kha.

**(II) Lal mitha:** Khaw tina Mizo lalten 'lal upa' an nei theuh a. Lal mitha ngaih thawk thei chhungkua 'ramhual' in eng emaw ti zat an awm leh a. Ramhual aia te deuh hlek, ramhual ang chiaha ramhual lo thlan hnua thlang thei, mipui thlan hmaa thlang si 'zalen' an tih pawh an la awm leh a. Chumi bakah pawh chuan tlangau leh thirdeng an la awm leh thin. Khawchhiar an tih tun hnu-a Village Council neih hnu a Village Council Secretary ang hi khawchhiar chu an ni a. Mahse khawchhiar hi chu British-in min awp hnu-a nei chauh nin a lang.

**(a) Lal upa:** Lal roretpui tak tak an ni a, an pawmawh em em mai a, 'lal khawnbawl' tih an ni bawh. Thubuui hlabuai a awm pawha lal hova roretpu an ni a, tunlaia 'Minister' an tih ang hi an ni ber awm e. Upa an fin pheichuan lalin a hming that phahin fin pawh a hlawa, khua leh tui pawhin nuam an tijn an hlim phah a. Lal fing an tih chuan thurawn petu upa fing tak tak a nei ti ila a sual hial awm lo e. Lal upa zat tur bi thlia a awm chuang lo a, a khuaa upa fing itawm an tam chuan upa a nei tam mai thin. Lal khawnbawl-te hian khaw thenkhatah chuan lo duh an thlang kher lo a. Mahse naurual leh thawk thei an nih erawh chuan ramhual nena

kawp upa pawh an tam bawh. Lal khua leh tuiah chuan khawn-bawl an pawimawh em em a ni. Lal chuan ro a relin lal in char lama 'bazar' an tih chhuat dawh an (platform) bikah ro an rel thin a. Hmanlai leh zual chuan thubuai chu lal mualah mi tin ngaihthlak theih turin an inpho chhuak a. Thubuai ngaihnaawm deuh tur a nih phet chuan an ngaihla huai huai thin a. Tin, lal khawnbawl chu lalin a mamawh hun apianga koh mai theih tura hnaiah awmtirin lal muat chu an in chuan a kil a. Chu avang chuan lal khawnbawl chu 'mualkil mitha' tih an ni.

Lalinah an tap rawt tih theih a ni a. Ro an rel dawn loh pawhin lal hovin zu an zu a, thukhawchang sawi hovin khaw-thang tana tul tur tam tak sawi tur a awm thei a. Tin, khual-khaw lama lal a zin dawn leh lalin kal se a tih zat zat in a hnung chu i he lovin sawi leh sel awm map lovin an zui mai tur a ni. An un ar emaw, zu emaw, lalin a mamawh chuan upate ta chu a kutzalah a tla mai thei bawh a. Engkimah lal kut leh ke ber an nih avangin lal zar pawh an zo na rawh bawh. Lal avangin zahawm leh challan an hlawh a. Mi tin tan lal khawnbawl chu zah kai an ni ve hrii hrim mai a ni. Chung lal upate chu an hun (term) chhung tuk a awm lo a. Lalin a nihtir chhung zawng chuan lal upa an ni mai thin.

Tin, thlawhhma lak chungchang thu-ah chuan: Lalin thlawh-hma a lak ve dawn chuan tu el rual loh lam hnatah a duh lai ber a thlang a. Tin, lal thisen zawmpui a duhsak a upate ruala thlang ve tur a nei chuan. elu chuan lal upa rualin 'ramhual' hming pu si lovin a thlang ve a. Chutia lal upaten lo duh an thlan hnu-ah chuan ramhual tura ruat ve hrim hrimte chuan lo duh lai an thlang thin tih bung hmasa lama kan sawi tawh kha. Mahse thdan a inang lo tih hre reng ila.

(aw) **Ramhual:** Ramhual chu lal duhsakna dawnga thlawhhma tur ram tha lai thlang thei tura lai ruat an ni a. Lal fathang pawh an chhung tam bik a. Midangin dawrawn thum emaw lal fathang an chhun lain ramhual chuan a let dawrawn ruk an chhung a. Ramhual ni tur chuan buh-bal thlo thei leh naurual thawk thei an thlang ber a. Tin, lalin duhsak bikna riau a neihte pawhin ram an hual bawh. Lal

khua-ah pem thar naurual thawk thei awm ta se, chumite chu lalin duhsakin ramhualtir ta mai se, lal upate leh ramhual dangte chuan an lal chu demin, a khua leh tua lal laka rinawm taka awm tawh ramhualtir si lova pem thar zawk an thawh theih leh khawsak awlsam vanga ram a hualtir mai chu duh lovin an lal chu 'thleng tlawr zuan' tiin an sawisel mek a. Chuvangin, lal chuan thu nejin lalber ni mah se, a upate chuan a thiam lohna laiah chuan na tak takin an zilhhau ngam tho.

Fathang chu lalin thlawhhma la lova a ei hmuhna a nih avangin ramhual an awm nachhan pawh mi aia thawkzo buhbal thlo thei leh mi aia lal fathang chhung thei tura ngaih an ni a. Chuvangin, pawl tlaka an fathang chhun pawh a tam reng a. Khaw tinin fathang chhung mah se, an chhun zat erawh chu a inang lem lo. Dan naranin michhe fathang chhun let ramhual chuan an chhung ber a. Michhia-in dawrawn hnih an chhun chuan ramhual chuan dawrawn li emaw nga emaw a chhung thin.

**(b) Zalen :** Zalen chu mitla chan chang bawk an ni. Kawng dangah lal rorelna lamah thu neihna engmah ramhual ang bawkin an nei chuang lo. Mahse thlawhhma lak thila ramhual tluk fel hnu-a duh lai pawm thei an nih avangin chanvo sang tak changtute an ni. Ramhual ang bawkin lal fathang pawh an chhung tam a. Chung ramhual leh zalente chu lal duhsakna dawngtu an nih avangin lal hnungzui thu-ah te a kal ber an niin, lalin ui leh ar mamawh a neih emaw. khualtha vawk talh tur an awma a mamawh si chuan, chung ramhual leh zalen-ho leh a upate ui ar chuan a tuar mai a. Tuman a man an sawi thei lo, lal laka an bat a ni mai. Tin, lal fate khawilo kal dawn se, an hnung zui tur pawhin chung lal mi-tha fate bawk chu hnung zui turate chu an ni. Zalen chu lal khaw thenkhat chuan ramhual hnu a lo thlang thin dinhmuna an dintir laiin khaw thenkhatah chuan lal unau leh a thisen zawmpui, lal laka tlangta upa leh ramhual aia lal, zalen taka lo duh thlang thei chu 'zalen' an ti zawk.

**(ch) Hautla :** Khaw tam takah 'hautla an tih chu an awm kher lo. Mahse lal khaw thenkhatah chuan zalen aia hnuai, mimir aia chanvo sang ni siin lo thlan thu-ah duhsak hlawhtute an ni. Zalen hovin lo an pawm fel vek hnu, michhe hovin an la pawm hma si-a lo duh thlangtute an ni.





khuaa thir den thiam an awm loh chuan khaw danga mi pawh an khuaa lal thirdeng atan an sawm chang a awm a. Khaw danga lal thirdeng nih kai phak si lo thiam ve tho si khawlai sa leh khawlai buh ei phak si lote chuan lal thirdeng nih châkin an pem phah chawk. Thirdeng chuan an hming hloh khawpui an hna chu an larpui a. 'Thirdeng in, thirdeng lo hlui' ti a sawi an hlawh phian a. An fate hmingah pawh a thir den chu chawin 'Dengrikhuma, Dengdailova, Denghnuna' tui an chaw chawk mai. Thirdeng buh chhun 'khawlai buh' an tih khaw hrang hranga an chhun zat a inang lem lo a. Khaw tin lal chu 'independent' an nih avangin an khawtlang tha tih angin an rel mai thin a ni. A tlangpui thu-a khawlai buh an chhun zat chu dawrawn khat a ni deuh ber. Hei hi tui laia buhhuni Kg 50 hen vel a ni ber e.

(e) **Tlangau:** Tuan leh mang atang tawhin lal khua-ah tlangau an lo awm tawh a. Mahse mi zahawma ngaih an ri kum-khua lo. Tlema pa chuanhnua lam deuh pawhin an thawh thoh avangin 'tlangau tawk' an ti chawk thin. Tui laia 'peon' an tih ang deuh hi a chan a ni a. Lal thu chhuak veng tina mipui hnena puangzartu, khawlai dunga lal thupek puang zara au au thin a ni a. Naupang chenin an fiam ngam leh biak phawsawh pawh a hlawh a. Mi auh nawmaah leh lamhleii nan taka an hman a ni. Lei-chhe chaw thingtu leh mi kam-chhe tleuhna ber. lalin veng tin veng tanga a tih kah an ni. Chutia mi hmaisa tawng ta reng chu a nih avang chuan pa thenkhat thinrim deuhin an lo velh tak mai châng pawh a awm thin a. Mahse a veltu apiang thuchhjaah la dawn se lak sen pawh a nih si loh avang leh lak chi pawh a nih loh avangin 'tlangau velhin lei a kuai lo' an ti a chang reng a ni.

Kei ka ni inti deughten an thawh duh loh hna a ni a. Mahse lal laka rinawm taka thawk tur, lal rorelnaa thuruk an sawi pawha kre phak, mahse thu pak chhuak mai mai leh chi si lo nih a pawimawh a. Chuvangin, tlangau rinawm tak chu lal pawhin a duhsak a. Tin, mi tin hnena puan zar tur thil, lal rorel kher lo pawh khawtlanga puan zar tul reng reng, mi bo zawn thu emaw, khawtlang huap a nih phawt chuan puan zar chu a hna a nih avangin, chuti ngawta hlawh lova tnawh chi chu a ni lo a. Chuvangin, tlangau hlawh tur in tinah vawm-

kho khai (kg 15) vel buhhum a khawn thin a. A laina a mi duhsak zawngte chu a aw! ve bawh thei a. Tun thlang hian khaw tinah tlangau tel lovin a la khawsak theih loh.

(f) **Khawchhiar** : Hmanlai leh zual chuan lal khua-ah khawchhiar an awm ngai lo. Mahse Kumpinu Sawrkarin Mizoram a awp ngheh chinah tul a ti a, khaw tinah khawchhiar a awmtir ta a. Khawchhiar hna chu hna sang tak, lehkhaw kawi hre lo tan phei chuan thawh chi a ni lo a. Chuvangin, Mizorama lehkhaw ziakthiam an awm tam hma phei chuan a thiam chhunte chu khawchhiar turin lal khaw danga mi an sawm hial thin a ni. Lal Secretary a nih avangin lal khua-ah na na na chuan hna sang tak, mi naran thin loh thawh thiam chhun a ni a. An khaw Record a vawng a, nau pian ni leh thih ni te a chhinchhiah thlap a. Lal roreina thu ebenin ziaka vawngtu a ni. Chuvangin, khawchhiar chuan ram an hual ngei ngei thin a ni. Thirideng ang bawkin an hming pawha sawi lovin 'khawchhiar' tih an hlawh a. Khawchhiar fel phei chuan lal khua a timawlin sulhuu hlui bo tur engkim chhui leh duh tan pawh a vawng a. An jangkai em em a ni.

Lehkhaw kawi hria an nih avangin lal pawhin khawjlo a vah chhuah dawn pawhin a kalza venot tih leh a hnung zui-tu atana a mi duh an ni a. Chuvangin, lal tan an pawimawh chauh ni lovin khawtlang tan pawh mipu var chhuaktu an tling a. Khawchhiar fang phei chu lal upa nih nen an kawp a ni hawte. Sawrkar mi pawimawh lo kal nihua chang pawhin an biak rawn ber leh a zat an ngaih pak a ni a. In tina mihring zat leh mipa leh hmeichhe zat thlanga hre vek tura ngaih a nih avangin khawtlang chanchin hre chiang bertu, lal ram chin engkim hria, an khaw buh thar zat nen lama hre vektu leh in tin buh thar zat nen lam hre vektu a nih avangin buh sem rual thilah pawh a hretu ber, lalin a rawn loh theih loh a ni. Chuvangin, lal leh khawtlang tan 'Information Officer' a ni hrim mai.

(III) **LAL THUCHHE REMNA** : Hmanlai leh zual chuan lal thuchhe remna chu lal mualah inpho chhuakin mi tin ngaitthlak theih turin an thubuai an sawi thin a. Mahse thuchhia a nih lem loh chuan

lalin char lama bahzar (platform)-ah an rel a. An thubuai reih tam ber chu nupui pasal chungchang a ni ber a. Tin, nula leh tlangval intibuai a ni leh a. Chung nula leh tlangval, hmeichhiat mipatna thil a inkhing chu mualah lal Court an lung chhuak tam ber a. A thubuai neitu ve ve ko dunin an inchhuae chhal siah siah mei si thin a. An thubuai neih tam ber lah chu. Tlangvalin tu nula emaw ngaja a insawi lama nula tang kawh ve si te, nula-in tlangval tuin emaw min ngai e a tih, tlangvalin nupui atan a lai avang emaw-a ngai lo anga insawi si te chuan mipui leh lal hma-ah an inggah dan zawng zawng chu an thu tihchak na an khawsakna kmun leh an chet dan leh jawng cherin an sawi chhuak ta jlar phia mai thin a. A lo ngaithtatute lah chuan an lo nuih nuih huih buwk si a. Sawi chhawn leh pawh zahthlak khawpa zamaawh buru tak tak cherin an inphawh ta mai si thin nen.

Chu bakah kawng danga thubuai tling reng reng chu lal upa rel vek a ni a. Mi nu uire thu hia a ni emaw, nupui pasal inthen leh ro inchuh a ni emaw, pa fa kar thubuai a ni emaw, dan bawhechhiat hrim hrim avanga thubuai a ni emaw lal leh upate kuta awm vek a ni. Tin, thubuai a nih tawh chuan a thiamlo zawkin lal 'Court' hawn man, anai chuan 'lal in kai man' an ti a. Chu chu rorelte lal leh upa an thubuai man 'vawkpui' chu chu 'salam' an ti a, an chawi lei ngei ngei a. Chu chu lal upate an ei tlang thin. Thil dang chawi lo mah se, a thiam lo zawk chuan a chawi hrim hrim tu a ni. Tin, an thubuai chu thiamlo zawk awm chuang lo in chalrem a nih pawhin lal hnena thubuaia thlentui zawk 'atin a chawi reng reng tur a ni. Tangka an chelek hma chuan vawkpui 'salam' chu a vawk ngem an pe a. Tangka chelek a nih hnua ah crawh chuan Rs. 5/- henah ngatin cheng nga an pe a.

Mahse khing dante khi Mizo lal khua zawng zawng hman dan a inng vek chuang lo. Khaw thenkhata 'salam' leh 'vawkpui' in hena lei chhe chawi thuhmuana an hman lain khaw thenkhata chuan 'salam' leh 'vawkpui' chu lei chawi chi hrang anga hmang an awm a. 'Salam' leh 'vawkpui' chawitir thin khua pawh an awm. Khaw tam zawk crawh chuan thil thuhmuana 'salam' tih chu 'vawkpui' tihna tluka hmang khua pawh an

awm a ni. A engah pawh chu lo ni se, thubuai hlabuai kher lo-ah pawh salam chawi theihna a tam em em a. Entirna sawi ta ila: Miin a nupui thisen chhuak khawpin vel ta se, Mizo danah thisen inchhuah chu thianga lo a nih avangin a nupui thisen a chhuah chu lalin a hriat phawt chuan salam a chawi hrim hrim ang. Tin, miin in tikangin tlang pun phah khawpin tikang mualpho ta se, a tikangtu chu a neitute an ni emaw ni lo emaw, salam a chawi hrim hrim bawh ang. Chuvangin, miin an in an tihkan pawhin leichawi hrehin kan mualpho lo, an ti talh thin. Lei chhe chawi hi hmanlai leh zual chuan salam leh sepuh chawi bak a awm meuh lo a. Mahse pawisa chelek hnu-ah erawh chuan 'Cheng sawm leh salam, sawmhnih leh salam' tih ang reng chawitir a ni ta a.

Chu bakah thiam lo zawk an awm a, a thiam lo zawk chawitir a nih chuan a khingpui chuan an chawitir chu a ei a. Hmanlaia an chawi ber chu sepuh a ni a, tangka neih chinah chuan Rs 40/- hen anga an ngaih avangir a tangka-in an pe a. Lal rorelannaa chawitir san ber pawh sepuh a ni ber Mahse chung hun lai chuan sepuh chawi chu inhremna natak a tling a ni. Tin, lal thupek awih lo hrim hrim leh dan bawhchhetu pawh 'salam' chawitir an ni chawh. Miin lal thupek bawhchhia-in lal sa dar emaw pe ta lo se, lalin a hriat phawt chuan sepuh a chawi ang a, lal pawh satliah tawktu chu 'salam' a chawi ang. Chung chu tangka awm hmaa lei chhe chawi lar ber chu a ni. Tangka chelek hnu-ah erawh chuan cheng sawm, sawmhnih chawi an kat nuk a. Chung chu an chawh pawh a 'salam' chu a serh zinga a mei an sawi ang malin chawh tel loh theih loh a ni hrim hrim a ni.

(a) Lal thuneihna dangte: (i) Ram tuk rel (ii) Ram-mut (iii) Khawthar kai (iv) Fano dawi (v) Kawngpui siam (vi) Lal in sak (vii) Zawl-buk sak (viii) Tuikhur (ix) Hri dai theu (x) Buh sem rual (xi) Ram humhalh (xii) Kut hman (xiii) Awmni kham (xiv) Sapui thlah leh zim (xv) Vehbur khawn

Lal thuneihna dangte tiin chi sawmpanga lajin then sawm leh mahila, a hmaa sawi tawh angin lal chuan a khua-ah thuneihna zawng zawng a pumhmawm a, amah chu 'dan' a niin khawtlang thil reng reng chu a duh dan angin a kalpui thei

vek a. Khawtlang huap thilah reng reng lal thu lo chuan eng-mah tih theih a ni lo. Hlawhtlingin rammu an lo haw a, mi-hrangho chu ral lu nena an lo haw-a muallam thu thlengin lal thu lo chuan tih ngam a ni lo a. Mahse Mizo danah muallam ngei tur a nih avangin lal pawhin a thu-in chu dan awm sa ang chuan a khaw pasalthate chu a muallampui ang a. A khua leh tui chhana thih ngam lu pu-a ral kara ring rawlha hlawhtling taka pasaltha lo haw leh ta na na na chu lal chuan lo phurpui chu a bat a ni teh meuh na-in, lal thu lo chuan a pawng a taka muallam ngawt theih a ni chuang lo.

Aw le, lal thuncihna kan chhinchhiah thliah thliahte hi tawi tē tē-in thlur bing chian deuh tum ta ila:

(i) **Ram tuk rel**: Hmanlai Mizo khawsak darah thlawh-hma lak loh chu ei zawna kawng dang a awm lo a. In tinin lo neia thlawhhma lak chu an ei zawna a nih vek avang-in Mizo pi leh pu nunah a pawimawh em em a. Chuvangin, lo halin emaw. mi kut hlein emaw ram a tihkan pawh thlawhhmaa laktlak loha a kan chhiat hlauvin kang theih turin a rang a rangin a pa chhuakin an thawk chhuak chian thin a ni. Lo halin ram a tihkan chhiat zau loh nan mei kal duhna tur lam vau-ah ram kang tur ven nen 'mei lam' an sial (sat) hmasa a. Chuti chung pawha a la kan kai fo chuan khawtlingin kang theih turin an thawk a. Kang theih chu tui a hal duh em avangin nula-in kang theih chhawhal tan tuiun nen an umzui baw a. Chuti khawpa ram an ui nachhan pawh thlawhhma tur vek a la nih dawn avanga ram kang chu ngaimawh an ni.

Lo an zo fel a, favang awllen a lo nih tawh chuan lal leh upa-in a kum leha an khaw lo neih tur ram an theh a. A khawtlang pawm khawp tur ngeia zau an theh a. Chutia an lo neih tur rel chu a ni 'ram tuk rel' an tih chu. Khawtlang bawh tawh tura zau ni-a an hriat chin an theh a. Hmanlai leh zuala ram an la ngah lai chuan chhung tinin an duh lam lam an nei mai thin. Mahse khua a lo tam zelin ramri kham a lo nih chinah chuan, lal ram bik nei an lo ni a. Chutih hnu-ah zawng an ram chhung china lo-a neihlak tur chu an theh thin a ni. Tin, khaw dang ram, a neitu khuain an neih phak meuh si loh, khaw dang tana hla si lo te a awm chuan, lal leh lal indawrin ram an inhawhsak bawk thin.

(ii) **Rammut** : Hei hi lal leh lal intai khua an awmin an indo a. Chuta indo-a kal chhuah chu a ni 'rammu' chu. Mi ralpuin a ni emaw, rawl-ralin a ni emaw, indo tura thawk chhuak reng reng chu 'rammu' an ri a. Lal thu chhuak lo chuan rammu-in an kal ngai lo. Lal khaw pasaltha hovin lal leh upaten an rel a. A chang phei chuan lal ho meuha thawh chhuah tum pawh a awm bawk. Tin, lal upa huaisenin a ho châng pawh a awm.

6

(iii) **Khawthar kai** : Khaw puma awm hmun sawn tur an nih avangin khawthar kai chu lal thu a ni a. Khawthar kai a tul nachhan chi hrang hrang a awm thei a. An awmna tlang a hrisel tawk loh vang a ni thei a. Tui a that tawk loh vang pawh a ni thei a. Tin, ram zauh an duh vangga an leido te nek phak a tul vang emaw, thlawhima tur ram a that loh avanga buhbal mir loh vang a ni thei a. Tin, tampusi mitthi avanga eitur awmna lamhnaih a tul vang emaw, thlichhia-in an khua a n'ai chhiat chiam avanga khawthar kaisan an duh vang emaw-in khawthar an sat thin. A eng vang pawh chuan khawthar kai chu tul ta pawh ni se, lal thu lo chuan an kai ngai lo. Amaherawhchu, khawtlangin khawthar kai duh ta vek se, lalin phal lo bur si se chuan, a khuate chuan an lal chu an pemsan phiar mai ang a, khua nei lovin a awm reng ve thei tho.

(iv) **Fano dawi** : Fano dawi chungchang kan sawi tawh kha kan la hrereng ang a. He inthawina pawimawh tak hi khawtlang buhbal mirna tura nadsawm dilan inthawi a nih a- vangin lal chuneihua a hman a ni. Khawtlang mihring awm kim lai pawh enin lalin uluk taka upate nena an rel a ni.

(v) **Kawngpui siam** : He khawtlang inthawina pawh hi lal leh upa thu chhuak anga kum tina khêl loa an neih a ni a. Sa leh rala khawtlang hmuin gila tura inthawina a nih thu kan sawi tawh kha.

(vi) **Lal in sak** : Hmanlai Mizo lal khua-ah lal in sak chu hnattlang pawimawh tak a ni a. Khawthar an sah pawhin zawlbuk leh lal in chu hna hmasabera an neih a ni. Lal in a chhiat tawh chuan a khua leh tuiten phut nei miah lovin an sak sak a. Tlawngaih thila sa pawh an ni em em lo. Mah-

se an lal in a nih miau avangin lal laka mipui bat, lal thuneihna ni si a ni. Lal in sak reng reng chu lalin tul a tih hun huna mipui thaa sak a ni kumkhua.

(vii) **Zawlbuk sak**: Hmanlal lal khua-ah chuan zawlbuk a awm ngei ngei a. Chu chu an dinhmunah pawh a tul a. Chuvangin, lalin sak tul a tih chuan mipui tha bawka sak a ni thin. Lalin sak hun a la tih hma pawhin mipuiin tul an tih chuan lal thupekin sak a ni tho tho. A chhan chu hlawh nei lo-a mipui thaa sak a nih avangin lal thuneihna hman a tul tlat a ni.

(viii) **Tuikhur**: Tuikhur chu khawtlang ta a nih avangin lal thuneihna bawka a ni a. Tuikhur vawn fai leh hiah that thu-ah lal mawhpurhna a ni.

(ix) **Hri dai theu**: Lal khaw thenawmin hri vei ta se, an khua-ah a leng ve ang tih an hlauh avangin, chu hri vei khaw lam kawng kawtchhuahah chuan hri dai an theu thin a. Kawng hnawh hmakin kawngsir thui vak lo thlengin dai pangngai angin an theu a. Mihring kal theihna chauh turin kawngsir lam hretah leilawn an dawn a. Tin, hri vei khaw lam hawi ngeiin dai pawn lamah hauhuk lu khel loh ka kap an an tar bawka. Hauhuk lu an hmuh loh chuan ui hang lu pawh an tar thin. Chu chu lal thupeka tih a ni. Hri dai theu chu hri vei lo khuaten a vei khuate 'lo kal suh u, hri kan inkai ang c,' an tihna a ni.

(x) **Buh sem rual**: Lal khua-ah hak-chham an awm lai-in, thenkhat erawh chuan hawpkhawp chuang liam an lo kawt thei a. Chung buhbal intodelhte chu michhe hakchham leina tur pawh nei si lo chuan eisak ngawt ngaihna a awm si loh avangin, lal leh upate chuan buh nei deuh deuhte buh chu a neitute tla tawka tur awm ang hisap sakina a bak zawng chu hakchhamte tan an buhzem atangin an teh chhuhnsak thin a. Chung buh sem rual chu lal thuneihna liau lian a ni.

(xi) **Ram humhalh**: Hmanlai leh zual chuan thingtuah lakna leh ren (chak) lakna a la awlsam lai chuan chuti taka humhalh a tul lem lo. Nichina kan sawi tawh thlawhmmaa thehtlak ram kang theih tih mai loh kha chu. Mahse ram a



hna-in a fe deuh de tha. Thingtuah tur leh in sakna tur chāk (ren) tur fahran pawh a lo harsa tial tial a. Chuvangin, thingtuah lakna tur leh chāk (ren) chuhhna tur a taw lalin a humhalh bik ramingaw a awm a. Chu a ram humhalh chu a tul lova pawng kih mai mai an awm phei chuan lalin a chawtir hial thin. Chu bakah 'maebak, an tih mau hman ram ngaw humhalh chāk lakna tur a tuai pawh khawrh phal loh humhalh tlal khaw tinin an nei a ni.

(xii) **Kut hman** : Kut reng reng, Mum kut te. Pawl kut te leh Chapchar kut te chu lal kuta awm, lalin kut hman hun a tiha khawtlang lungual taka hman a ni.

(xiii) **Awmni kham** : Khawtlang huap dan ang an neih chi reng reng chu lal thuneihna a ni a. Mahse nu tina awmni kham chu an ngai pawimawh theuh a. Lalin a rawl loh pawim chawp a kalpui avanga an aeth hram hrim a ni. Chu dan ang chu lal pawhin a palzot giang bik lo.

(xiv) **Sapui thlah leh zim** : A hmasa-in sapui thlah leh zim lu hrijhthah hmasa ila. Sapui thlah a nih chu an sapui ngai an khaw ram atanga um chhuah a ni a. Tihlum tura ti pawh an ni chaw lo. Ki thei zawng zawng nen sapui chaw tlal duhna lamah a khawnawtin an thawk chuan a. A thawh na thei ang bein an tikrap a, an ram pawh lamah an tura hnewsak phak tawh lo tura um chhuah an tura thin. An zim a ni pawh chuan chhuah tamin an niam neih ang ang nen pasaltha ho-in a hnu an chhui a. Fimkhur takin an zim thin a ni. Chung thil chu lal leh upa thuneihna atanga tih vek a ni.

(xv) **Vehbur khawn** : Mimal vehbur khawn an awm thei a, khawtlang tana vehbur khawn a awm thei baw a. Lal khuaa chhhungkaw tlem azawngin hak an chham a. Khaw then awm buh ngth deuh khuaa vehbur khawn an duh chuan lal phalna la hmasa-in, an vehbur khawnna tur khaw lal remthina pawh la-in, mi tlawnngaihna leh thil phalna an dil thin a. Tin. khawtlang an tam pawhin chuti ang baw chuan lal phalna mai pawh ni tawh lovin, lal ho meuh pawha an thawh chhuah châng a awm thin. Chung ang hunah chuan a leina tur pawh nei zozai si hek lo, mi ngaihdamna ngenin an neih ang ang a

man ve chhangah an keng a. Chu chu mi buh dil nan an hmang a. Chua lal ho meuha an tlawh emaw, mi khawngaihna an dil jlan chu 'dawvanlal' an ti.

Aw lo, lal thu neihna leh an mawhplurana chuti mai sawi zawh sen rual a ni lo a. Lal zawva leh lal ka mi an nih pait chuan an hlauhawn tak tak a. Chung lai te chuan tunlai te angin 'sawkar' la awm ve hek lo. Khaw tin lal chuan thaneihna sang ber an nei thech mai sin. Lal lak an tung nih loh pawha a khua leh teien an tih thei tawh chu rem a ni mai. Chuti khawpa lai chu a lal avangin mi tin ngaihsau leh tlawnrawn a hlawh a. Khuate thliah chhuah buh chaw sa ringa a mamawh a neih loh aping khuate fa nathi kutzana tla ngam zel a nia bawh avang chuan ni pawh leh a ni lo thei lo a. Chung hun lai chuan an sakhuah pahin ei leh inah, zok leh hmuam leh nulat tlangvalna kawnga pawr si hek lo. Ni tinin lal chuan a upate nen zu an zu a, an in in tawh tai sen hlur mai a. An duh hun hunah nupai an thlak a, an duh leh 'hmei' pahnih pathum an nei bawh a. Lal hmei nih chak tawh lah an lo tam bawh si. Hmei mah ni se, lal duat hlawhin an fate thlengin tlang thut thei khawpin an awm thei bawh chhap nen.

Hmanlai Mizo lal hmei nei lo-a hlei pawh an awm lo. An hmei te chu lal chuan an in tur a khuate a saktir a. A duh hun hunah lal chu a riak mai a. Chu avang chuan a ni inring reng sawi nan pawha 'lal hmei ang mai' an tih thin ni. Lal hmei nih te chu sawi thu cheng lo, lal sawn pai fahran pawh chak zek zek tawh nula pawh an tam a sin. Chuvangin, lal chuan nu hrang hrang lakah fa an hung thliah thluah duh khawp mai. Lal zawng zawng erawh chu an inang vek kher lo a. Thenkhat chu lal huaisen, pasalhaa chhal ngam an awm a. Thenkhat lah hnang deh thiam fahran lah bo lo. Mi tin entawnrawn an hlawh avang chuan, lal zu heh khuate chuan zu an duh deuh nge nge a, nulat tlangvalna kawnga lal pawh-cheh tak khuate lah an awmhlei nge nge bawh. Lal huaisen leh themthiam khua lah chuti bawh. Chuvangin, mibring khaw-sak phungah hian roreltute hi entawnrawn an nih thin avangin nungchang thu-ah pawh an pawimawh em em a ni tih a tilang.

**III Lal khua leh tuiten lal laka an tih tur :** Lal thu-neihna tur lan tawhah khan a khua leh tuiten lal laka an tih tur sawi tel leh theih loh tam tak sawi nghal a ni tawh a. Tunah chuan lai khua leh tuiten lal laka an bat, lai khua khawiah pawh awm se, an tih ngei ngei tur a awm a. Chung zinga a pawnpawh zual zual chu sawi hmasa ta ila:

**I. CHHIAH :** Tuan leh mang a tang tawhin Mizo lai khua-ah 'chiah' chi hrang hrang an lo pe ve kuinkhwa tawh a. Chiah a awm tan dan Mizo pi leh pute titi an sawi chu : Seibuihura Zahmuaka fate sal rual tak Hnamte lai atana an kai him lai apang tawh Mizo leh Mizo inkarah indoua a awm tawh thin a. Chutia Zahmuaka fate lai tura Hnamte hnam tlim zinga an luh lai pawh chuan taidai theuin zan tia a pa chhuakin t bengin zan an nimen chhawk thin a. Lal atana an sawn ngei Zahmuaka fate sal sarin lai pawh chu awi bik levin anni pawh chuan ral an veng ve tho a. Mahse an ven zan tawh chuan ral an lo chhuak ngai reng reng lo tib an hre chhuak t a. Chutih lai chuan an lale pawh chuan mahni kutkavah ringin thlawhhma an la ve tho a. Mahse anni unau ven zan tawha ral tumah an rawn dik-dok ngai loh avang chuan, an-mahni unau chauh chuan ral veng reng mai se, an hma tur nna an hre a;

Mahse anni pawh chu th'edhma lai ei zawng ve tho an nia avangin buh char saa chawm mai zawk chu an himna tur nia an hrat a log a lo chawm ta a. Tin sa pawh ta hman lo leka ralven buah an buai takah si chuan an sa tihlum ang ang dar pawh pe zel ta, an ti a, a khawtlong chuan an sa tihlum dar phawh hlawk chu an pe ta theuh a, an ti. Chuti anga an lo chin rei a, anni pawh an lai tak tial tialah chuan 'dan'-ah neibin a tur renga ruatna a awm chho ta zel a. Nihkua a lo rei chinah chuan phut luh thil anga kalin 'chhiah' ah a chang chho ta a ni e, an ti. Aw le, kum 1954-a Mizo latte an ban thlenga lai khua leh tujin an lai te hnena an chhiah lo pek thin langsar zual deuh deuh chu :

**(a) Fathang :** Hei hi buh chhiah a ni a. Lal thisen zawmpui leh iaina hnai, a buhzem zen phaka a ngaihte chauh lalin a awl a. Chau bakah mirethei zual, lai buh char sa rinpi

khawpa lalin a chhawmdawl thin leh thlawhhma pamtula buh thar nei lote chauh a awl thin. Ramhual leh lo duh thlang thei chin hlei hiejin an chhung tam a. An chhun zat khaw tin thdan (rate) a laang len lo thung. A thlangpuin mimirin thin thum dawng dawrawn hnih lal fathang-ah an chhung ber a. ramhual erawh chuan chumi let chu an chhung thung a. Pawl a tlak fel veth lal inah ngei an chhung a, tikher kher phei chuan lal fathang chhun hi an lo teh dap thin.

(aw) **Sa chhiah** : Lal khua leh tua mi tupawhin sa a kah emaw a awl emaw phawt chuan a sa tihhlum dar veilam phawh hlawk lal hnenah an pe a, pe duh lo chu sepuh chawna a ni. A dar veilam an pek kherna chu. Veilam a nih avangin malsawmna anga ngaiin sa a vei leh duh e, an tih vang zu ti a. He sa chhiah hi pek tur bik sa a twn a, chungte chu : Sakhi, sazuk, sanghal, savawm leh saza len sathar a ni a. Saza erawh hi chu pi-pu chenah sa thlang vek vawka ngaih a ni ngai lo a, chuvangin, an kap duh zen zen lo. Maksaka sawm a ke karah favai te awm thinin an sawi. Chu sachhiah chu lalram chhunga an tihhlum sa apiang a ram neitu hnena pek a ni.

(b) **Khuai chhiah** : Lal thenkhat ramah kham-khuai a kai thin a. Kham-khuai kaina ram neitu lal hnenah an khuai lak chhiah an chawi ve a. Lal chu kal ve kher lo mah se, kal anga ngaiin khuai latuten an insem hunah mi pakhat chan ang zat an chawi ve ziah a. Lal hova la an nih chuan a kal ve mana a chanvo leh lal a nih avanga a chhiah nen chan hnih a hui bik thin.

Khing thil chi thum khi lal laka a khua leh tuiten an chhiah chawimakhaw chu a ni ber a. Amaherawhchu, khaw thenkhatah chuan lalin ngawi hmun hauh bik a nei a. A ram chhunga luipui ngawi dawhna thama lian, ngawi rak duhna lai tak hmun chu lalin a ngawi hmun a tan a hauh flat a, tuman an chub thei lo. Chumi hmuna ngawi an dawh reng reng chuan lal phalna-in an dawh a. Ngawi dawhna-ah kal ve lo mah se, an en apiangin lal chu ngawi entu zinga kal ve angin a entu-te chanvo bik a hlawh ve ziah a. Chu ngawi dawh entute chanvo chu : Ngawi an dawh zawh hnu khan a entute chanvo tur zat tehkawng tur an siam a. An bel ken zinga a laiawl Kg.

thum dawng awm vel buk taw turin buk lung leh lamah siamin chumi buk taw zel sangha chu a entu chanvo a ni a. Chu chu 'belrem' an ti a. Chu aia tam a tlak chuan ngawi dawhtuten an insema. Chuti ang chuan, lal chuan a entu chanvo leh ngawi dawhtute chanvo ang chan khat chu a ngawi hmuna dawh a nih chuan a chang ve ziah thin.

Khaw thenkhatah erawh chuan lalin ngawi hmun bik nei chuang lovin, a khawtlanga ngawi tla reng reng mipui chanvo ang chan khat theuh an huina khua pawh a awm a. Khaw thenkhat lehah erawh chuan lalin a phut thil ni lo-a pawk pek khua pawh an awm. Heng thilah hian dan pakhat fel tak hman bik neia ro rel an ni lo a. Sawi tawh anga lal khaw tin chu thuneihna vawrtawp neia ro inrel vek an nih avangin an khawtlang inawp dan, dan tesép chu lalin a duh ang angin a upate rawnin a kalpui mai a. Tin, upate pawh chu arawn kher tur tihna pawh a awm leh chuang lo. Lal chu a lal hle ringawt mai a ni. Lal zahngai leh mi zai ngai deuh an awm a, mahni thu ang tihtlang ngat ching lal an awm bawh. A khua-ah na na chuan lal chu 'Dictator' a ni lup mai a ni.

Tin, lal khaw thenkhatin an chin si, mahse khaw thenkhata an chin lem loh, chiah ang lek laka ngaih theih se vulhtute laka an ei thil pakhat a awm a. Hmanlai chuan Mizo sumpui ber chu 'sial' a ni ber pakhat a. Sevulhtu-in a sial a hralh reng rengin a se man bakah 'a kawt hawinna' an ti a, tangka chelek hnu-ah chuan sekawt hawinna chu chung hniha ni a. Tangka chelek hma chuan an inremna ang ang a ni ber a. Miin sial a leiin a man bakah sekawt hawinna a pek ang ang chu lal eltir khua an awm a. Khaw thenkhat erawh chuan an ei lem lo. He sekawt hawinna hi an inpek fei chihah chuan a leitu ta tak tak a ni tawh a. Vandual thilin kokar pawh taw se, a neitu hmasa atangin la la lo mah se, a leitu ta a ni tawh a, a leitu chu a vanduai a ni ringawt tawh thin.

Lal thenkhat chuan theikung pual bik an la nei leh a. A ram chhunga awm a nih phawt chuan eng thei pawh ni se. a tui bik kung emaw, lamhnaia mi emaw, lalin a pual bik a awm chawk bawh. Chu a pual bik thei chu tuman an lo ngam ngai lo. Lal ta a nih miau avangin it em em mah se chit put-

in an thlir liam ringawt mai a ni. Chung chu sawi thu chang lo lal sual deuh phoi chuan a khuate ui ar chenin a chhuhsak in an vawk te pawh a talhsak mai mai a. Mahse lal a nih niau si avangin an sawisel ngam chhete eih si lo. Chuti ang taka lal kuthiei leh khuate hmusitlu chu pemsan ngawt loh chu miehbe tan tih ngathna dang aawm loh avangin, a hmaa sawi tawh angin, khuat an nei them sat sat reng thin a ni.

**LAL IN :** Lal in chu a khuate sak sak niau liau a ni a. Khawlai lum hmun remchang lai berah leh a upate pawhin an kil vel theihna tur hmun ualau leh mualzawl pawh a theih chuan nei thei lai ngei turah a khuaten an sa a. In dang aia lian zawka sak pawh a tul a. A chhan chu : Lalin chuan 'dawvan' an tih 'bahzar' an tih bawh chu kawinchar lamah chhuat aia fit khat vela sang, zau tawh tak neia sak tur a ni a. Tin, humsual daia lal sutpui vuana 'lal vanlung' an tih ur tura tlu lut an aawm pawha an khawsak theihna turin sumhmun chhak lam thingkhaw aawmna khang-ah emaw, ardanbang chhung lamah in chhung nena lakarah emaw, chhungkaw khawsak theihna tur pindan hran an siam thin. Lal in chu ni tin chuan-kaina a nih avangin sak len a tul hranpa hrim hrim a. Chuvangin, lal in sak chu a hautak em em a ni. A khuate chuan hlawh engmah nei lovin a chak (ren) zawng zawng lamsak vekin an sak zawh hmaloh chuan ni tinin an sa a. Mizo in sak hun chudan naranin chapchar awllen lai a ni ber a. Thâl chhung ngeia sak zawh tur a nih avangin an rim em em thin a ni.

Mita in a sak ve kum a nih erawh chuan lalin a insak a awl ve thin a. Mahse chuti ang kum fahranah pawh chuan lal khuat leh tui nih manah tha hnih khat tal chuan an la pui ve hran hram a. Lal ngilnei deuh chuan an phut bauh lo chungin anmahni-zawkin lal laka a bata nih avanga thawk lui hram pawh an ni ve chawk bawh. (Lal in sak tih en la)

**LAL THI KUANGA UR :** Hmanlai chuan khawtlang thlan-mual a awm chuang lo a. Tin, aawmhmun nghet nei mumal lo-a, pem kawi pem kawi thin an nih avangin thlanmual nghet neih ludeih theih pawh a ni vak lo reng a. Mi an thihin sumhmun hnuaiah emaw, a remchang lui laiah emaw an inphum mai thin a. Mi neingung deuhthe erawh chuan phumna lai ni kher lovah

'lungdawh' an ur hle thung. Mizo khaw kawthhuh chu mi neinung lungdawh a ngir khup chawk mai. Lal leh an chhung zinga tu emaw an thihin an ruh ro kaw! that an duh chuan kuang-in an ur thin a. Mahse thi apiang an ur chuang lo.

Kuang inur chu lal ten lo chuan rin, rui a ni lo a, a hautak em em mai a. An inur dan chu: Tlang kuang pum tuk miruang dah theihna ngei tupa liin kitin an keri a. A chhin tur pawh a phui thei ang ber tur samin a chhungah chuan ni thi ruang chu an zai a. An chhin leh hau-a a phui thei ang ber tur liin an zut phui leh nat a. Tin, a mawng kil khat lai chu verh pawpin a thu luu chhuahna tur samin phui thei an vuah a. Chu mau-thei a thu luang chu a rin a nam loh na lei lah khaw thuk takah rawthin khur chu an hawh leh nat a. Kuang chu sumhmun chhak lam 'vawng' an tih himuah an ur ber a. A urna tur thing a duh tam em avang-in a khawthang tih thilin thing an phur chian a. A kuang buah mipuin rein lai nei min lo turin an ur ta vut vut thin a ni.

Chu kuang mei vil reng tur chuan a khaw tlangval chu zan tin an iniah chhawk a, mei chu a mit tur a nih si loh avangin chhun zan zam-in meipui chu an chhem ahi vut vut reng mai a ni. Chhian an ur sat buk hau chuan a chhunga an miruang dah jawh chu a thu-in a huai pamp mau dawt vuahah chuan luang chhuakin lei chhungah a luang lut ngah zel a. Rei tawh an ura a tisa zawng zawng fuh fai tawka an rin hau-a kuang hawng tur chuan mi tenchhe lo leh rimchhe tuar chak rualin an hawng sa a. Kuang bawh chu a rimchhe em ein mai a. Chuvangin, a hawngu pawh zu leh sa nen duat tin renga duatin an hrai thin reng a ni.

Kaw! that atana an duh lai lai ruh chu sil fain an la a, an duh loh ruh dang chu kuang chhungah khung leh-in an phum ho thin. Kuang ur khu chu chung lamah a zam chuk thin a. Ro atana an urna khu zam avang chuan chhum ni chiah si lo, tlang bawatu zam chuai thin pawh 'ro nei' an tih phah a ni.

**LAL FAPA INDANG :** Lal fapa upalam nupui fanau neia in-mual vawm hrang ve tur chu, a pa-in 'khawper' a nei

a' nih chuan khawper a awptir chawk thin a. Khawper a nei lo a nih leh a ram chhungah ramri kham chuang lovin khaw thar sat turin a fapa indang tur chu a khuate in eng emaw zat a indanpuit tur a theh chhuah a. A pa ram chhunga khaw thar sat a ni emaw ni lo emaw, a pa buh char sa ring tawh lovin a pa khua atanga a indanpuite fathang chhun ringin sangal khawng hrangin a pa zarah lal hrana bawl ve a. Nikhua a lo rei china mahni-a lal hrana bawl tak tak theia a awm erawh chuan mahni-a ram nein a lal ta thin a ni.

**LAL FANU:** Hmanlai leh zuala lal fanu chuan lal dang fapa tlang la chang ngei tur an melh ru kar a. Lalnua la nih theihna ngei tur an zawn ruk tlat thin avangin michhe tlangval tan chuan cho rual an ni lo. Chu bakah man an lo inchhiar tam nasa baw si nen. Mizo nau awih hla pakhatat pawh:

*'An lal fanu Chhingi zathum an chhiar e,  
Zathum man chu ketni neth rual em ni le,'*

tih tangka chelek hnu-a phuah ni-awm tak pawh a awm. Chung hun lai pawha zathum lo inchhiar tawh chu michhe-baibaw tan chuan a cho-a cho ngam rual a ni lo reng mai. A hma lama sawi tawh angin hmanlai leh zualah phei chuan lal fanu ngaih chu thihna hial a lo nih thin thu pawh sawi a nih tawh kha.

Lal fanu mah nise, thenrual pawl ve a duh tho a. Mahse ami nazah zawng pawh kawm lovin, a pa upate zinga fanu nei an awm chuan, chu an upa fanu chu a kawm deuh ber thin a. Tin, khawilo zina khual-khaw lama a kal ve dawn chuan a pa khuate nula eng emaw zat hnungzui neinin a zin a. An khawilo zin haw ni phei chuan, lal fanu fapate chu zufang tui-tling nen emaw, thingpui in chin hnu-ah thingpui tuihmei tak nen emaw an lo hmuak chiam thin tih khawi khua khua emaw-ah chuan sawi a tam khawp mai.

Kumpinu-in Mizoram a awp hnu-ah chuan, Kumpinu sawrkar chu lal (king or queen) nei hnam an nih vang nge, Mizo lalte chu a duhsak hle a. Aizawl-a sikul sang zawk zir tura kal lal fate chu chawna bik (Special Scholarship) siam sakin duat bik takin a enkawl a. Chuug lal fate lah chu an paten an mamawh tur tinreng, buhfai leh sarep leh an ei tur



tui tin reng pe-in an khuate Aizawl hmunpui lamah an tir zur zut mai bawh a. Lal neinin a tlin zawhzai sen loh pawhin khuate ta chhuhsakin an fate tan man hlei lovin an khawn a. Khuate tan phurrit pawh a tlingin Mizo Union Party lo ding ta pawhin a ngaimawhzia thu leh hla-in an chham kur ngiai neuai ta reng a nih khu.

• Mahse Mizo lalte chu hmakhawsang atanga Mizoram hum-himtu leh Mizo mipui ho khawmtu, meini ta a nih hre rana a leitung leh thing leh mau chea humhaltu an ni a. Phai vei leh 'Kawrehhe-maula' an ti Chakma-ko Mizoram thing leh mau suattu ni-a an hriatte pawh Mizoram humhaltu nana dim-dawi baksak lova tudaitu an ni. Mili an dua vang hrim hrima chutia ngaimawh chu a ni lo. He Mizoram hi humhaltu tumia a tiche theitua ni-a an ngaih apiang do turin an rammu thin a ni zawh. Heta anga an rammuta-ah hia a chang chuan lal meuhin a ho chang a awm thu pawh kon sawi tawh khu. Hoam-in mawiphurhna a neih, khawi ram pawhin an ti thin angin Mizoram humhaltu turin a thin a var thu lovin, ram-palaileng, sai leh sakei zingah, thosi leh vangvat karah, kawag pawh awm hlei lovah mahni lu zuarin he ram tan hian lal leh a khua leh tuite chuan a tur a hrangin lei an lo do thin a ni.

Thu tang kawm nan sawi loh theih loh: Lal khua an jam chuan sawi tawh angin, pur chaw-a khaw thenawma dawvan-kaia zah takah lu em chhum suh, ti-a buh ei dap a tul thin chu lal tan hlei hlei thil zahthlak a ni a. Lal khua an jam an jam phei chuan a khua leh tuite chuan buh bai nuna lamah an pem zawhsan theih mai thin avangin lal pawhin thlawhhma a la emaw, la lo emaw theih ang angin jam a la ve thin a. A khawlai dung kalin thlawhhma kawng zawh rual si phalai in awm a hmuh phawt chuan, "Engatinge ina i awm? Natna leh theih lohna dang i nei a nih si loh chuan feh tawh ang che," tiin feh turin a tir chawt chawt a. Chu chuan buh leh bala lal thahnemngaihza a hrii thei awm e.

Tin, lal khua leh tuite pawhin an lal zahawmna chu ven-sak rengin, eng emaw-tia zahpuiawm deuha a awm leh an zilhau-in michhe tangrang inah lal meuh si mi endawng leh hmusia theih turin lo tawm sen reng ta mai se, a upate chuan

hnuh chhuakin, "Lal meuh ketia mieh baibawh ina tawm sen reng ngai em ni? I zahpuawan em mai, i khua:en an hmuait ang chit an pom zawhsan phiar mai tur che a sin," tiin an hnuh chhuah chang a awm bawh thin. Chutia an intih tawn thawna avang chuan hmuait Mizo lai khua chu a mawjin mipilin lai chu an ia aza chit lai luhia k'pate chu fate nga ngatin, chhiatni thatai-ah, thaw hma lak leh nungchahng-ah an phak tawh ang angin an lo inki'kawi tlang thin a ni.

## BUNG 9

### NULA LEH TLANGVAL INKAWM DAN

Mizo hnam hi a khawtlanga a huhova thil tiza a, innel tawn taka inkawm leh paungthlu tak leh indusak tawn taka cheng za thin hnam a ni a. Kunai vangthla leh sechhun khuang-chawi hun fahranah pawh hmeichhia leh mipa zalen taka inkawm tlanga a thlum a ul ei za thin an nih avangia an khawtlang nun a zalen em em a. Chuti anga khawsa thin chu an lo nih vang pawh a ni ang e, nula leh tlangval inkawm dan pawh a zalen a. Mahse ziaik loh dan fel tak, mi tinin an pawisak theuh si a awm a. Chumi peih erawh chu an duh lo em em thung a ni.

Nula rim tura nula ina tlangval leng hnam an ni a. Mahse len hun chin tawh a awm a. Zanriah ei khamah tlangvalte chu m'ni inangna chhuakin zawibuk-ah an lawi phawi a. Nula rima chhuak peih lo tur tlangvalte chu zawibuk meitum ai paho titi ngaithla-in an mutchhuah chinah an mu a. Nula rim hun 'Leng len hun' an tihah nula rim tur tlangvalte chu an nula rim duh te in lamah nula kawm turin an chhuak a. Nula te chuan anmahai kawmtu tur tlangvalte chu jawngkam pha taka lo bia-in an hmel a hmuh veleh 'Lo leng rawh u' tiin a lo chiau-au a. Thuthmun an remna tur thuttheng emaw a lo buatsihin a lo pe sawk sawk a. Chung hun lai chuan nulate chuan zanah la an kai ber a. Mahse tlangval

lengte chu khumpui sut (tapkep) aia chhungril-ah an thu ngai lo.

Chung hun lai chuan khawnvar a la awm lo a. Zanah vawkeiaw emaw, chhum tur tal dang a awm emaw, awm lo emaw, thuk mei eng chu a' eng neih chhun a nih avangin thing an tuahah reng a. Nula lakai chu dawhtlenga thu-in talanglam hawin la a kai a, a inlen, tlangvalen thei hualin titi-khachang an sawi a. Nula fingleh fel chuan chung tlangval zinga a tu ber emaw pawh chu lo ngaizawng ta se, tuman a mitmei atengin emaw a townekam atanga emaw an ngaihbel thei; hauh loh naa kim taka hnel lhm slaha mela kual chung zelin a kawm a, tumah a thei chuang lo. A ngathawng ber lakah pawh a thei chlung chu a inthup hram hram thin a ni. Hmanri leh zual chuan nula-in tuibir (lu) an zu a, tlangvala verbal an zu thung a. A inlengte verbal bengsak leh lek kalte cho nula hna a ni pakhat a. Tlangvalte cho nula nu leh pa nu thiam zawng leh ngaihawh zawng an khawxa tar a ni lo. Tin nula nu leh pa chu tlangval lungawi loh zawng tate a tawng hman chuan, zawthuk-ah val-upi hovin an sawi khawm eng a, an tawng dan uzirin cho nula laah chuan len an khup hnak thei a. Chuvangin, nula chlungte tan pawh finkhur a pul van a ni.

Chung a inleng tlangval lakah chuan nula chu a finkhur em em a. Dawhtlenga la kala a phut hman anah hualah biktu an awm pawh an ngaihawm takin a tawh hna hrat hrat a. A la kai ban val in a khak loh turin a phut fel fel nath mai a ni. Zan a lo rei deuh hnu-ah ar a khuang thin a. Chu chu tunlal huan zan dar kut leh darkaa leh chanve vel ang hi a ni ber ang e. Chu ar khuam hun chu tlangval pin hun a nih ber avangin chu ar lo khuang pawh chu 'leng hnawt ehhuak ar' ti an awm a, 'leng hnawt ar' emaw pawh an th phah a. Chhun lama rinchai taka hna thawk theuh ngang an nih avangin chu ar khuam hnu chuan tumah an leng rei tawh ngai lo. Pi pu danah zen lamah lo chuan nula rim tur nula in awm an awm loh avangin awllen hun th lohah chuan ina inlenkhum meuhin hun dangah tlangvalin nula an rim ngai lo thuk a ni e.

Zina nula ina tlangval lengte chuan nula hnathawh lai chu an thiam va zawng a nih chuan an thawhpui a, la an lo

sai leh an saipui a. Chuvangin, hmanlai tlangval la sai thiam lo ahlei pawh an awm lo. Lakaik ciawh chu mipa thiam ve mai theih zawng a nih lo' avangin la em zawng an kaihpui lo. Nula la kaihna 'hnu' tluanghrui a chah chuan tlangvalin a chiahpui a. Tluanghrui chu khawitehmun-a zut a nih avangin a mut duh viau mai a. A tluanghrui hlai chat chu rapzi-ah khaihan dep mut a, fiamthu ang reng thawh nana hmangin, 'Hei hi a muh zawh hmaloh chuan kan paw lo ang,' an han ti a. Nula pawh chuan, 'A nih in haw leh si na chuan,' tiin leng inchehna ang rengah an hmang a. Mahse a muh zawh hmau zan a rei thawh si chuan an haw chu a thuh chuang lo. Nula lahin fiamthu ngaihnobei tak han. 'Kha pawh in nghak ral zo lo a, kan inah zawng zan a rei hma bik em atin a ni,' tiin hlim takin an injin thin a ni.

Tin nula la kaih lai lachawnte chu a dang thukru in eng emaw zat an dah tlar a. A lachawn kaih lai a kaih zawh velcha lachawn dang a lak leh tur a tan chung lachawn chu dah tlarin a tlangval ngaihzawng ni-a an rin deuh deuh leh an ina leng thang deuh deuh hming chu vuahin lachawn pakhat zel chu, 'Hei hi 'chu chu' ni se, a dawt leh hi chu 'chu chu' ni thung se,' tiin tlangval hming a vuah lawr den den a. A lak hmasak-ber chu a ngaihzawng bera chhal tum a'n tlar a. Mahse nula fang chuan a vai chuan a hui khawm hmak a, a tu hming ber a vuah pawh hriat theih lohin a la hleuh thin. A chang leh chutia lachawn dah tlartu ber chu nula chuan, 'Hei hi chumi chu a nia' tiin a dah tlartu hming vuaha a lak chang pawh a awm. Chuti ang chu zana nula ina tlangval lengta nena an inkawm dan chu a ni tlangpui ber mai.

Nula inah reng reng khumpui lamah tlangval nula rim an thu ngai lo a, nula chu dawthleng lai taka a thut pawhin nula pia khumpui lam dawthleng awlah pawh an thu ngai meuh lo. Tin, nula lakui ban vai dip dal zawngin an awm ngai baw hek lo. Nula lahin kut hmawr pawha tlangval chu khawih loh a tum ran a. Tih path thil fahran pawhin tlangval pang chu deh loh a tum rilru ran reng ti ila a sual tampui lo ang. Kutni vangthlaa kutpui leh chawng an chen nikhua chang e-rawh chu thu dang ni se. Chu chu hmanlaia kan Mizo nula

leh tlangvalte lo inkawm thin dan chu a nih avangin an inkawm dan a thianghlin em em a ni.

(aw) Inlawm : Sawi tawh angin a tuate pawh chu thlawh-hma laa ei zawng vek an nih avangin kawla ni chhuak chhiarin thlawh-hma kawng zawh dek dek thei tawh chu lo lamah hna thawkin an feh vek thin a. Nula leh tlangval inkawm ngeih zual te chu an inlawm a. Tlangval lo-ah fehlin nula-in a lawm chhuak hmasa a. Tichuan, ni tinin an lo-ah chuan an feh chhawkin thin a. Inlawm him him hi chu hmeichhia leh hmeichhia pawh an inlawmin tlangval ve ve pawh an inlawm a. Dan naranin mipa thawktu awm vak loten tlangval chak tha peiin an lawm ber a. A chang chuan pathum pawhin an inlawm a. Inlawm chu Mizo danah a namat lo hle a ni ang, tlangvalin 'ka lawnnu' a tih chuan 'ka ngaihzawng' a tihna tluk hial a ni, awawng aza lah an inggaizawng tihna pheii chu a ni kher hek lo. Inlawm chu nula leh tlangval hna thawktu paha inkawm (unrim)-na remchang tak a ni a. A ruka in-himelduh sa tan pheii chuan a remchang leh zual a.

Inngaina sa lo pawh an inlawm a tanga inchhar hlen ta an awm nuwk mat. Chutia an inlawm thin han chu hlo thlawh latin a ni ber a. Patung awm lo te erawh chuan lo vahah awmkhawh tha pei nan tlangval an lawm chang pawh a awm. Mahse tha inkhing lo lutuk an nih avangin ngamtak tak lo chu an lawm zen zen ngam lem lo. Mizo khawtlang nunphungah nula leh tlangvalte chu khawtlang tinuamtu ber leh lai khua leh tui pawhin a thlamuanpui berte an ni a. Chhiatni tharji-an leh khawtlang awmni kham chang fahran pawha khawtlang nun tihlimtu ber leh timawitu an nih avangin nula leh tlangval an tihnawrh vaih chuan an khawtlang chu a vuai nghal ruih thei hial a ni.

Sawi tawh ang khan, Mizote chu nula ina nula rim tura tlangval leng thin hnam kan ni a. Tlangval inah erawh chuan kawng danga tulna thil a nih loh chuan nula an chuangkai ngai lo tluk a ni e. Chuti khawp chuan Mizo nulate chu tlangval laka inthiafihlim tuma kut hmawr pawha deh tum lo, an ngaihzawng te ngei pawhin a ngaihzawng a ni tih a inggaizawng loh theih ang ber tura inthup tum tlat an ni a. Tlangvalin

theih tumin theih tawpin kherh mah se, kum thum hnu-ah a  
 juan hnawr a dek thei emaw a ni chauh a. Chuti khawpa  
 tlangval laka nulaten thianghlum an tum nachhan pawh: Mizo  
 hmanlai khawtlang nunah nula tan tlangval ngai nih chu a  
 thangtlawmthlakin a ser a reh leh mai mai tawh lo a. Tlang-  
 val lah chu leh lamah a lo uingia a nula ngaih chu a lo  
 chapopui baw si thin nen. Tlangvalin nula a theiha a uan  
 dan pakhat chu: Khual-khaw lamah tlangval zinin a zinna  
 khaw nula thei ta se. A haw leh dawnah a nula theih khua  
 te kawtchhuahah mi tin hmuh ngei turin hnim-hnah hi mihring  
 ri ruang anga dinin an dindir thin a. Chut anga a siam chu  
 'sul-tum' an ti a. Chumi awmzia chu: In khaw nula ka thei  
 e, a tihna a ni. Thenkhat sawi dan chuan: Chutia nula an  
 theih avanga ti zel chu ni chuang lovin, chu nula khaw tlang-  
 valte chuan chu mikhual tlangval chu thikin cheksawh ta  
 hial se. Chu mikhual tlangval chuan, 'Min thik duh ting suh  
 u, nangni aini ka thei zawk' ri-a a uan khumna a ni e, an ti.  
 A enga pawh chu lo ni se, nula ngaih chu tlangval tan chuan  
 uanpui thamah an ruat hrim hrim a ni. Chuvangin, fimkhur  
 theih tawpa fimkhur chu nula tan a tul reng a ni.

Tin, tlangval tan lah nula ngai thei nih chu hlawhtlinna  
 ropui tak, an sakhaw biak dan atang pawha hlawhtlinna pawim-  
 mawh tak tling phak ve a nih mizu avangin tlangval tan pawh  
 nula ngaih tuma vir vir loh rual a ni baw hek lo a. Nula  
 unau ngai kawp ngat phei chu an thih pawhin nula unau ngai  
 a ni tih entir nan archang phiang an tawntir hial a ni. Chu  
 an sakhaw zirtir dan tlangval tana pawimawh tak, nula ngaih  
 ngei tuma phi ruaitir thintu chu: Mizovin thih hnu-a mihring  
 thlarau kalsawng an rin danah mitthi khaw kawtchhuah helna  
 awm hauh lo-ah Pawla a awm a. Ani chuan sairawkherh lianpui  
 mai hia nei a. Mi tupawh thi se, an damlaja an thiltih eng-  
 kim a lo hriatsak vek a. Tlangval thi ta se, a dam laia nula  
 ngai lo a nih chuan, a sairawkherh lianpui mai chuan a lo sai  
 (peth) a, a saina hmuamhma chu dam lawk thei lovin kum thum  
 a pan a, chumi hnu-ah kum thum baw a ngawt leh thin a, an ti.

Chung an inzirtirna chuan tlangval a fuihin nula ngaih tum  
 ngar ngar lo thei pawh an ni lo reng mai. Tin, khawi kipah  
 pawh kal se, nula ngai tam an nih chuan an uanpui ber leh

tlangval dang tawng chungtlak nan taka an hman a lo ni chhap baw si nen. Chung thil avang chuan Aawithangpa leh Diriallova hla inphuah elna-ah pawh, Diriallovan :

*'Diriallo val a thlawnin ka uang ngai lo,  
Ka zawl an tam ka zawl loh thing leh mau zat;  
Zahlei zawl khua hlan ka thang leh thin,'*

tiin a nula ngaih tam tawhzia chu Awithangpa uan khum nan a hmang a. Awithangpa chuan nula ngaih tamah lenrual ka el ngai lo e, buh-bal thlawh chhuah lamah erawh chuan ka duai bik lo e, tun :

*'Di chhatah lenrual ka el ngai lo,  
Sawmfang zawn thiam ka ni e, Lalawithangpa;  
Ka duh chuan di zawng ka chhai ve thin,'*

ti-a a chuan letna atang hian hmanlai Mizo zia a lang thei awm e. Chuti ang chu hmanlai Mizo tlangvalte phenrual elna ber a lo nih tawh thin avang chuan an nunah tlangval tan nula ngaih tam chuan hmun sang tak a chang tih a tilang. Chuvangin, an ngaihazawng te fianriala tawn fuh tumin hui remchang an meli ran a. An thing phurhna lamah te zuiin tum ta nanging zawng a theih pawh an thei nge nge a. Nula-in a lo hmelduh ve baw si nen. Hmanlai nula leh tlangval chetsual tamna ber hmun pawh thing phurhna lamah a ni fo a. Chu an thing phurhna hmun chu khawilai ramhnuai muai remchang nuam lai deuh leh fianrial zawk a nih thin avangin 'tlangnuam' tih pawh a hlawhin 'tlangnuam per kai' un tih phei chuan 'nula ngai' tihna tluk a ni.

Chuti khawpa nula ngaih tuma tlangval an phet sek lai chuan sawi tawh ang khan nula erawh chu an simkhuin an rinawm em em thung a. Tlangvalin theih tawpa a hmangaih thu a hrih chamchi a, a thlem a thlem hnu-ah pawh nula rinawm leh fng chuan, 'Mutdun hmasak kherin hmangaihna a hrih chuang hlei nem. Min duh ve tak tak i nih chuan palai tirin ka nu leh ka pa hnenah min dil zawk ta che,' tiin a tlangval ngaihazawng ngei pawh an chhang thla thin. Tlangval pawhin nula ngaih tum hle mah se, an ngaih mai theih ai chuan an ngaih theih loh an hmangaih si nula chu nupaia lak lu' tak takah chuan an duh zawk tih nulate pawhin an

hai bik lo a. Nula sihhnip leh puanven hnan mai mai theih chu tu lakah mah an tlangta lo tih lah an hai hek lo.

Tin, chu lo-ah: Hmanlai chuan nupui pasal inneih chung-chang thu-ah an fimkhur em em a. Nula lam an fimkhur bawk a, tlangval lam an duhtuiin an fimkhur bawk a. Kutkem nei leh khawhring nei chhungkua ami te, hri bil nei leh bawhsawm-na eng emaw tak nei emaw, piensualna nei emaw chhungkua an pi tih an hriat sa ngat phei chuan a hmei a pa-in an thin-hrik em em a. Nulat tlangval kawnga mi awlsam lutuk, ohi leh nuai liam mai mai theih ang chi nula ngat phei chuan pasal alaw an hmu zo lo. Chu chu sawi loh, man leh mual thu.chen-in nula sawn pat tawh ngat leh nuthlawi man chu a tla hniam hle reng a. Tlangval hnakhhat ngat phei chu an hmu zo mumal tawh ngai lo, ti ila a sual awm lo e. Chuti taka nupui pasal thu-a an fimkhur avang chuan nulate pawh an rinawm phah bawk a ni.

(b) Inchhawltshuai: A hma lama sawi tawh angin. Mizo nula leh tlangval hlo thlova an inlawm bakah feh kawnga kal hovin, nula leh tlangval inchhawmin an kai za a. Chu chu inkawmna remchang pakhat a ni ve fo mai. Kal lamah ni se an kal rualpui duh te chu kawtchhuahah tlangvalin an lo nghak a. An nula kal rualpui duh te an kalrualpui lo ang tih hiau-in tukhuan ei kham veleh tlangval chu a feh chhuak nghal nalh a. Tichuan, an feh tur kal chu bliin takin an kal ho a. Mahse thlawhna neihna lam a inan theih kher loh avangin inpensan a tul a. Cautia an inpensan dawn churn haw lama an haw tur an lungual dun leh theih nan an pengah chuan an haw tawh leh la haw loh chhinchhiah nan hnim hnah an dah thin a, chu chu a ni 'inchhawltshuai' an tih chu.

A haw hmasa zawk zawkin a la haw ve lo te peng lamah chuan an pahniha hriat theih bik tur ang hnim hnah, a chang phei chuan 'hei ngei hian' tiinan inchhawltshuaina tur bik siamin an inchhawltshuai a. Di hnah suih dah ngat phei chu ingaizawng ngei te chhinchhiahna a ni e, zu tia. Inchhawltshuai chu ingaizawng kher lo pawh thin tha inkarah an chelek hle tho mai. A chang phei chuan an induhsakna fanghma te, vaimin te leh thil dang dangte pawhin an inchhawltshuai a.



Eng thil pawlin lo inehhawthuaise. chung thil reng reng chu midangin an titchingpensak ngai lo. Chung thila kuthlei an awm chuan upa-in 'Van ni an sai ngai e,' an ti a an duh lo em em a ni.

Tin, kutni vangthla leh sechhun khuangchaw, nikhua chang chu nula leh tlangval inkawmna hun remchaw, zawk a ni leh a. Chung hun pawmawh lai phu mi jin tana zalen theihna hun a nih avangin an tan a remchaw a. Chung hun chu nula leh tlangval cheisual tan hun pawh a ni chawh. Chawngfianga laka Lanchharia cheisual kawin a pa khuangchaw zan a ni tih thawthun a an sawi fo thin hi. A pa khuangchaw zatin sumhinunh an lo tawng a. A nu thung la tana pawk ta a. A tir pidi chuan Lanchharia mah thung var chu kel emaw a tana. Manse Chawngfianga neng-an mudun lai e a lo ni sum. Chu an cheisual thu chu a pa khuangchaw an ncha sawi a blach tak zawk hial avang chuan, ani Lanchharia chuan hi-in :

*'Kan va tih haitukah,  
Legin ka zu sial;  
Ka pa vanhuat thang tar,  
A tian lai bang ka e.'*

a ti ta hial a. Chawngnu chawngpa nu nula leh tlangvaln 'thingfar zen' an chen tlang thin te, Chapchar Kut ni-a lai muala nula leh tlangval inkuah kuola an hun chai po po mai thin te chu an hun lai chuan a nuam vawtawp ringawt mai a ni. An chai hah chhawihaldawm nan fenthrin an pakhatin zu thlum tha tha a tuih kual reng bawh si nen. Ni dang tea kut nmawr pawha an khawih phak loh nula chawm bat mai kuaha dangvalin zalenna hun a'n tawng chu a thlakhlehawm ngangin a nawm pawh a nuam a ni ang e. An chai rei tawh tawha an jonel thuk tih tih a. An chai chu tawpintai nei lo, chai ni tin ngai pawh an nap ni hial awm a ni, tu hia fiant emaw pawlin :

*'Chatin khuarei luat u awm lo e,  
Nethkungpuipa sumtial a zau laiah;  
Sial vawnlat thlah a hor ngei e.'*

tiin nulate nena chai muala lentai ni chen za chu an kham lo hle a ni.

Aw le, chuti khawp chuan hmanlai Mizo kalphungah nula leh tlangval nunah inhmel duhna chu lo awmin tlangvalin nula theih tunin a thim a var thlu lovin phar phar mah se, leh lamah nulate chuan an thianghlamna chu hmeichhiate ropuina leh hlutna ber a ni tih hai bik hek lo, theihtawpin an lo inveng ve a. Chu avang chuan Mizo hnam nunah nulate rinawmna chu hnam tiropuitu a tling tak meuh thung a ni. A changin sawn thlak leh nulat tlangvalna thila thubuai hlabuai piangin lolin kai zauh zauh bawh thin mah se, chung thubuai tam ber pawh chu nula zir loh hmasak aini tlangval zir loh avanga mualpho tlang ta an ni chawh thin. Sakaw rin dan atanga thuk taka nula laka tlangval dnhmun chuan tlangval a fuh pawrhin khawtlengah leh chhungkaw nunah nghawng tha lo pawh thui tak a thien phah a. Tlangval pawh an demawm hranpa bik ngawt chuang lo, sakhaw zutirna avang zawh a ni kan ti lo thei lo ang.

## BUNG 10

### INNEIH DAN (Nupui pasal chungchang)

Mizo zinga innei tam ber chu, bung kuana lama sawi tawh angin nula leh tlangval inrimna-in a hrina tam ber a. Hmel induh te inkara pumklata insiam duh te an innei thin. Khawimaw lajah erawh chuan hmel induh sa vang ni lo a, neihnun avanga an hreh chung chung nula nuleh pa-in an fanu te an tih liam tak an awm zauh zauh hawk. Chungte chuan an rilru-a thi thei chuang si lovin an ngathzawng tlangval hre reng chungin tâng dang an vuan a. Puak leh kaih fawma chhang-chhenu chhangchhepa an nih chheng pawha in theih-ngihli thei lo pahnihte lunglengin:

*'Ka nu, lung thu lova khangawih zawng,  
Tuahput leh van an vul zolentu hnunah;  
Di kun tawng kan tah a tul leh thin'*

an lo tih te chuan an lung sikna tak zawng an nei lo tih a tlang.

Mizo hnam kalphungah inneihna hian hmun sang tak a chang a. A innei-ate chhungkaw lam nen lamaa insiamna bul leh phungchang zauhtu, an thisen zawmpui phak lote nena thisena zawmtu, chhiatni thatni thlenga karkalak zauhtu leh mihring khawsak tizahawmtu bul a ni a. Chuvangin, Mizo nunphungah a pawimawh em em a ni. Nupui pasala insiam te hi Mizo-in 'innei' an lo tikumkhua a. Man leh mual neia inlei ta ni angin lang mah se, thil dang anga inlei tak tak chu an ni lo tih a hming atang hian a chiang a. Thil dang reng reng chu lei a nih chuan a leia khan a leitu a nei ve lo a, a leitu chauh a neitu a ni thin a. Mahse nupui pasala inlei ta te hi erawh chu, an innei tawn ta tlat bik a. A tu ve ve pawhin an khingpui te lakah thunethna an neih tawn tak bik avangin 'innei' tih hi fawng mawi tak, nupa khawsak dun zel dan tur hril ngal fawng a nih avangin a hming hi a mawi em em a ni.

Nichina sawi tawh angin Mizo kalphungah nupui pasal innei turin nula leh tlangval innei tura te an pawimawh ber a. An-

mahai an lo induh sa a, an nu leh pa te ve ve-in rem an tih tawn phei chuan a bahdamthlak em em a. Mahse a tlangpui thu-in hmeichhe nu leh pa-in an fanu chung a lo a luata thu-neilak an tum thuna chuan inneihna himawm tak tur chu inneihna lungchhiethlak takah a chantir chang a awm baw. An fanu-in a duh ngawh ngawh tumpui loia, a nu leh pa zawkin an duhwang neih hmitir an tum chaw a Tin, tlangvala a nula duh pawh a nu leh a pan an lenai tlat avanga haisatna tawka chungkaw ingngawh to sawi tur pawh an tam em em a ni. Hmanlai Mizo kalpungah chuan nula nu leh pan an fanu pasal tur chungchangah thu a hman sa a. Tlangvalle erawh chu mipa an nih avangichu lei pan thu an neihpui hlei thei loh chang a awm pin.

Mizo hnam hi mipa lam int a nupui lawi thia hnam kan ni a Tin, an fute pawhin mipa lam hnam tawmpui tain hnam kan ni baw. Mizo dana hnam hrang, dawi sa kil tlang thei lo inneita pawh ni se, mipasakhua chu a nupui chuan a vuan ve ngahin mipa sakhaw biak a bia ang a, an dawi sa pawh a kil ve ngah thei ang. Chu vang chuan a ni Mizo upate pawhin hmeichhia leh chakalin sakhua an nei lo' an lo tih-kumkhua thin chu. Hmeichhia-in pasal a neih dawnin 'man' an sawi rem hmasa thina a, a zat bi-cha tur engkim an tuk a. Mahse hei hi hmeichhe man tak tak, thil dang hralhna man ang a ni lo. Nula de in 'Ka fanu ka lralh' pawh ti mahse, a fanu-a man chu a fanu-a tekta ruangam man ni lovin an inneihna man chauh a ni zawk. Chuvangin, nula-in pasal a neih pawha 'mantang' a awm bik danah hian mihring man a nih lohzi a tichiang nehal mai awm e. Thil dang reng reng hralhna man atanga 'mantang' sem a nih ve loh danah inneih man a niza chu a chiang hle a ni.

**NUPUI ZAWN CHUNGCHANG:** Hmanlajin nupui tur hmel duh nei hmasa lawk lem lo pawhin ar bo zawn zawn ngawt chang a awm thin a. Hmel leh in chung din hmuna an cho phak ni-awma an ngaih nula an biak chawt chawt chang a tam khawp mai. Chuti anga palai tira intrema innei ta mai lah an tam khawp baw a. Chutia innei chu 'tawn sa bawpa innei' an ti a. An lenlai hun chung kha zawnga duha

inrim hmasa lem lo leh ingaizawng pawh ni hran si lo innei ta chawt chawt pawh khaw khatah sawi tur an tam fu tho mai.

(a) **Khual-khaw lamah** : Khawtuala pa neining fapa-in emaw khual-khaw lamah nupui tur zawng ta se, ama dinhmun ang tluk phak nula neihtlaka a ruat va tawng ta se la. Anni nula lato te pawh chuan lo lai ta bik lo se. nei duh dawna an hriata an rinhlel loh chuan nula pa chuan a fanu leh chu mikhual tlangval chu khawnthiangah zu a khawntir duh chuan a khawntir a. Chuti ang a lo nih tawh hnu phei chuan innei ngei ngei tur tihna a lo ni tawh a. Chuti ang ngata khawnthiang nula pa-in a fanu nena zu a khawntir duh tlangval chu a induh bikin, a tlangput thu-in pasal atana an awhfak loh phei chu khawnthiang an khawntir zen zen lo.

(aw) **Zawl puan phan** : Hei hi a chung a mi ang bawka inhualna chi khat chu a ni. Tlangvalin nula nei duhin tlangval chu hmeichhe lam cho phak loh deuh ni si se la. Nula nu chuan a fanu chu a nei duh loh hlau-in a remthina ngein zawl puan a phah sak a. Hei hi hmeithai fanu chungchanga an lekham deuh a ni bik. Tichuan, a fanu nena an mutdun-na turin nula te inah an khumpui lu zawn chhuatah pawndum an phah a. Chutah chuan nula leh tlangval chu an mudun (inpawl) a. Chutianga an tih tawh hnu chuan tlangval chuan a renchhang hmasaberah a nei ngei tur tihna a ni. A nei leh duh si loh chuau zawl puan phah man sepu a chawt tur a ni ang. Hei hi thenkhat chuan 'Dawn puan phah' an ti.

(b) **Palai** : Nula leh tlangval nupui pasala invawn tunte inkara a takna lantirtu hmasaber chu 'palai' an ni. A hma-in khawnthiangah zu an lo khawn dun tawh emaw, a nih loh a leh zawl puan hial an lo phah dun tawn emaw pawh a ni ang. Chu bakah fa hial palin an lo laklawh tawh a ni emaw. inneih duh tak tak a nihna mipa lamin a lantirna pawimawh ber, fiamthu thawhna leh inlenina thil mai ni lo, nula chhungte lam pawhin chawtak thutaka an lo ngaih tham tur lantirtu pawimawh ber a ni. Mipa lamin an hma ngai ngei tur an makpa emaw, an rim nam tuemaw nula inah nula nu leh pa chu an fanu dil tura an tih an ni a. Dan naranin pahnih aiin an tlem ngai lo.

Inhmel duh sa lem lo pawh, tlangvalin a nula duhzawng a nih chuan di turin palai a tir bawk thin. Mahse palaite hial a tirh avang ngawtin an innei ngei dawn tinna erawh chu a kawh chuang hek lo. Tlangvalin a duhzia a lantirna tak tak cheuh a ni Hmeichhe lamin an lo duh lo thei a. Mahse palai, mipa lam alawh dik tak, amahni kal tlang veka an inkar thu a chhia a pha thlen tawotu tarte an nih avangin an pawimawh a. An palaina chungchungah nula lamin lo duh ve ta pawh ni se, man leh mual inhlai zanah pawh amahni bawk chu man hlana engkim ihtentu tarte an la ni cheu a. Man inhlai zan pawha inrem loh theih a lo nih fo avangin a ni tlangval tana palai an pawimawh em em na chu. Nula leh tlangval hmel induha inneih tum mang mang pawh, an nuleh pa ve ve chenla a hma-in lo inbo remi engkim lo ruahman lawk dam diam tawh mah se, a tawpah chuan palai hmag bawkin an fate inneihna tak tak chu an tihlawhting tho tho ang. Nula-in nupui tura diltu palai hmel a hmuh hian 'In-leng ka ne' an ti a, amah nmtu satliah mai an ni lo, neih tuma diltu inleng ti-a chhiar ngam an ni. Amahni bawk chu an ni, zawl thu tak tak thlungtute chu. Chuvangin, man inhlai zan hi 'zawl thu thian zan' tih pawh a ni chawh.

**PALAI HNA:** Tlangval lamin nupui a tana nula a biak dawn-in palai kal hun tur an lo hrith lawk a. Dan naranin zanriah ei kham hlim, mi reh lai tak emaw, tukthuan ei hun hma inleng chuangkai dang an neih loh lai takin emaw palai an kal ber a. A tirah chuan thuphung eng eng emaw an sawi phawt a. Chutah titi dang rei sawi tam lovin palai te chuan an palai nachhan thupuih an titi lai chu ti tawpin an her luhpui ta thin a ni. Tawngkam uluk tak leh jawng sual palh hlae takin, an nula rim lakah uang thei pawh lo ni ta se, mi khawngaiha di leh thuhnuairawh tak chungin an len chhan chu an sawi a. Nula pa te lam lahin zawldawh tak leh induhna nei miah lo angin an lo ngathla bawk a. A chang chang in nula pa chuan an inleng tlangval chanchin leh an chhungkaw dinimun emaw a hriat duh lai lai chu a lo zawl leh phauh thin a.

Hmanlai leh zual chuan hmeichhe manin lei a rel em em mai a. Mihring man a ni lo e mah ti ila, an hun lai chuan

sum leh palai an dinhmun a hniamin anmahni tawkah neinung nih pawh an chak ve tho a. Tin mualkil mitha, mi neinung fapa neih lah an chak theuh narawh bawh. Chutia palaiin an fanu an ngaihzawn thu thiam taka an sawi a, man leh mualah pawh ani tana an sah ang ang tlanchhiat an tum loh thu te an sawi hnu-ah chuan nula pa pawh chu intizahawm tak leh thu fun tak hmelpu si, mahse nelawm tak ni bawh siin muang up charhin an fanu-a intengte chu lawm der thum takin a lo dawngsawng zel a. Palai te lah chuan nei hialua insawi si lo, mahse an nula rim niao tur na na na chu huphurh lo tih hriat theih tak chung siin an dawh bawh a. Chutia an indawh dan kalphung (diplomacy) hi a tang em em mai a. Pa neinung kutdawh angin an palai a, nula pa lah chu indawh dawm tak leh lolutung thei lalung so lo angin a lo khawsa bawh thin.

Fanu te mana duham deuh chuan a engamah hma-in an fanu man atana an lompui zat zawt ta chawt chawt pawh an awm bawh. Chutia an fanu an duh leh an ngaihzawn thu an sawi hnu chuan nula pa chuan, heh ang deuh hian thu tawp nan a tung a la kawm a. 'Kemi te ang fanu in duh der ve tak tak te a nih ngat chuan kan hma rual em in nih ang le. Eng-pawhnise, hei pi leh pu, u leh ngu chhe te te an la dam ve teng teng a. Anni e nen pawh kan lo irawn ang a, chuini hnu khami hnuah in la rawn teng len dawn nia,' tiin palai sum khat kalnaa thu pawt chat deh lovin a lehpek a tan an intin phawt a.

Palai an lah leh sum hniina-ah chuan a hawh lam lam tur a lo hriat tawh a. Rem tur a nih leh nih loh engkum an lo irawn tawh ngei a. Tin, an fanu ngei pawh chu a duh leh duh loh an zawt a. Nula-in a duh loh chuan a jeu hlar mal a, a duh erawh chuan, 'In thu thu' tiin a duh tih lantir nan a chhang ber a. Chhungkua an lo irawn khawma inneih an deh hnu chuan man leh mualah inrem tumin, hmeichhe lamin an phut song lutuk deuha mipa lamin an hriat chuan thil dang inlei ang hrimin an innep a, manin lei an reltir em em si a- yang in an innawr tawn chlam chung pawh a awm thin. Man leh muala an inrem theih loh avanga nula tlangval induh mang mang pawh innei lova tlawh leh ta an awm chawh mai. An inrem theih bram chuan inneih hun tur ni an tuk a. Chutia

an inrem hnu chuan innei tur an nih pawh tlang hriata sawi chhuah ngam a lo ni ta a ni.

**Inru (luhkhung) palai:** Mizo hmanlai nunah tlangval-in nupui a tana a nula duh palai vawi hnih vawi thum a tirh hnu-a hmeichhe lamin an duh loh a, nula-in a duh si a nih chauhin an inru thin a. Nula-in tlangval a inruktir hi 'luhkhung' tih a ni. Khaw dangah an tlandun a ni emaw, tlangvalin nula a ruk phawt chuan 'luhkhung' tih a ni vek a. Chutia an lo inhruai tak ngawt si avang chuan nula chhungte lam thinrim chu an tuar hlelhawm em em thin a. An inhruai tukah mipa lamin ngamlak pa fel deuh, mi thin thawh thiam tur mi fang jawngkam thiam si chu nula man tur hum ng'haltirin nula nu leh pa thinrim tawnga thuphachawi turin an tir nghal vat a. Nula chhungte lam thinrim hmaisen tawn chu a hahthlak em em a ni. Palai chunga thinur ni lo mah se, an hmuh phak chhun an nih miau avangin jawng chhe tinrenga lo an-khum duh pawh an awm chawh a. Palai lamin rem thu sawi tum eltiang mah se an ngaithla duh hauh lo thin a ni. Mahse nihring an inang lo a. Thu a chhana lak thiam awm a ni a. Thenkhat cawh chuan lungawi lo tih hriat tak chung si a, jawngkam mawihawih tak nena palai lo chhawn pawh an awm tho mai.

Chuti ang hunah mipa lam palaite nen chuan reni thu an sawi nghal chuang lo. Mipa lam lahin mi pawh khawih an nih inhruiin thupha chawi tur leh an fanu chu an duh tak meuhzia lantir tura intir pawh an ni reng a. Amaherawichu, hmeichhe nu leh pa lam an lo jawng nat luat lutuk cawh chuan fang takin mipa lam, uang thei zawk an nih chu an thai lan ve a tul chang pawh a awm thin. Chung palai an lo thlah liamna ber chu, 'Lo law phawt se, heti ang chung chuan rem thu sawi theh a ni lo,' tih a ni chawh a. Mipa lam lahin kar nan, 'Kan inrem phawt loh chuan kan rawn chhuah dawn lo' tih chu an inkarfung a ni pakhat ber e.

Tin, an inruk zanah emaw, a tuk lamah emaw pawh nula chhungte lam lahin theihtawp chhuaha hrui haw leh ngei tumin an zawng a, tharum thawh hnial lo ni-awm khawpin an rikrap chang pawh zu awm a. Anchhe tinreng hmangin zahmawh jawngkam sawi leh hrehawm khawpa anhlal tuitanglo pak chhuak



duh pawh an awm chawh mai. Mipa lam lahin an hmuh lohna ber tur hmunah emaw an thukru tlat bawh a. Thenkhat pa thu ngaithiam lo deuhthe pheih chu an fanu hruai haw leh ngei tunia chem-sen'nen; thawk ta hial pawh sawi tur an awm leh zauh thin. Vawi khat inrak hnu pawha an neihtir phal loh, tum hnih tum thum inru a, innei ta hram pawh sawi tur an kat nuk mai. Pi leh pa atangin tlangvalin nupui atana nula a ru thin hi Mizo haam dan chi khat a lo ni kumkhua tawh a. Duh lo chung lah an nru ngai hek lo. Duh leh duh innei hui thei si loten chaah thu ba rawha an cho a ni. Palatira be hmasa tawh lo pheih chu an insalak mai mai ngai lo. Tlangvalin vawi hnih vawi thum palat meuh tira a biak hnu pawha an phal loh inu-a nula in a lo hmagaih ve si thila inru ta chaah an ni. Palat vawi te khat pawh tu si lo-a in-ruk ngawt cha nula chhungte zah lohna lan tak a tlang a ni.

(law) **Inasawi (rem) zan / Zawi thuthlun zan :**  
Heni zan hi nupui pasal innei tute inamna zan tak tak a nih avangin a hmingah pawh 'zawi thu thlu zan' an lo tih kumkhu a ni a. Hmeichhe lamin an lina thisen zawmpui, an tonu mantang ei phak tur leh lina zualte khawmin mipa lam palai an lo chhawa a. Palate chuan a tlangyal lamin thu an kentur ang chiah bek annabni duh dan leh ngaidan an zep tel thiang lo. Sawi tawh angin hmanlai Mizo kalphungah hmeichhe man-in lei a rel em em mai a. Man leh muatah lah hmeichhe lam an duhamin an huangtan bawh si nen. An pasal tur lam te an neihsun deuh pheih chuan 'Kan khuai tuk a tak' ti zawnga la-in man arah a hen tawh ang pawh ni lo an ngen vak vak thin a. Mipa lam tan pawha pawh hun a nih hre ru ranin 'ni-ar' mai mai ei tur pawhin darbelpui (kawrbelpui) hial an ngen emaw a ni a. Pa ber lahin silai a ngen mauh chang lah awm bawh. Palai tan lah aw pawhna ngam rual ni si hek lo, mipa lamin rem an tih leh tih loh zawtin an kar tuak chhen mai bawh a. Mipa lamin rem an lo tih theih loh pheih chuan a buathlak em em thin a ni.

Hmanlai Mizo kalphunga inneihnaa man an an inpek ber chu, chung hun lai te chuan tangka an la chelek loh avangin un sum chu: Sial te, thi leh dar leh darbelpui (kawrbelpui) te

a ni ber a. Silai an neih ve chinah silai chu an sumpui pawh rawh tak a ni leh a. Chung baka man aia an lak tam ber chu fei leh dar-maikhun te leh bungbel hlu deuha an ngaih chin a ni ber. An sum ngaihalut zawng silai leh darkhuang leh darmang leh darbu ruu rau pawh an ngaih ropui chi leh a tha hlei a awm teh meuh na-in thi phei chu a thi chi azirin ngaihlut zawng an neia. Chung chu: Tai-hna te. thival duang leh thifen duang te leh thimal te a ni ber. Chung chuan han hia an ngaisan, man leh mual thila an inch uhsak ber thin chu a ni.

Man leh mual a tai thi leh dar si mahin sial a lar zawk a. A chhan chu sial aia thi leh dar chu neih a harsat yang a ni. Hun rei tak atanga mi khawsa thei, sial lo vuth reng tawh thintan thi leh dar chu an lei teia chauh thin avangin man sawi nikhua chang pawhin 'se chuti zat man' tih chu man bi chã sawina a ni ber reng a ni. Man leh mual atana sial an inpek dawn pawhin a se len leh tetin lei a rei leh a. No nei mai tar se kawtlawng lo lo ni ta se, mipa lamin a no neih hun nghah rih an duh emaw a lo ni a. Mahse man ba an inpek leh lawk lawk hleih theih baw si thin loh avangin se ngal ding ngeia inhlan nghal hmeichhe lamin an lo phur baw si emaw a ni a. A teltu lam chuan no a neih hma ngeia tel an duh baw si. Chung thilah chuan palai an vir buai thei em em thin a ni. Zan rei tak tak thlenga insawi rem hlei thei lo-a an kar tawn zankhua chang pawh a awm lo mai. Man leh muala inrem thei lova taneih tlawh leh ta hial pawh an awm thin avangin, man inhlan zan chu 'insawi (rem) zan' tih pawh a ni reng a ni.

Chu bakah mantang eitu-in a man ei tur hen zawh loh thil a ngen lui tlat thei baw a. Chu chu mipa lamin ni lutuka an hriat si loh phei chuan palai baw khan thu thlen tuak tawnin an kar tawn chhen a tul baw si thin nen. Hmanlai chuan man leh mualah palai an hahin insawi rem a har em em a. Chuti khawpa palai an hah avang chuan an inneih huna an lawina ran tath dar chu palaiten an insem hial thin reng a ni.

**INNEIH NI:** An insawi rem tuk chu an inneih ni tur a ni nghat tawh lo thei lo a. A bmaa innei ngei tura ruahmanin engkim ei leh bar leh thil tul tur dang an lo lam khawmin khual-khua ami lainate thlengin an lo inchah lawk vek tawh a.

An insawi rem tuk chu tual meikhuka puipun ni a ni. Mipa lamah ni se, chuti ang bawkin laina sawma phungthluk ni a ni baw a. Hma:lai chuan nula pasal nei tur reng reng ran-in an lawi thin a. Lawi nan vawkpui an hmang ngei ngei a. Ran dang sial hial emaw pawh tal tel mah se, a lawina hmang-putu ber chu 'vawkpui' chu a ni tho tho. Achhan chu: Mizo ranvulh zinga ran lei rel zingah vawkpui anga no ngah ran dang a awm lo a. 'Kan fanu hian vawkpui angin no hruai dum dum rawh se,' u a malsawmtu atana tih a ni.

Hmeichhe lawina ran chu mipa lam non an inphel plawk ang a, a lu phei chu mipa lam chin a ni ngei tur a ni nghe nghe. Tin, mipa lam pawh deui bik lovin mo lawin nan ran an phet tihlu ve thei a. Eng ran pawh an phet tihlu ve a ni chuan hmeichhe lamah an pe ngei tur tihna chu a awm lo. Mahse sa an phan deui downa mipa lantin an hialanghru deui si chuan an insiamrem thei tho. Chutia an inneih ni-a an ruai-pui chu a ni 'lawichaw' an lo tih kumkhua chu.

(a) **Lawi chhiat:** He lawichaw kil zan hian tlangval inu la tlak rih lo turu nula chu thim-hlimah mo hruai dan pangalai chuahin an hruai a. Mahse Mizo dana a bungraw chhawm tur engmah a la lawipui tur a ni rih lo. Mo lawi tur chu mipa lam laina eng emaw zatun an rawn hruai a. Hmeichhe lam laina eng emaw zatun an kalpui baw a. Chung hmeichhe lamah chuan mo vengtu tur, kawng laka lo au nawmanh lea lo tikhawtlai theitu tur vengtu 'lawichal' an tih hmeichhe lam laina-in a lo ngei bawk thin. Tun hma chuan tal khaw khata tualkhat leh tualkhat an inneih chuan lawichal chu awm tho mah se, lawichal man engmah a awm ngai lo. Chu mo hruaina kawnga mo veng himtu, mo-in meihuihbah palh taw lo-a him taka hruai thlengtu tur a ni. Mo an hruai lai huan fiamthu ni si, leichhiaa lak hleih theih si loh, tlangval hawklak leh nupangte hian vut sawh leh eng engin emaw an lo thehin an lo chhawngchhaih a. Mizo pi pu danah lawi kawng-ab mo chu a tluk vath chuan lawi thulhin an kir leh ang a, inneih hial an thulh hien tur a ni.

Chu nula pasal nei chu lo ngaizawng vetu tlangval dang an awm phei chuan, a lawina kawnga lo chhaih buaia a tawh-

thluk theihna tur mawh ngaihtuah ru pawh an awm mai thei a. Chung avang chuan lawichal chuan talhfiak nen mo chu kawngthuanin a veng a. Lo chhaih buaitu an awm pawhin a vuak phak a vun-in a hawl phak phak a hawl darhin na deuh hlek pawhin kutthlak ra mah se ruman thubuai hlabuaiah an la thiang ngai lo. Chuti khawpa ven chu a tul thin avang chuan lawichal atan pawh pa awnkhauh deuh leh huaisen deuh nih pawh a tul hial thin reng a ni. Nda pasal nei tur chuan 'thian' a nei a, chu chu a thuan bul, thian a nih a-avanga thian-man pawh tel a ni a. Chu chuan a thianu pasal neih buai chhung zawngin a tawlaw nna lavin kawngah pawh a bul hnaia kalpur rengtu tur a ni a. Pasal a neih ve leh tikah pawh midang thian lovin chu a jannu chiah bak chu a thian tur a ni. Chu chu pi leh pu atanga Mizo dan kumkhua a ni.

(aw) **Rem ar:** Rem ar hi an talh ziah lem lo a, Mizo zinga hnan thenkhat chin bik pawh a ni em em chuang hek lo. Mahse pa tikher deu deu leh puithu deuh awm a ni a. Chungte chuan rem ar an talh thin a. Lawi chhiat zana mo an hrai hnu, a pasal tur te in an thlenpuj hnuah an hnam sadawtin khawnthiangah innei turte pahnih chu zu a khawn duntir a. Zu an khawn dun lai chuan an samzai pahnih khat lek chu chhamphual chung zelin suihkaihlhlin a suih zawm a. An zu khawn zawhah chhamphual chung hawkin a phelhsak leh mai a. Chumi hnu chuan hmeichhe lawi ar pakhat leh mipa lam ar pakhat chu chhamphual chungin sadawt chuan buhtlei hman lai ngein a vaw hlum ang a. Chu ar pahnih sa chu a tuk zingah mipa lam te chhungkua-in an ei ang. Chutia rem ar an talh hnan tawh chuan nupa dik tak an lo ni tawh ang. Zan khat pawh la mudun lo mah se, nupa tualthu chhiat avanga inthen ang chiahin innei leh ta lo pawh ni se, inthen dan kai pangngai ang chiahin inthen tur a ni tawh thin a ni.

Hmanlai Mizote chu engkima puithu ta reng reng leh a malsawm zawnga thil kai lui hram hram vek ngang an nih avangin an rem ar talh pawh chu a pawng ataka pawk talh thil mai mai a ni lo a. A tha zawnga chhan nei ranin an talh a. Chhan pawimawh tak tak pahnih an neihtir chu:

(i) **Innei te nupa tana malsawm nan:** Fanau mal-tluan chawia tar kun khup biha dam dun tur leh buh leh bala mal tin mal za sawma an khawsak dun theih nan te. dammawh hritlan tawh mangang lutuk lo leh humsual fahran pawh dai lo leh mi tana hnawksak lo, ial khua leh tuia chawngou chawng-pa ni phak ve tura malsawmna kawng siamtu a tun chu rem ar chu talh a ni a. Chuti ang lam hawi atan a nih chuan an rem ar talh chu 'arzangtuak' tilin an sawi thin zawk. Mahse kha rem ar talh tho kha chu a la ni. Malsawmna thila an ar talh chhan hming bik a nih chu.

(ii) **Nupa inrem nan:** A hmingin a pu sa angin, chu an ar talh chu, an inneih thila man leh mual chungchanga an insawi rem tak thil a tan ni lovin, nupa an lo nih dawn tak avanga nupa kawpawhi inrem tak an nih dua zel theihna tur zawka chu rem ar chu talh an ni. Kawng engkima retheih leh bawhsawm thilah, an nupa kara harsatna eng eng emaw a awm palh pawha inthen mal lo-a inrem taka an awm dun zel theih nan a ni. Harsatna inhratsak tawna mihring nupa pumkhat an nih ang taka an khawsak chhoh dun zel theih nan 'rem ar' an tal a nih chu.

Aw le, chu an inhrual hmasak zan chu 'lawi chhiat zan' an ti a. Hmeichhia pawh khaktruakala thawk a ni a. Chuvangin, a pasal tur te ina rei mawi tawh a awm hnu chuan amah kalpuitu, a lainate leh a phiaonu te chuan an hawnpu leh rih a. An inah chumi zan chu a mu leh rih dawn a ni. Chutia lawi chhiat zan neia a zan khatna zana an haw leh na chhan chu: A pasal turte inah chuan a thla a ngam dawnin a haw leh zana a mang lamah pulthuna thil eng emaw hinuh leh hriat a nei em, ti-a inehhin nan an ti a ni.

(b) **Lawi that:** A zah hnihna-ah chuan lawi hlen tura kal a ni tawh dawn a. Chuvangin, mo bungrua pawh kim taka ken vek tur a ni ta a ni. Chung bungrua zawng zawng chu mo hruaitute lam ken tur a ni a. Pawnpui pheih chu a kengtu tur bik ruatin mo chhawm zinga a puan duh berin pawnpui chu a tel ang a, chu a pawnpui telna puan chu a nei ngal ang. Mo bungraw chhawm tur, a chhawm loha man hial su hek thei, Mizo pi leh pu dana chhawm ngel ngoi chi a awm a.

Chungte chu: Pawnpui, ting-thul, hmuí, thembu, phurhhlan dawrawn leh paikawng leh hnam). zawlpuan (zawikenpuan-pawndum) leh laina lak darh tur puanhlap a neih theih zat zat a chhawm a. Puanhlap chu man su hek chi a ni lo a. A neinung deuhin an chhawm tam a. a nei lo deuhin an chhawm tlem mai thin. Chung hmeichhe bungraw zingah chuan zawlpuan chu lo theih loha chhawm ngei ngei, a nihna takah phei chuan nupa an nihna 'inzawlna' pua a ni. Khaw thenkhatah chuan mo pawnpui kha mipa lam ni lo. hmeichhe lain zawkin hlawhfa-in pawnpui pu tur ruai that pawh an awm.

Lawi that zan pawh hian lawi chhiat zana an mo hruai ang bawkin an hruai leh a. Henu zan phei hi chuan mo lawmtu mipui an zalen zawk a. Kawng laku an kai lata vutsawh leh ciirhdiaka an lo theh bakah tlangvai phawkin hmerchhe lam sum leh mipa lam sum lo thlakthleng duh tawk bo lo. An suk nen lama lo thukru duh tawk lah awm bawk. Chutanga an tih chuan a tuk buhzing deng turte chu an buai-chai hie thin. Tin an mut dunna khum hnuai lama zara an nupa chet dun huna ri ngei tura buruk lo siam duh tawk awm bawk. Lawi that zan chuan mipa lam chhungte chu an riak chhuak fai vek a. Tin a nupui neitu bera lah chu haw duh lovin khawiah emaw a tawi khawtlai vel ang a. A thian thaten a nupui thar kianga mu turin an rawn khung lui ang a. An phawk deuh phei chuan nupui neitu chu a kut te an hnung-khirsak mawh hek lo. Chumi zan chuan an nupa mutdun thawm hre chakin tlangvalin an ngaithla huai huai thin a. Khum hnuai lama an chet zawnga ri thei tura an thil lo siam te chu an ni lain chuan an han paih leh rih bawk thin nen.

Bang awng ajamin a tlangval thianie chuan an lo bihthla thuap mai si a. An lah chu kut hnungkhirh emaw a nih si phei chuan nupa la innel lo leh zak theimi an nih phei chuan a nupui chuan a phei lawk ngam bawk si lo. Pheih a tum hlek lahin pawh lama lo bihthlatute chuan, 'E hei, a pheih vaih chuan le a.... ngei ang le,' tiin an lo au nawmnah siam bawk si a, pheih ngam lovin a tim leh rih thin. Chutia lawi that zana an chhungte an riak chhuah vek nachhan chu: Hmerchhe thenkhat chu chung ang zan chuan an inpe mai duh lo a, a pasal ngei mah ni se tang erh teh tawk an awm thin a, inpe

duh lo zankhua te pawh an awm chawh bawh Mahse chu phei zawng eng danga inpe duh lo ni lovin, pawn lama a pasala thianten an lo ngaithlak thuap si avanga a ni pakhat fo mai. Mahse zan dangah phei chuan an harsa tawh bik lem lo. Tin, chumi zan tih loh chu ngaithlak thian a ni tawh lo a, an lawi that zan baka lo ngaithla an awm chuan sepu chawina a tling thung a ni.

Mo chu a tuk zing takah, leilung lan tirah tuma hmuh loh turin an in lamah a law leh daib a. Chumi tuk tukthuan chu an in lamah a ei ang a. Chhun lamah ciawh chuan a pasalte in lamah kir leihn hna a thawhpui ngah tawh ang. Mizo pi pu hunah mo thar reng reng chu an in lamah hun rei tak chung chaw an ei ri thia a ni. A pasalte in lah 'kan in' a ti mai ngu lo a, an thil reng reng pawh a ta angin a sawi mai ngai hek lo. 'Chumi re ta', a ti rei thei khawp mai. Fanau eng emaw zat a neih a, in muat vawm hranga an awm ve chinch 'kan ta', a ti duh chauh a ni.

Tiangval nupui nei thar reng reng zawlbuka an riak a khêl chuang lo a. Lawi that zan la lo pawhin an nupui te klanga an mut zawh hau-ab zawlbukah an riaksan leh daib a. Zan dangah pawh zawlbuk atangin an nupui te chu zan rehah an va mutpui zawk a, zawlbuk lamah an kisan leh thin a ni. Chuti anga an nupuiten an pasal te chat dan an hriat chian hmasi, zawlbuka an riaksan leh thin avanga an pasal te chat hmas an nupui te bum a, a pasal lema changa mi nupui lo mutpui duh tiangval phenkhat an awm zeuh zeuh a. Chu chu 'lawi-thlem' an ti a, an man chhuah vaih chuan leichhe chawina a niin misual ber thawmhnaw a nih avangin a hmingchhiatthlak em em a ni. Hmanlai Mizo tiangval nupui nei thar chu sawi loh, fa pawh pahnih pathum lai nei tawh pawhin zawlbukah an pawathuah la dahin an la riak tho a ni.

**MANTANG:** Hmanlai Mizo pi leh pu chenah hmeichhia-in pasal a neihin a man chu hmeichhe lam thisen zawmpul laina hnai zual hnenah hming hrang hrang neilin mantang an sem (citr) thin a. Mahse kawngkal nei tak veka chung mantang-te citu sem (citr) a ni a. Pa berin emaw, hmeichhe nupa-in emaw a ei chu 'manpui' tih a ni a. Chumi baka mi zawng zawng chu 'mantang' tih vek a ni a. Chungte chu:

(a) **Sumfang**: Hei hi manpui ni lo eitu zinga pa chan chang ve awm berin an ei a. Pa unau, 'pami'-in emaw, manpui ei lotu zawk pasal nei tur nufa dangin emaw an ei a. Manfang sem chhuah huna an sem (p:k) hmasek ber a nih a-vingin thenkhat chuan 'sumhmahruai' ti pawh an awm a. Sumhmahruai hi thenkhat chuan hmeichhe man pe tla thei lo, insawi zana an neih chhun an pek hmasakber kha 'sum-hmahruai' zawk chu a ni e, ti an awm.

(aw) **Pusum**: Pusum hi nu pa in emaw, nu nuta-in emaw, a ei a. An chin dan tlanpui ber chu: Nula pasal nei nu-in pa a neih tawh loh a. nufa pahnih pathum a neih si a, anin fanu pasal nei tur pakhat chauh a neih si chuan, pusum chu pahnih pathum pawhin an ei mai a. Chu chu 'puphir' an ti a. Amaherawhchu, tunu pasal nei tur pakhat aia tam an awm erawh chuan an pute chuan an runute pasal neih hunah pusum chu an inei chhawk mai thin. Mizo hmanlai danah pusumin lei a rel bik a. Hmeichhiain pasal nelin, a pusum teltuten vawk an talh chuan a dar a phawk thin angin, anni pawhin vawk an talh hunah a pusum eitu hnenah 'pusachawn' an pe leh a. Tip, pusum teltu khan a tupate zinga nupui nei an awmin. a pusum tel zat sum pawh a thawh ve ziah bakah thlabar leh manganga an awmin ar thla hual a talhin an thih ni-ah pawh ar a mansak thin a ni. Pu hi Mizo danah an lal em em a, manfang dang eitu banin leichhia a kuai lo a, pu ban man erawh chu hmakawsang afangin leichhe chawina a ni.

(b) **Nu-man**: Hmeichhe pasal nei kha sawn a ni emaw, inthen fa a ni emaw, a nu a la dam phawt chuan, a nu chuan pasal dang pawmlai ngei pawh lo nei ta pawh ni se, a fanu a la nih miau avangin 'nu-man' a ei ngei ngei tur a ni. Hmanlai chuan nu-man chu tlai-sial a ni thin.

(ch) **Palal**: Hmanlai chuan tualkhatah palal an ineitir lem lo. Tualkhata hmeichhe pa unaute awm ve an nih leh sumfang emaw kha an ei mai a. Palal hi chu khual kalin hmeichhia-in pasal nei se, khual-khaw lama pa chan lo chang a, nupa tualthu chhiat chang fahran pawha a chawthing zen nan leh pasal a neiha a thlen in tur pa an zawnin a ei a. Chu lo-



ah veng tian hrang deuh, a pasal te in leh an in a inkarakik deuh a nih chuan, thenawn hnaia pa chan chang mai thei tur an chinlai hnai hnenah pawh palal hi chu an eitir thin tho mai. Karkalak zauh nana an hman ber a ni.

(d) **Ni-ar** : Nula pasal nei pa firnu in hrang chang tawh ngeiin a ci a. Chuti ang an awm loh chuan n-a an vawn cnawp te-emaw an eitir mai thin. Hei pawh bi nula te lai-chin, a ni ni thei tur ngei an zawng ber

(e) **Naupuanpuak** : A hming hi lo ling hie angin lang mah se, mangang hming a pa chandia 'naupuanpuak' an tih kher yang a ni. Hmeichhe pasal neiin fa a neih tika a puakna tur la tuntu tur a ni. Hmeichhe pasal nei laizawn, in hrang chang tawh ngei leh fa pawh nei tawh ngei an awm theih hram phei chuan fa sue lo ni nghe nghe se an duh. A laizawn zingah a nau-in pasal neih khalhin a ute pawh pasal nei awm tho ta se fa pawh lo nei teuh tawh mah se. chung zingah pawh chuan a upa zawk in naupuanpuak chu a ci tur a ni.

Chung chu pi pe chena mangang pawmawh deuh deuh chu a ni a. Dan natanin palal leh mangang lo hi chu pakhat aia tania an ci meuh lo. Pa arawh chu sawi tawh angin loh theih loh avangin pakhat aia tania an ci ve chauh tih loh chu. Chung mangang sem bak zawng chu 'manpui' a ni vek mai a. Hmeichhe pasal nei man teltu ei a ni a. A hringtu pa a ni emaw ni lo emaw, manpui eitu chuan hmeichhe pasal nei ta chungah mawh zawng zawng a phurin an inthen leh thulhah pawh a buaipuitu ber a ni.

**THUTPHAH** : Hinakhawsang atang tawhin Mizo inneih man leh muat awm chi-ah reng reng chuan 'thutphah' hi a lo awm ve kumkhua a. He thil hi hmeichhe pasal nei thilavang hauhua a ni ber mai. Hmeichhe man hlanin man zawng zawng tlak thei ta se, hmeichhe man teltu-in 'tlai sial' (tangka sawmnhin hen) a pe kir leh ziah a. Chu a pek kir leh tak chu a ni 'thutphah' chu. Pe kir leh duh ta lo se, mipa lamin an ngen thiang lo a, an sawisel thei hek lo. Mahse pasal nei ta-i thilavang hauhua, nakin hnu pawha a pasala chhungte nena an inzawma nung reng a nih avangin, a pek duh loh chuan mi

dan zawm lo a niin maksak deuha sawi theih pawh a ni. Ti-chuan, thutphah chu man ba, man tel chiah, man zat sawi hun pawh a hrana sawi tel ve kher tul lo a ni.

Thutphah hi a man neitu hmeichhia a dam chhung chuan an inthing ngai lo a. Mahse chin dan leh tihdan a inang lo hek hek ve tho a. Khaw thenkhat chuan - Hmeichhe pasal nei ta khan fanu fapa hringin a fanu zinga a naupang berin pasal a neih hunah a fanu man atang chuan a nu man thutphah rul ta an awm a. Mahse chu pawh chu an thin vang ni lovin, an inneihna chu a blawhtlin avanga a fanu tē ber meuh pawhin pasal chhia tha hial a lo neih ve tawh ber avanga tlak law law luna an ngaih vang a ni.

Khaw thenkhat erawh chuan: Hmeichhe pasal nei thutphah tlak loha awm kha, a man neitu-in zan khat mit chin tawh ta se, a pasal chuan nupui dang neih leh a duh thei a. Chuvangin, a nupui sun tak man thutphah a la bat si chuan, a nupui chhungte khan uire, nupui la nei reng chung a nupui dang nei ang hiala an thin a nat dawn avang leh a nupui thin atanga thla thum hnua a inthen hnua ah thutphah chu a pe tla thin. Chutih hunah chuan a nupui hmasa nen inzawmna nei tawh lovin a thiang vek tawh thin a ni.

**MAN BO-A INNEI:** Mizo danah man leh mualin lei a rel em em e mah ti ila, man bo-a inneih theih a ni ve tho a. Mahse hmeichhia-in man nei lo-a pasal a neih dan kawng hrang hrang a awm ve a. A innei tura te insiamremna ringawtin man a bo thei lo a, an nu leh pa ve ve remtihna pawhin man bo-in an inneihtir thei ngawt bawh hek lo. Mi induhin, a pasal tur lam te khawsak harsat avanga inhriatthiamna pawhin mah a bo rhei chuang lo. An rethei nganga hmeichhe lam neih ngei an duha an khawngaih si a nih pawhin, a hmingin man chu an neihtir tho tho thin. Hmeichhe lam khan se nga man thei hnam kan ni e, pawh ti se, se nga man loh chu duh bik lo chungin a neih tur tlangval a retheiha an khawngaih miau bawh si chuan, 'Se khat aiah se-fei hi kan pawm e, se hnih aiah chumi khami chu kan pawm e,' ti talin run dalah inhen lo tak tak pawh an inpawmzam sak hram hram tho. Amah-erawhchu, man bo tak taka inneih dan chu:

(a) Fan : Tlangval zawk kha hmeichhe inah lut ta se 'fan' a ni a. Mahse infan avang ngawtin man a bo chuang leh lo a. Mipa hmingchhiat man crawh chu hmeichhe man kha tlaisialin a tla hnam ve thung a. Tlangvalin nupui atana a neih duh, hmeichhe lam pawin an hnai loh, mahse tlangval chhungre lamin duhrui ta lo tawp se, hmeichhe lamin an khawngaih baw si chuan hmeichhe in lamah mipa zawk chu lutin a fan thei a. Mahse heti anga innei ta hi a tlangpui thui in hmeithat fanu, mipa awm lo, mipa mamawh tok si an ni duh khawp mai. Chuti anga man bo-a mipa za-kin hmeichhia a fan chuan, a nupui chhahpote enkawl chu a mawh a ni ve thung a. Tin, an tu-thlu chhia in ingha leh ta se, hmeichhe in zawk a nih miau awngin mipa chuan a lupui bungrua chauh chhawm chhuakin a sazu mawh mat tor a ni.

(aw) Sumchhuah hnu-a innei leh: Mi innei in hmeichhia-in a pasal sum chhuahsan ta se, hmeichhia zawk kha lunpleng lehin a pasal ngai neih leh duhin inhrui ta se, hmeichhia khan man hran a nei tawh lo ang. A pasal khan a la pawin leh duh chuan man bo-lo a nei leh mai ang. A nupui nih duh lo-a man hial pe kir leh tawh a nih avangin nuan a nei leh tawh lo a ni.

### INNEIHIN THIL DANG A KAHNAWHITE:

Mizo pi leh pu awngin kum khat chhunga innei hun mal-sawm bik thla nei chiah lo mah se, innei thla atana an duh loh an tawngkam taka a thenin 'thla sech' an tih thenkhatin 'thlado' an tih thla bik a awm a. Chumi thla chhung chuan in-neih an duh ngai lo. Chumi thla ber chu 'Thigin thla' an tih tunlai August thla hi a ni. Pi leh pu te chuan tunlai Calendar thla ang hi an hman lo a. Kan chung thla, a thla fang dei phat awng a mang leh jakar hi thla khata chhiar chu a ni a. He Thigin thla hi Mizo hmanlai ngaihdana mitthi thlarau tin hun a an ngaih avanga a hminghi pu a ni. An rin dan chuan mitthi reng reng chu mitthi khaw lamah an thlarau kal ngai nai lovin khawvelah rei fe an la khawtanga. Rei maw tawh khawvela an thlarau a chambau hnu-ah hemi thla hian an chatuan awmna tut lam pan ta thin niin an ngai a. Mitthi thlarau jin hun a nih avangin, 'Thigin thla' an ti ta a ni. Hemi

thla him nupui pasal inneih an duh kumkhua ngai lo. Then-khat chuan hemi thla chauh pawh ni lovin Vawkhniahzawn thla (July) nena serh kawp pawh an awm.

(a) **Tuthlawh chhawm:** Hmeichhe pasal neih phurh-hlan leh hmanaw dang dang pawh an intodelh theih ang ang chu an chhawm thiag a. Mahse tuthlawh an chhawm ngai lo. Pi leh pu atang tawh an puthuna thul pakhat a ni kumkhua a. Tuthlawh chhawm chuan an tlin laih nan an hmanah duh, an lo ti kumkhua vang a ni.

(aw) **Thuan:** Thuan hi hmanaw atang tawh hmeichhe neihung deuh pasal neih an chhawm thin a ni a. Mahse a hman sawi tawh 'hmeichhe bungruah' man su hek thei ang chi-a ngath a ni lo. Mi neihung deuh an chhawm tir, Mahse bat anga kal ni ngai lo, a netre chhawm thin chauh ni si a ni. Tin hmeichhia-in makchihiat a tawh leh a ni emaw, sum a chhuah a ni emaw a thuan chu a bo a bang awm lovin a hawn leh vek a. Pasal te in chhunga a awm laia an chen ral tawh erawh chuan ral tawh na na na chu a rala ni mai thin. Hmeichhe pasal neih sepu chhawm ta se, a pasalte in chhunga a awm laia se thuan chhawm chuan no neih pahath pathum laia pung ta se, mahse hmeichhia chuan makchihiat tawh leh ta si se, hmeichhe makchihiat tawh chuan a sepu chhawm ngai kha a la dam chuan a ta kir leh ang a, kokar a lo tawh tawh erawh chuan, a se chhawm no pakhat a chhawm ha yng leh ang. Mahse khaw thenkhatah chuan a chhawm ber a thuh tawh chuan hawn leh tur nei tawh lo-a ngai pawh an awm.

**Lawichal man leh thian man:** Khual kaia pasal nei lawichal cheuhin 'lawichal man, a nei a, mipa lam pek a ni a. Mo an hruai dawna lawichal an tih lungawi loh phei chuan a zana zan khat na na na lawi a kham ve thei tlat mai a. Chuvangin, lawichal chu tih lungawi a tul ve tlat thin. Mo hruai dawna mo hruai tura lo kalte nen lawichal man tur an insawi rem a. Chutah mo an hruai haw kha, mipa in an thlen hma deuhin mo hruai chu lawichalin a'n dnpui leh rih a. Lawichal chuan, 'Kan mo kal a thuang e, chuti zatin kawng min hawn u,' a'n ti a. An inremna anga lawichal man an lo pek duh loh phei chuan a kirpui leh thiag tlat a. Chuvangin,

mo hruai nikhua chang chuan lawichal chu an thu em em a ni.

Thian man pawh hi mipa lam tum bawk a ni a. Lawi chhiat zana mo an hruai pahin mo hruai tura kal mipa lamin an hum nghal a. Mahse mo thian chu a lungawi loh chuan a lungawina ang pek a tul thin avangin a lungawina ang chu an pe mai a. Tichuan, lawi turin a thianu nen an kal ta chauh thin a ni. Mipa chhunkhual an khaw sak theih, deuh chuan lawichal man loh thian man hi an phut sung ve duh khawp mai. Aw le, sawi tawh angin, tualkhat innei an nih chuan lawichal chu awm tho mah se, hmanlai chuan 'lawichal man' a awm lo a, thian man erawh chu tualkhatah pawh a awm tho.

(ch) **Lawi ar:** Hmanlai chuan lawi ar hi tualkhat innei an nih chuan a awm ngai lo. Khual kala pasal nei chauh in lawi ar an nei a. Chung lawi ar chu mantang eltute pek khawm a ni a. Lawichal hovin kawng laka an ei bo bar thila hman a ni. Tualkhata innello lawi ar an neih loh nachhan pawh kawng laka chaw ei a tul loh vang a ni. Tin, a hman sawi tawh 'rem ar' talh a tul a nih pawhin, khual khaw lamah tih loh chuan, mipa ar pahnih arnu loh arpa 'arzangtuak' talhah an hmang mai thin.

(d) **Puan chhawin:** Puanhlap chhawm hi pi leh pu a tanga nula pasal nei reng rengin an lo chin kumkhua a ni ve a. Nula an nih chuan puan chhawm tur neih loh hlau-in eng-tikahnge pasal a neih dawn inhre lo mah se, puan thulkhung tur a lo intuak sauh sauh a. Chhawm tam thei nih tum in tan a lo la hle thin a ni. Chung a puan chhawmte chu mipa lam lak darh a ni a. Mantang eltuten an thawh khawmpui theih chuan, ama lo thulkhung tawh nen mawi tham tak pawh a keng thin. Chung chu mipa lam lainaten an lo insem a, puan la phak nih chu an induh phah ve em em a. Puan chhawm zat tur bi tuk engmah a awm chuang lo.

(e) **Nula pasal neih hun:** Mizo nula pasal neih hun ber chu kum sawmpariat leh sawmhnihpanga bawr vel hi a ni ber a. Kum sawmhnihpanga an pelh tawh chuan 'lengtul' an ni tawh a. An kumin pasal neih cho tawh mah se, Mizo inneih dana pawnpu leh puan-thungkhung te duh ang an la neih loh chuan la intiam lo-ah an ingai a. Pasal nei chuan pawnpu an chhawm

ziah thin avangin. pasal nei mai dawn mah suh se, pawnsui chu pasal nei hna chhawm nei theih turin an lo inring lawk diam a. Pawnsui thar tah sa chu uluk taka tel thin khumsirah an dah lawk reng thin a ni. Pawnsui puah chu thil hautak tak, kum khat thila lehlan mai mai rual loh a nih avangin kum thum lai puah a tul thin. Thil latin khawlah pawnsui chu an tah a. Puan awmkhauh tak a nih avangin a vawngtu leh themtleng rawltu mi hran a ngai a. Nula pawnsui tah chu tlangvalin rim pahin an pui ve thin a ni.

Tin, nula unau pasal nei hun an awm thei a. Nula nau-pang zawkin a upa zawk kal khah an chak lo na a, kal khah pawh an awm tho a. Chuti anga u te pasal la nei lo nula hnah-khat pasal nei khah chu 'char sut phawi' an ti a. A phawitu tak chu a neitu a pasal kha a ni. Min char sut a phawi chuan hmeichhe man bakah tlaisial (tangka sawmhnih) fanghma no eia ei tur a pek tel a ngai a. Chu char sut phawi man chu makelhiat a tawh pawhin a kir leh ngai lo.

Nula-in pasal nei tumin emaw, inleng emaw pawh nei ta se, an chhungkaw zinga tuemaw an thih chuan, chumi kum chuan pasal nei an thulh leh a. Inleng tha tak, an mi duh-zawng tak pawh nei mah se, an chhiat tawh kum chu pumpelh hram hram an tum a. Tin, an unau (nuta) zinga tu-in emaw nupui nei thar awm se, chumi ang kumah chuan pasal nei an duh lo baw. Farnu te pasal nei kuma nupui nei lah an duh chuang baw hek lo. Kum khat thila in khat aanga lut leh chhuak insula nupui pasal nei chu an duh loh kumkhua a ni.

(f) **Nuthlawi**: Mizo danah nuthlawi man chuan hnah-khat man a zat lo tih kansawi tawh kha. Mahse 'nuthlawi' tih chu hmeichhe fa nel tawh, la nula si, pasal nei leh rual an ni ber a. Pi leh pute chu nupui pasal chungchanga an duh-tui em avangin nuthlawi dinhmun chu an dah hniamin an man pawh a kiam ta reng a. Pasal neia fa hial nei, mahse lamthlang-rapthla-a kir leh te chu kawng dangah thinhrigna an nei lo nachungin hnahkhat ang zawngin an ngai ta lo hrim hrim a ni. Nuthlawi tih hi an thlawi dan a zirin hming hrang hrangin an sawi thin a. Chung thlawi dan hrang hranga thlawi ta pawh chu ni se, an man chu tlai-sialin a kiam ta hrim hrim a ni. Chung nuthlawi, thlawi dan hrang hrangte chu:

(i) **Lengleh** : Nula-in pasal neiin thisen pallovin inthen leh ta se, chu chu 'lengleh' tih a ni a, pasal a neih leh dawnin tlemin man a kiam phah thin.

(ii) **Hringkir** : Hmeichhia-in pasal a neih hnu-in thisen palin inthen leh ta se, a thisen pal nachban fa chu ruangam neia mihringa chhiar theiha a hrin phawt chuan, a leng nawn leh chu 'hringkir' an ti.

(iii) **Thisen pal** : Nula-in pasal nei lo-a sawn a pai rikngawt avangin 'thisen pal' tih a ni chuang lo. Pasal a neih leh huua fa, mihring ruangam ang pu-a a chhiat pawhin emaw thisen pal a ni chauh.

(iv) **Sawn pat leh lamthlang-rapthla** : Hmeichhia-in sawn a pai a, a rauvin a neih duh loh chuan 'nuthlawi' a ni a. Tin pasal neiin fa pawh neiin pasal sun (lamthlang-rapthla)-in kir leh ta se, 'nuthlawi lengleh' a ni

## BUNG 11

### NUPUI PASAL INTHEN DAN LEH SAWN

Mizo pi leh pu danah nupui pasal innei tawhte inthen leh dan chi hrang hrang a awma. Mipa-in a nupui a then chuan 'ma' a ni a, a nupui zawkin a pasal a duh loha a then chu 'sumchhuah' a ni thung a. Mahse ngam leh ngama an inthen chuan 'sum lai tana inthen' a ni leh a. Tin, man ba la awm-in, a nupui man a pek tawh zawng chhuak leh chuang lo leh a bat zawng pawh rul leh chuang loa inthen an nih chuan 'pek sa changa inthen' tih a ni leh tin. Chung haka inthen-na la awm leh chiu uirena avanga inthen a awm a, thihna avanga inthen a awm bawh a. Chung chu a mal tẽ tẽ-in thjur bing ta ila:

(a) **Nupui ma:** Miin a nupui duh lo-in ma ta se, a nupui man a pek tlak tawh chuan pakhatmah la kir leh lovin a tang vek ang a. Man ba a la neih leh a bat zawng zawng pawh thutphah nen lam a pe tla tur a ni. Nupa khumpui luah dun tawh, mahni-a sakung phun ngat tawh a nih phei chuan, an nupaa an inneib laia an thawh chhuah hmun thuma thena hmun khat chu a nupuiin a hui ve ang. An fate erawh chu pa chan a ni.

Inmak rau rau-ah inmak dan chi dang a la awm a Chu chu 'kawngka sula mak' a ni a. Ahming an puttir nachhan chu: Nupui nei reng chungin mipa-in nupui dang neiin a inah hruai lut ta se, a nupui hmasa a mak chhuah leh a dang a lak loh kha kawngka-a insulpel anga sawiin 'kawngka sula mak' an ti a. Mahse chuti ang chawp leh chilha inmak chauh chu an hman dan a ni chuang lo. Miin nula dang avang emaw, an tualthu chhiat hrim hrim vang emaw pawhin a nupui ma ta se, mahse a nupui man bat a la tlak si loh emaw, a nupui bungraw chhawm pawh lak a la nih si loh emaw chuan 'kawngka sula mak' a ni tho tho. An nupa kha khumpui luah tawh an nih chuan, an nupa an thawh chhuah, bungbel thlengiu an inzah sem ang a, an buh char sa kawh lai pawh an hawh phei ang. Man leh mual pawh nupui mak ang chiahin a kal bawh ang.



(b) **Sumchhuah** : A nupui a pasal duh lovin a man pe kirin a pasal a then thei a. Sumchhuaha a pasal then a nih chuan, a man zawng zawng 'fanghma no eia ei' ral tak chhuah tel lovin a pasal chu a then thei. Pasal a neih tirha a bungraw chhawm chauh a chhuahpui leh 'ur a ni. Thuam a neih pawhin a thuam chu chhuahpuitir au awm a, chhuahpui lo-a sum chauh chuan pawh an awm.

(c) **Sum lai tana inthen** : Nupa inthen ngam ve ve an nih avanga sum lai tana inthen ta an awm bawh. A pasalin a nupui man a pek tlak tawh pawhin a zatve kha pekirin a zatve dang chu hmeichhe lam in an chang a. Man ba a la awm a, a bat lam chu a la tam zawk chuan a zat ve a la tlin lohna zat chu mipa-in a pe leh tur a ni.

(ch) **Pek sa chung a inthen** : Hei pawh hi ngam leh ngama inthenna chi khat a ni tho mai. Mipa-in a nupui man la pe tla lo-in a bat la tam zawk mah se, hmeichhia zawkin a cho phawt chuan, a tlem lani, a man tlak tawh zawng chu changin an inthen a. Tin, pek loh tlem zawk a nih leh, mipa-in inthen a cho tho chuan, pek sa ang ang a nupuiin changin an inthen bawh thin.

(d) **Uire-na avanga inthen** : Mizo pi leh pu danah mipa pawmlai neilin nula dang mutpui ta se 'uire' hming a pu chuang lo. Mahse hmeichhe pawmlai neilin mipa dang lo in-mutpuitir ta se 'uire' a ni. A uire ngei a nih hriat chian a nih a, a nupui pawhin phat ngaihna a hriat loh a, a pasalin a ten tawh bawh si chuan uire chhuahin a chhuak ang a, an inthen ang. Man zawng zawng a pek tawh ang ang a pe kir leh vek ang a. A uiretu-in a man chanve a chhuah sak tur a ni. Chu bakah a pasal in atang chuan a hak lai bak eng-mah lak chhuah a thiang lo. Mizo ngaihin uire chu sual lian tak, mi tinin an ten, 'sakelin a seh duh' an lo tih kumkhua a ni a. Chuvangin, hmanlai Mizo nunah uire-in hmun a chang lo a ni ber e.

(e) **Lamthlang-rapthla** : Hei hi hmeichhe pasal sun te sawina a ni. Upa chuan, 'Kan fanu pasal han nei ve lah chu, kan van a duai a, lamthlang-rapthla-in a lo kir leh a,' tlin an sawi thin. Mahse hemi hming hi pasal sun te chauh sawina a

ni. Miin nupui a sun chuan 'makpa hnamhrual chat' an ti thung. Chu chu nakina la sawih dah rih ila. Hmeichhia-in a pasal a sun chuan, a sun atinga an inthen hmaloh chuan a pasala chhungte inah a awm rih tur a ni. A pasal sun ni, an pium zawh vehh hmeichhe chhungte chuan an fanu chu an in lamah an huiawng (katchhuak) a, a rei emaw rei lo emaw. a pa te in lamah chuan chaw vaw khat tel a ei tur a ni. Thenkhat chuan zan khat tal an riakhter thin. Chumi awmzu chu: 'Kan fanu hian thlavang hauhtu a la nei a, a pasal thi nich se, vakvat mat tur a ni bik lo.' ti-a rei hmuat loh nan chutia ti chu an ni.

Pasal ber a sun tawh chuan engtikah emaw chuan an in lama kir leh lo tho lo a la ni dawn tho tho a. Chutir a pasal ruang thlak zawha a chhungten an tawh haw (katchhuak) ta mai thin chu a pasala chhungte pawh chuan phal loh tak tē-in an phal lo tho a. Kawng danga phal lo phei zawng an ni bik lo. An mona chu vakvaihtir an tum lohzia leh an hmangaihza lantirna leh an luena awm renga an duhna lantirna a ni ve tho mai. Mizo danin mitthi chu thla thum hau-ah an tin a, chumi hma zawng chuan la dam angin chaw einaa a thuthmun pawh an la kian awl reng a. An inthen hmaloh chuan tiangval dang lakah pawh lo chesual ta se, uire hming a la pu tho ang. An tin hau-ah erawh chuan a thiawng tawh a. Chuvangin, pasal dang la nei leh duhtar phei chuan, pasal ber a thih tawh si chuan an in lama haw leh thuai an duh zawng thin. Pasal sun a nih avangin man lam engmah a khawih lo.

(f) **Makpa hnamhrual chat**: Miin a nupui sun ta se, a puzawn lam te tara makpa a nihna a tawp dawn tak avangin 'makpa hnamhrual chat' an ti a. A nupui thi an tin a, man bo zawng zawng chena a tlak sai vek hau-ah nupui dang a nei leh thiawng a. A nupui hmasa man tlak lovin nupui dang a nei mai thiawng lo. Tin, a nupui thi ta bungrua pawh a la kawng ang ang chu danah chuan an inthen niin an la kir leh thin a. Thil uiawm tak pawh a ni khet tawh lo mai thei. Mahse nupui dang a neih tikah a nupui thar tan hmuh a hrehawm thei a. Amaherawhchu, an fate an rochun a nih chuan, chu chu a nupui chhungte thu thu a ni.

(8) **Zangzaw** : Mipa thekhat mipa thei lo an awm zauh thin a chung chu 'zangzaw' ti a ni. Mihring pian fuh lo an nihna lai chu sawi duh lo-in mi panngai lena lengin nupui an nei ve a. Mahse a zapa zep rual lohin an mipat theih loh chu a lo lang chhuak leh lo thei si lo. A nupui a pawl theih loh avanga a mungpho aaga in puithiamin thla thum chung a enkawl ang a. Chumi hau-ah pawh eng a la an chuan loh chuan pek sa chana in a nupui a then ang. Tin, puithiam enkawl hun chung thla thum a ral hma a nupui a chhuah-sin chuan 'sumchhuah' a ni ang a, thangva a ngah leh 'u-re' a ni ang. Loat thei zep ataga zaga an mut dun hma pawh a nupui a la pawl loh fa chuan zangzaw a ngah, nupui pek sa chunga chhuak then pawh pawh an awm.

(9) **chhuah pieng** : Nula thekhat pianghna ve chung chu mipa thei thei tolin an chhuah a peng a. Mahse a pianghna chu zepin piangh a nei ve tho then a. Mahse a pa salin a la pawl dun khi a pin a ngah a pawl theih ta si loh u. Chu pawh eng puithiam bawka thla thum a enkawl ang a, chumi hau pawh eng a la an chuan loh chuan sumchhuah-in a chhuak ang. Puithiam enkawl hun chung a ral hma a piangh nula dung a nei chuan mala chhuak angin an in then ang.

**SAWN** : Hmeichhia leh mipa maw a lo a fa an nei chuan an fa chu 'sawn' a ni. Hmeichhia pasal a si lovin raj ta se, a netu chuan a nei duh si loba a fa chu a duh si chuan hmeichhe thahmingchhiat man thaisial (tanaka sawnchhi) leh a fa man thaisial baw, a vahn tangka sawmli hu-a an pawm sepu a chaw ang. Sawn man a chaw chuan a fa dik tak a ni, tihna a ni. Mahse sawn man thaisial leh hmeichhe thahmingchhiat man tangka sawnchhi bakah hian 'sawn bel' an an ti a, chu chu 'houte man' tihna tluk a ni. A nu houte man ang a nih chu. Chumi manah chuan 'puiknatsial' an th che g khat a pe tel baw tur a ni.

An sawn chu a lo piana an singsak fel vek hau-ah mipa in lamah an panpui ang a, chu chu pa in a nih avanga hruai kher a ni. Naute chu a nu-in hia a thawhsan theih chinah chuan a pa te in lamah an lo awm turin tuk tin an hruai thia

a. A nu feh lo hawn awm hunah a pa te chuan an hruai let ve leh thung a Chuti reng reng chuan zing leh tlaiah an in-hruai tuak tawn chhen thin a ni Sawn chuan tihnamnah leh tibduidah a hlawh em em a Tuma hmangaih lah a hlawh hek lo. Hmanlai leh zual phei chuan sawn chu dam khaw-chhuak theiah pawh an ruat mumal mang lo a ni. A puitlin thlenga mi endawng a hlawh thin avangin Mizo hmanlai nunah sawn nih chu a zahthlak em em a ni.

Mipa-in sawn thlakin a sawn chu a nu a pe thei a. Mah-se chuti chung pawh chuan hmeichhe tihmingchhiat man'se bo mawh' an tih tlaisial chu a chawi tho tho ang. Chu chu mi fanu duhlai tibbawrhban man a ni. Hmeichhia-in pasal nei lovin fa pai ta se, a raitu ber a hriat loh emaw, a puh apiangin 'ka fa a ni lo' tih theuh si se a fa chu 'falak' a ni ang a, a nu chan a ni ang. Falak pai hleihlei a zahthlak chuang. Chung sawn leh falak te chu, hmanlai dana an pian atanga a ni thum ni-a an thawi thin 'arte hring ban' an tiha thawi pawh a hlawh ve mumal thin loh avangin mi hmusit leh endawng a nihzia chu chuan a tilang a. Chuvangin, inhmusit thila mi kam hlawk deuhin naupang an hau chang pawhin, 'Tu fa ar ah loh nge i nih?' tiin hmusit taka naupang hauna anhla takah an hmang hial a ni.

Tlangvalin nula raiin a nula chu a mualpho hnu-ah neih duh ta se, sawn tur chu chhungpui faa an sian, dawn avangin man hlan hunah pawh hmeichhe tihmingchhiat man tlaisial chauh fanghma no eia ei tur a pe chuang ang a, a fa man erawh chu an inneih dawn miau avangin pek a tul tawh lo. A hmaa sawi tawh ang khan-Dan anga an inneih loh a, inru emaw, inraiemaw an nih chuan hmeichhe tihmingchhiat man tlaisial pek a tul thu sawi a nih tawh kha. Tin, nula-in sawn paiin a pai laiin tlangval dangin lo mutpui ta se, chu chu a raitu-in a hriat leh si chuan, 'Ka fa mawngkua i lu' tiin lo mutpui vetu chuan a sawn man chawi ai a chawi ang a, fa erawh kha chu a raitu fa a ni tho ang.

**SAWN NAWN:** Miin hmeichhe pakhat lakah sawn a thlak chuan sawn man a chawia, a ngaia a thlak leh chuan a chawi tawh lo ang. Ticbuan, a thlak zel phei chuan inkarthlak in sawn man chu a chawi chauh ang. Sawn hi miin an thlak

pawhin khum'laizawl meha muduna inrai ta an nih lem loh thin avang leh, daitam leh khawilai kawm-kun emawa an mutdun avanga inrai an nih chawk avangin 'sawn' tih aiah 'khawlai-fa' an ti bawk thin.

### MIPAT HMEICHHIATNA-IN A KATHNAWIIH THIL DANGTE :

(a) **Kai zep:** Nula-in nau pai ru-in a rai zepin a raitu ni lo tlangval dang nei ta se, a pasalin a hriat chhuah leh si a, a pawh leh duh si loh chuan a man zang zang a phih chhuak leh vek ang a, a bungraw chhawm chhuah non a chhuak ang. Hlei pawh hi nu sawn pai chunga tlangval dang laka chesuai ang bawkin chu nula raitu chuan, 'Ka fa mawngkua i lu' tiin sawn man a chaw lo ang a. Mahse kha hmeichhia kha thil idik lotu an nih avangin sawn man tel lovin a fa chu a raitu fa a ni ang.

(aw) **Zen leh khumpul kai:** Hmanlain tlangvalin nula pawl tumin an muthlain an inah a rek thet bera lutin mutpui an tum thin a. Chu chu thenkhatin 'zen' an ti a, 'khumpul kai' an ti bawk. Hmeichhe lakin an lo man hluh chuan tlai-sial leh salun an chaw a. Khumpul kaia chhlar chin erawh chu a inang lo thung. Khaw thenkhat chuan khumpul kaia an chhlar chin chu; Nula inah tlangval lutin khumpul sut a thlen hman phawt chuan khumpul kala chhlar an awm a. Thenkhat erawh chuan, khumpul dang aanga ban phak chin a thlen phawt chuan a chhlar tel thung a. A dang leh chuan, in chhung a luh hman hrim hrim chuan khumpul kalah an ngai a. A dang leh erawh chuan-Nula ina zan reh laia tlangval lut hrim hrim chu eng dang tum nei lo, nula zen tum ngei ni-a an ngaih avangin tap-al zawnah pawh ni se, an man phawt chuan khumpul kaiah an chhlar a ni. Tin, kutin lo man chiah lo pawh ni se, a luta chu tunge a nih an hriat phawt chuan manah inggalin leichhia chu chawitr tho tho khua pawh an awm.

Chutia tlangval thenkhat an hlei viau nachhan pawh, nula thenkhat chu an ngaih zang lem lo pawhin chutia an va zena lo inphal ta mai an tawn ve fo thin vang a ni. Mikhual nula phei chu zen loha chhuah tum lo hrim hrim pawh zu awm a.

Mikhual na na na chu chhuatah an lo mu-in an thlenin te pawhin mahni fa te ang en, chuan an lo en lem kher si lo a. Chu bakah khual-khaw lama sihh ip riau nula an lo awm ve baw si nen. Chutia nula an zen chuan tlangval tam tak chu an hlawhtling fo mai. Khumpui kai tih avanga khumpui tak taka lawn kai kher a ni baw hek lo. Chhuat laia mu (mikhual nula emaw) a nih chuan 'zen' ti bik deuh thin an awm na a, zana nula mutpui tuma nula riahne hmuna kol reng reng 'nula zen' tum an ni vek a. Nula zen chuan nula khumpui kai an tum tihna a ni. Hmanlai chuan nula reng rengin tunlai angin khum hrang nei lovin, khumpui ah an ni leh pa khum jawmin an mu a. Mut hran chu a him loh avanga nu leh pa khumpui jawm pawh an ni. Chu avang chuan 'khumpui kai' tih pawh a ni ta a. Mahse khum hrana mu pawh ni se, nula zen tum reng reng chu khumpui kai tum an ni tho.

Mahse chung nula zen tum tlangvalte chu nula mitmei lmu hmasa chuang loa pawng thawh an ni vek chuang kher lo. Tlangval thenkhat chu nula mitmei hmua zen tawh an awm bawh. Chuti ang ngat a nih pheichuan tlangval tan a beisei-awmin a hlawh pawh an hlawhtling duh bik deuh reng a ni.

(b) **Khumpui tibawhlhlawh**: Mi khumpui-ah nula leh tlangval lo inpawi ta se, a neitun an man a, an lung awi loh chuan leichhia tlaisia an chawi ang.

(ch) **Thlim leh lawithlem**: Khaw tam takah thlim leh lawithlem hi ang khata ngai an awm. Hmanlaiin nupui nei thar tlangval chu an nupui te bulah riak lovin zawlbukah an la riak thin a. Zen eng hunah emaw an nupui te bulah an mu ru zawk a, an duh tawh an ngah zawhah zawlbukah kir lehin an mu leh mai thin a. Chu avang chuan tlangval hriam hre thenkhat chuan chu mo thar, pasal te chet dan pawh la hre Chiang lo chu bumin, a pasal hawnin a hawng a, duh tawka a mutpui hnu-ah fimkhur theihtawp chungin a chhuahsan ve leh mai a. Chutia tlangval dangin a nupui an mutpui chu a pasal chuan hria-in a lawithlemtu pawh hre ta se, a nupui chu tenin pawm duh ta lo se, a lawithlemtu chuan chu lawithlem hmeichhe man zawng zawng chu a chhuahsak vek ang a. A lawithlemtu beng leh hnar an hiehsak bawh ang. Khaw then-

khatah' erawh chuan beng chauh emaw, hnar chauh emaw an hlehsak thin.

(d) **Mi nu (nupui) thlem** : Mipa thenkhat mi nupui tih hre renga mutpuia lo thlem duh tawh an awm thin a. Chu nu a thler a chu a lungawi loh chuan leichhiaa la-in a thlemtu chuan thaisial a chawi ang. Chutia an lo inthlem duh nachhan phei zawng, nu thenkhat thlemthluk theih an lo neih zauh thin vang te pawh a ni.

(e) **Mi nupui hnute deh** : Hmeichhe pasal pawmlai nei, a phalna lova a hnute mipa dangin a deh luh chuan sepuh chawina a ni. Nula hnute deh erawh chuan lei a kuat lo.

(f) **Pawnfen zar** : Mi nu pawnfen a ni emaw, nula pawnfen a ntemaw, an thleh that an temthiaa lo-a zarsak chu thiang lo kumkhua a ni. Mi hrangin an zarsaka a pawnfen neitu a lungawi loh chuan thaisial chawina a ni.

(g) **Hmeichhe bungraw lak** : Hmeichhia-in makchhiat a tawh vang emaw-in a pasal te ma a bungraw la leh turin laina hnai nu-ho an kal thin a. Chu hmeichhe bungraw chia hria kal pawh a tul a. Bungraw an lak lai chuan a pasal emaw, a pasala chhungie emaw pawh an awm ngei tur a ni. Hmeichhe bungraw chhawm bak a pasala chhungie bungraw reng reng lak tel a thiang lo. An phala an pe a nih erawh chuan thu danga ni. An phalna lo-a mipa lam bungraw an lak a, anni an lungawi si loh chuan sepuh an chawi ang.

(ng) **Makpa hnamhrual chat zawm leh** : Hei hi hriat dan a inang lo. Thenkhat chuan makpa a thi a, a nupui kha a pasala unau-in rochung ta se, chu chu a ni e, an ti a. Thenkhat erawh chuan : Makpa ni lovin, a nupui zawk kha thi ta se, an makpa khan a nupui thi ta laizawnnu nei leh ta se, chu chu a ni e, an ti.

**TAWNG BIK** : Nupui pasal chungchanga jawng hman bik awmzia leh an hman dan sawi tur a awm nual a. A hmaa miie pawh kha a ni tho na-in, chung jawng bik chu tem sawi tel ta ila a hmaa mi pawh a tifiiah leh zual thei awm e.

(a) **Thaisial** : 'Thai' tih hrim hrim chu tangka chelek hnu-an chuan tangka sawmhnhniah a ni a. Thaisial a nih chuan se chhang ila tawh, tangka sawmhnhniah man rual tihna a ni.

(aw) Sepui : Hmanlaiin sepa an chelek vak lo a ni ane, sawi a tam lo em mai. Sepa an hmanna ber chu khuangchawi thilah a ni ber. Man leh mual thilah chuan sepui a ni an chelek zawk chu. Tangka hman hnu-ah chnan sepui chu tangka sawmli hen a ni.

(b) Sengalding : A sial tak tak ngei kha. Miin sepui chawjin, 'Sengal ding ngei min pe rawh se' a tih chuan a sial ngeiin min pe rawh se, a tihna a ni.

(ch) Se bo mawh : Nupui pasal neih nikhua chunga fanghma no eia ci tur, hmeichhe man baka chawi ngai, char sut phawi man te, hmeichhe hmingchhiat man te, sumchhuah hun pawha chhuah tel loh tur tangka sawmhnih hen 'tlaisial' an chawi thin chu 'se bo mawh' a ni. Sawi bo rual loh man baka chuang a nih avanga a hming hi pu a ni.

(d) Chhuat kil kai man : Nu leh pa la nei nula-in khawtulan emaw, khual-khua atangin emaw mi in atangin pasal nei ta se, a chenna in neiru chuan a buaipui manah man-tang hming pawh pu lovin 'chhuat kil kai man' an tih chu a ei ve thin a ni.

(e) Fanghma no ei : Se bo mawh, man baka an ei thin char sut phawi man leh hmeichhe hmingchhiat man baka mana chihar la ni chuang lo, thin man te, lawichal man te leh tlan koh mana an ei thin te chu, hmeichhia-in makchhiat a tawh pawha pek kir leh tawh loh tur a nih avangin fanghma no ei anga ei ral mai mai a ni e, tlin 'fanghma no ei' an ti a ni. Thian man erawh hi chu chhuah tel khua an awm.

(f) Nupui man khalh : Mipa unau upa zawkin nupui neih tumin man hlan zanah a man pe tla thei lo se, nula pa chuan, 'A nau sialin ka khalh e' ti ta se, chu chu a nauvin nupui a neih ve hma ngeiin a fanu man an bat chu an tlak ngei tur a ni, tihna a ni. Siala khalh a nih chuan an la bat chu se man a tling tihna pawh a kawh tel nghal.

(g) Sum zan lut : Miin nupui man pe tla thei lo ta se, man hlan zanah sum zan luta rult turin hmeichhe lamin an pbut thei a. Chumi awmzia chu : Mipa lam kuta sum lut reng reng zanah pawh dawng se, an ina riahpui hman lova an bat



an la pek tur chu an tlak zo emaw. zo lo emaw azan azana pek nghal zel tur tihna a nih avangin 'sum zan lut' tiin, an suni neih hun chu zan pawu ni se, a zan la lua pek nghal tur, tihna a ni.

(ng) **Sehrui sat chat** : Mi inneih tumin zawlthu engkim thlung fel vekin man lea mual zat tur nen lam sawi fel vek tawh se la. An la inneih hma sin tlangval dangin nula pasal nei tur chu 'Ka nula a ni o,' tiin inneih phulhtir ta se, man leh mualatana 'se chuti zai' ti-a an lo inrem tawh anga nula man tur sial pawh pek mai tura thlon diam tawh anga ngain chu, chu tlangval chuan a tlangna hrui rawn sat chat loh ta anga ngain 'sehrui sat chat' an ti a ni. Heli anga sehrui sat chatu tlangval chuan sehrui sah chah man 'tlaisial' a chawi ang. Nula chu a nula tak tak a lo nih loh phei chuan thubuai a chhuah phah thei hial thin.

Aw le, hmanlai Mizo nunah nupa inkar thil leh nulat tlangval thila thubuai hlubuai chu lai in an kalua tam ber a ni. Tlangvalin nula 'ka ngai' a tih nula in 'min ngai lo' a tih si chuan hmeichhe lam lungawi lovin upa khawmin lai hnenah thubuai an sawi thin a. Chumjhan incheh vel chu ngaithtlak chakin tlangval an pung khawm a. Tlangvalin a lo ngai tak meuh a nih si phei chuan, an inngaitna hman leh an chet dan zawng zawng a'n phawrh ta vek emaw a ni thin a. A ngaithtatu tlangvalho lah chuan an lo nuth dur dur mai bawh a. Chuti ang thila nula a tan zawh loh chuan, mipa-in thiam chang mah se, hmeichhe hmingchhiat man tlaisial a chawi tho thin. Engti zawng pawhin hmeiche tihmingchhiat man chu bo thei a ni chuang lo.

## BUNG 12

### HNATLANG DAN

Mizote hi hmakhawsang atang tawhin a hu-hova hna-thawk tlanga hriat ang ang zep lo leh induhsak tawn taka in-brilh a, mahni hmasial lo mihring leh thiante duang tai zawnga tawngkam pawh puh chhuak duh ngai lo, mi pawh sawi hlau tak, mi harsatna briatthiampuia mipui tawna inpeizawn tlang tël tël thin hnam an ni. Mahni hma hai kaw zo lo hmeithai chhum-chhia leh damlohpa avanga thei lote pawh a tul anga dawm a, buaipui an tul ang anga an buaipui thin avangin, lai khua leh tuijah hmakhawsang atangin kuldawh pawh an awm ngai lo a. Chutia an ipuih tawn thin avang chuan tupawh an thlamuangin mi zarah mirethei an khawsa ve thei a. Mahse chutia an ipuih tawn dan chu khawtlang huapa hnatlang thila kal a ni kher lo thung. Khawtlang huapa hnatlang a nih chuan a thawk lo chu an run thin a. Mahse khawtlang hnatlang ni lem lo, khawtlang hial pun khawm ngai ni si, tlawmgaihna thila thawh, a thawk lo inrun chi ni si lo pawh sawi tur tam tak a awm a. Mahse chu zawng bung dangah la sawi ila. Tunah chuan 'Khawtlang hnatlang' chauh i'n sawi rih teh ang.

Khawtlang hnatlang a nih chuan lai thu chhuak a ni thin a. Lalintlangau autirin a thawk lo chu 'run tur' ti hiala thu a pek chi-ah reng reng, lalin hnatlang a awl bik leh khawtlang-in hnatlang a awl chin tih loh chu thawh yek tur a ni. Chung thila hnatlang awl chin chu: (i) Hmeithai (ii) Mahni chenna tur in sa laktawh (iii) Lal thirdeng, thawktu dang mipa awm si lo, thir den tul si a nih chuan (iv) Naitlahrih hman mek (v) Thinna tawh hlimchhawng chhungkua leh (vi) Ramtuilei lo, te an ni.

Khing hnatlang awl zingah khian hmeithai leh ramtuileilo khi chu englai pawha hnatlang awl an ni a. A dang khi chu an tul laktawh laia hnatlang awmah chauh an awl a. Tin, hnatlang tura tlangau au khah hman loh zin bo te, damlohna avanga thawk thei lo pawh an hre thiam a. Chung theih lohna neite chu hnatlang tur pung khawm hma-ah an thawh theih loh thupha an chawi chuan mipui pung khawm chuan an ngai-thiam emem a. Mahse thei reng si, an thawh theih loh thu engmah

sawi lo-a pawng thawh loh ringawt chu an run thin. Run sum chu hnatlang chhuakte ei ralah a kal a. Chuti anga thu awih lo, hnatlang thawk duh lo an inrunna ber chu an ar an mansak a. Thenkhat thawk thei lo pawhin thuphachawi nan arin thupha an chawia. Mahse vangtlang zah thiam taka thupha chawi ngawih ngawih na na na chu luksak kher an duh chuang ngai lo.

Chung khawtlang hnatlang chu: Raldai theu te, lai in sak te, tuikhur hiah te. tun lai khawhnu deuhah chuan khawkar kawng sah te, leh zawlbuk sak te a ni ber a. Chung hnatlang reng reng chu khawtlangin a buaipui chi, khuangchawi lai leh khawtlang huap si mimal tbitih, kawng danga khawtlang tipel-he tur chi a awm loh lai an en hram hram a. Mi tulna leh harsatna inhriatsakin mi an thawh kim thei lai hun berin hnatlang an ko thin a ni. Tin, hnatlang tluk bawka buaipui ngai, mahse tlawngaih thila inpuih tawn chi ni si tuitla zawn leh thlipui avanga in chhe siampui ngai ang thil khawtlang huap si a la tam em em a. Mahse chung zawn bung danga sawiah la khek rih la kan tih tawh kha. Chung khawtlang tibuai thei thil dangin a tlakbuak lai reng reng chuan hnatlang an ko ngai lo tluk a ni e.

Hmatlai leh zual chuan inrunna chi hnatlang chuti takin a tam lo a. Zawlbuk sak te ngei pawh Mizo hnam danah mipui bat a ni nghal hrim hrim a. Mahse lai khua-ah zawlbuk a awm tur a nih si avangin, zawlbuk chu khawtlang ta mah ni se lai ta a nihna chen a awm a. Chuvangin, zawlbuk sak (that) a tul tawh chuan lai thu pek in hnatlang pawlmawh tak leh zahawm tak chu, zawh hmaloh chuan an thawk thin a ni. Mahse chu hnatlang chu ni tina a pachhuaka thawh dual dual theih nih loh avangin thawh ni tur ruatin an inthawh chhawk a. A chang phei chuan a hmei a pa-a thawh chhuah a tul chang pawh a awm. Mimalin ang lek ni lo, a pawlmawhna chu thu dang, sak len a tul hawk sihin nen chak (ren) a duh hautakin hna a tam em em a ni.

Lal thupeka patung awmna tawha hnatlan lo theih loh hnatlangah reng reng chuan mipa lo chu an thawk ngai meuh lo. Thlawhhma kawng saha pawh mahni kal ve na tho a ni e, tiin bengvar leh tlawngaih chhuahia hmeithai rawn thawk

chhuak ve mah se, hmanlai chuan an nam kir leh a. an t hawhtir tak tak tak duh ngai lo. Thlawhhma kawng sah chu kum khatah tum hnh an nei thin a. Buh tuh hma deuhin khaw lo fur hun pawha kal a nawm nan an sat phawt a. Chutah favang lalin fur khawchhia-in a tihchhiat chu buhseng huna a kal nawm nan an sat leh thin. Feh kawng sah hi lal thupeka sah a awm u, zau khat, kawng injawm tiangin hun an tih hun huna an rawt a awm thei bawk. An duh tlan phei chuan a run pawh an inrun hial a. Tin, mahni feh kawng sah tur in ang vek lo mah se, sah hun tur chu lal thupeka sat khua pawh an awm. Lalin tlangau autira zau hrang hrang kawng chu ni khat thila a ruala sat thin pawh an awm.

## BUNG 13

### KHAWTLANG DAN

He bunga 'Khawtlang dan tia hming hrang puttir a nih avang hian khawtlangin dan hrang eng emaw tak nei ta angin ngai lo ila. A hmaa kan sawi tak zawng zawng pawh kha khawtlang huap thil vek a nih pawh hre reng chungin tuna mi pawh hi khawtlang huap bik tihna angah pawh ngaih kher tur a ni lo ang. Amaherawbchu, a khawtlang mimirin chanvo thuhmun an channa thil, khuangchawi sechhun te anga mimal thil ni lo, lai khua leh tuia mi zawng zawng huapa thil kal chhui bik kan tum avang a nih crawh chu hria ila. Tin, 'khawtlang' tih leh 'vangtlang' tih hi hming hrang, hmanna thuhmun tam tak si, mahse awmze hran blek nei si a nih pawh hre bawh ila.

Hmanlu Mizo kalphunga khawtlangin dan leh hrai, kumkhuaa an lo hman thin, Mizo ziaa bet lat si tam tak a awm a. Chung zawng zawng chu sawi seng dawn lo mahila, a pawlmawh leh lar deuh deuh tal sawi tum ta ila:

1. **ZU:** Hmakhaw sang atangin Mizo hnam nunah zu hian hmun pawlmawh tak a lo luah ve kumkhua tawh a. Chung a hmun luah dan chu kan sawi hma-in Mizo zu neih chi hrang hrang sawi hmasa ila a pha awm a.

(a) **Zupui:** He zu hi a tur renga a hranda den bik a nih avangin 'hranden zu' tih pawh a ni thin a. He zu ber hi a ni Mizo sakhaw hmanna-ah leh kutni vangthla leh sechhun khuangchawi nikhua chang pawha hmun zau tak awhtu chu. A awm (chhum) hminna tur a bika siam beliam a awm a. A bilhna tur 'nganbel' a hranin an siam (vaw) bawh a. Nganbel chu Mizo hlum-bel mawng kiar hiar huar zuh chho tung rut lianpui a ni a. Chu zupui chu an blih dawn chuan a hma-in an duh tawka tam buhhum an lo pho tang lawk a. A jan tawh tikah nula tlangvalin chip tawkin an deng a. Mahse an blih tam dawn loh chuan mi pakhat lek pawhin dan mai theih a ni. Chutia nula tlangval hial puna an den hun chu sechhun khuangchawi nikhua changin a ni bik.

Buhhum chu chip tawh takin an deng a. Chu chu thlei leh rawh chuang lo-in an awm ta a. Bel lian tawh pakhatat

tui an dah a, chu bel chuneah chuan bel mawng pawp an ehher-chhuan leh a, bel pahnih insikna lai chu phui takin vut-sawhin an zut phui hmak a. Chu bel mawng pawp (chung zawk) ah chuan buhhum den chih thlei loh chu an chung a. A mawng pawpa a tlak loh nan hnangtah arbawm mawngphah ang deuh tak hian an dâp a. Chu an dâna chu 'ngansâp' an ti. Ti-chuan a bel chungnung zawk pawh chu phui takin an chhin leh a, meilin an ur ta thin a ni. Bel hauahnung zawka tui chu u so a, a hu chuan a chung buhhum den chih chu a er lmin ta a. A hmin hau chuan 'chaw' (dawidim) an phui a, nganbelah chuan an bilh ta a.

Chu zu chu a sawra sawr a ni lo a, a thlum hunah tui an leih a, a fe dal nan hnahchhawl an beng lut hung mai a. A khawn nan 'dawnkawn' an tih an vit lut a. Dawnkawn chu thir kawm, a hmawr leh lam fawhna tura siam a ni a, helpui pawn lamah a kua chhuk a. Chumi hmawr ahang chuan an han fawp a, a hnuaia a dawhna tur an chhawpah chuan tunlara tui 'pipe'-u tui a haw ang mai hian a dir lan lan ta thin a. A tla hmasa (zu fir haw hmasa) phei chu a eng fim kuk mai a, a tui em em a ni. A thlum a nat loh avangia ruhi chhiat pawh u har viau.

Tin, bel te zawka bilh a awm tho a. Zu bel tura vuak (siam), a pianhmang pawh nganhelpui ang tho te tak te zawkah an bilh a. An in dawn pawhin hnahchhawl an beng lut ve tho a. Mahse dawnkawna slak chhuak lovin mi pakhat khawn chen tur hriat nan hnangdil an vit lut a, arthladawnin an fawpa an lem nghal zel a. Mi pakhat khawn zat tura ruat an hnangdil vih luh chu zung hmet vel a lawr tikah midangin an khawn ve leh thung thin. He zu pawh hi zupui tho a ni a, mahse a bel a te mai a ni. A da har em em ve tho a, a phai deuh chuan tui an leih beli zel a, rei tak khawn a dawl ve tho.

(aw) Zufang : A hming awmzia ahang hian zupui ni phak lo 'zu tê' tihna a ni mai. Buhban fai chhum hmin dawidim phula um thlum a ni. A thlum a namin a thlum tui em em a. Zu tak taka chhiar a ni meuh lo. Chhawhlal dama a duh duhina an sak (siam), hun bi lem pawh awm-chuang lo-a mi tinin an chin a ni. Hmeichhia pawhin an pawng in mai mai a. A fe nen pawh tui sawpa pir mai mai a ni. Buhban-ah

pawh kawpawng leh buhben chi dang aia 'fazu' chu a thlum tui duh bik avangin a ni 'fazu' an tihna chu ni. Zufang bilh-na tur bik 'zufang bel' pawh an nei hrang thin.

(b) Tin-zu : He zu hi thai khaw-hnu a hming thar a ni. Bel hran nei lo a tin-a an bilh thin avanga a hmingah pawh 'rin-zu' tih a ni. Zufang atg chihah bilh a ni a Mahse a sawra sawrin a tui chauh an in a. Puper atg deubin a sawr-na tur bik an slam a, a in hun bik pawh a awm chuang lo. A thlum uai thar chuan a tuitling a awm a. chu chu a tui hle a, Mahse sawr huna a fe a tihdak phah thin avangin zu tuitling thlit dak tawhna chu an lai deuh thin. He zu hi Mizo danah zu lei rei tek a niem em lo. Hmanlai chuan he zu hi 'Falsaz' tih a ni thin.

(c) Rakzu : He zu phei hi chu thai khawhnu tak meuha Vai lam tihdan Mizo-in kan lak ve a ni. A hming pawh hi valpawng a janga la-in 'rakzu' tih a ni. Tinzu tuitling thlit dak tawh hnu emaw, a tuitling thlit lohna hlei hlei a pha. Tui nen an chawhpawh a. chu chu bela dahin chu bel chungah chuan bel mawng pawp an ehherchhuan a. Bel mawng pawp ehchungah chuan bel te chhunga tuisik tlem deuh dahin an hmang a. Chu bel mawng pawp chung lehah chuan bel dang mawng fai tak an ehherchhuan leh a. A bel chungnung ber chhungah chuan tuisik an ehchung khat a. Tichuan, bel pathum inchherchhuanna lai chu phui takin vutsawhin emaw an zui phui leh tlat a. Chumi hnu-ah melin an ur ta a. A bel inchherchhuanna lai chu a hu chhuak thei hauh lo turin an zui phui reng tur a ni. Tin, a chungnung bera tui kha inbualna tawh aia a lum hnuah an suak chhuak vek ang a, tuisik dangin an thlak leh ang a. Chuti anga vawt thum ala tlem lo tuisik an thlak hnu chuan an zu thlawr kha a thlum tawh thin.

A hnuaihnuung bera zu kha a thlumna leh tuina zawng zawng meihu-a kalin a chunga bel mawng pawpah a chho a. A chungnung bera bel mawng fai taka an tuisik dahna mawng kha a han su a, a hu chhuak thei ta lo chu a far leh a, chumi far leh chu bel mawng pawp ehchungah bel te chhungah kha a far lut ta thin a ni. Rakzu chu tui angin a fim a. A thlum pha chu a thak thak mai a, a alh thei hial a. A ruih a na-in a rim pawh a ru a. Mi nazah zawng phei chuan an in ngani

ngai lo. Tun hnu pheih hi chuan miin sumdawn nan tak hmangin man pawh a man em em a ni.

(d) **Zu tihthlumna:** Pi leh puten mahni hnam zu an lo nei ve kumkhua chu thu dangah pawh dah ta ila, a tihthlumna leh zel an lo intodelh thiam erawh chu a mak viau a ni. Tun-lai phangthar intifing leh Science lama thiamna nei sang intite hian zu tihthlumna hmanraw thar chher chhuah tum ve dawn ta se, pi leh pute kha an phak ngut awm lo e. An zu tihthlumna 'chawl' an tih mai 'dawidim' an tih bawh thin lo chhuahna bul Mizo titi awihawm lem loh tak sawi ta ila:

An tia lawm Mizo upate chuan 'Zingkobata' an tih ko-a bah khawpasei zang nei hi a awm a. A zang chu a'n sei em em khawpa a koki-ah bah liam tham zeta sei a nih avanga a hming pawh pu ta niin an sawi. Chupa chuan nmeithai pitar te hi mutpui a tum a. Mahse a zang a sei luat avangin a mutpui hlei thei ta lo chuan a tan tawi sak a. A bung chu pitar chuan chawthing chungah a dah a. A hnu-a chu chawthing pitar te in' ci a'n tum nak chuan a lo thlum ta tlat mai a, a rui thei ta hial a. Tichuan, a chawthing chuan a dang pawh la tithlum zel thei dawna a hriat avangin a then chu dah tha-in chawthing dang chungah a dah ta zel a, a tithlum ta zel mai bawh si a, an ti. Chuta tang chuan 'chawl' hi an siam chhuak niin Mizo titi-ah an sawi a. Mahse chung titi' te zawng 'titi' a ni a, awih chana chan chi pawh a ni lo. Sawi dan dang dang pawh a awm.

Mizo upate chuan dawidim siam nan, thing ang reng chi khat, thenkhatin 'zangzu' an tih pil atanga an siam thu an sawi a. Chu bawh chu em ni thenkha'in 'chawhma thlum' an tih chu? Chuti ang chi bawh thlum rei deuh 'nileng-thlum' an tih pawh ru anga zam chi lek lek kuangruh nei a awm a. Chung atang chuan dawidim chi khat chu an lo siam ve te chu a ni mai thei e. Mizo-in chawl an siam dan chu: Buhfal an chiah puam a, chhang tur angin dip tha takin an deng a, chu chu tulun an hmet leh a. Chhangper ang bawkin inchi hnih bial vela lianin an beng pheh a. Chumi pang tawn tawn-ah dawidim tha tak hmeh dip an phul den den a. Chu chu bel chhunga favaia dahin phui taka chhinin an um ve ta a.



Tuk li tuk nga hnu-ah chuan a lo puam hmuar at nai a. Lei hmawra tem vang vang pawhin a thlum dem dem hian a hriat a. Chu chu dawidin a lo ni ta a. Chu dawidin dip chu an zu sak turah chuan phulin zu an siam ta thin a ni.

**ZU HMING:** A hmaa sawi pawh zu chi hrang hrang hming ni lovin, eng zu chi pawh lo ni ta se, kawng hrang hranga an in chlan zaaka chu hming hrang hrang an putir a. Chung an zu in chlan kawng hrang hrang an vualte chu sawi ta thung ila. Chawngnu chawngpa zu an in te, kutai vawthlao an in thin te, sekheh hmanna thila an in leh sala lawma zu te, pupui pual hnath hnath chaneh an in te chu sawi lohu lunah dah leh ila. Chung thu loam pawh zu chu a zeri zanga a mei an sawi ang ngan hmah lai Mizo nauphangah tel nak-mah a puam hriat a. Chung baka hming oik rian neia an zu in hui phanga a zu hming kah zaak chu sawi ila kut titi a chhang deuh sawn a.

Chung chut: (i) Nau zu (ii) Lawm zu (iii) Zu lawm (iv) Muai zu (v) Sakhi zu (vi) Nondeng zu. Heng zu hming nei chi hrang hrang hi ang ngan zawng in a thung lo a. In thei bik awn a ni a, a zu e avh chu hmanlai chuan hran-don zu a ni ber a. Tun thai khawhnu deuhah orawh hi chuan tin-zu pawh an hmang ta-in siam a awl-am bawh a, an in ber a ni ta zaak mah mah a ni. Chung zu hming nei chi hrang hrang in hun chu.

(i) **Nau zu:** Nau an phang tianga a in riat velah nau bawrh an keu thin a. Nau bawrh keu zawbah an zu lo ingin lawkna 'nau zu' an tih chu an in a. He zu bi naupang leh tiangyal leh hmeichhia-in an in ngai lo, apa chauhlin an in thin.

(ii) **Lawm zu:** Hnathawh inlawm tiangyal hovin an hah zu atana an bih an in ho thin chu 'lawm zu' an ti mai a ni. A in turin an lawma tel ve lo pawh thin pha an sawm ve thin.

(iii) **Zu lawm:** Hei hi naupang pual bik a ni. Pawl kut hman nan naupang hovin zulawm tur buhhum an khawn a. An ngamtlak nu an saktir 'a. An in duh leh an in a, an duh leh leh an hralha an duhzawng lei nan an hmanga. Pawl kuta an tih ang deuh bawkin Mim kut hman nan naupang hovin mim pawng an khawn a, zu-ah an saktir a. Chu chu

zulawm ve tho a ni na a. mima siam a nih avangin 'mim zulawm' a ni

(iv) **Mual-zu**: Pasaltha ral lu hawnin rawn hlawhtling se, awmni khamin a khawtlangin an mual-lam (hranglam) a. Chumi zawha pasaltha ral that kawta hranghrual ngul phuna kawkvahai fukna tur an siama an fuk tlartir tuar hnu-ah a kiangah chuan 'thing serh' an phun a. Chu thingserh chu chempuia kik ngam apiangte tana a bula an zu siak sa in mai theib muala an hun chhuah chu 'mual-zu' chu a ni. Zu chi dang a ni chuang lo a, muala an hun chhuah a nih avanga mual-zu ni mai a ni.

Amaherawhchu, he 'mual zu' hi muallam nikhua chauha hun a ni chuang lo. Sechhun khuargchawi nikhua changa chawngnu chawngpa-in an sechhunna salu an lawk a. seluphan an phun ni-ah intihropui nan leh mi aja chungnung bik an nihzia lantirna ni si, an neih min zo se an tih vangni si, ni ghiah si loyin a duh duhin an inthal chawpa an in turin an seluphan bulah an hung bawh thin. Chuti ang mual zu chu an inthala an in hui huai thin a ni.

(v) **Sakhi zu**: Hipanlai pi leh pu dana ram lama thang-chhuah nih tum tan chuan sakhi kah ve ngei tur a ni chauh pawh ni loyin a ai ngei ngei tur a ni a. Kah hmasakber sakhi a nih pheichuan an duh bik a. Sakhi kah ai tur chuan an uluk bik a, zu pawh an duh thlum a. Chuvangin, pi pu chenah 'Sakhi zu a thlum bik' an lo ti-kumkhua reng thin. Chu sakhi aihna zu chu a ni 'sakhi zu' an tih chu.

(vi) **Sumdeng zu**: Lal khua leh tuih pa neinungin khuang a chawi dawn a. A khuangchawina tur chuan hranden belpui ngan eng emaw zat a lo inrin lawk a tul thin a. Chhungkua maia chu hranden ngan tam zu chu den sen rual a nih loh avangin a deng turin nula leh tlangval an sawm chiam thin a. Chung hranden zu ngan tam dengtute hah zu a tana a zu lo bilh thlum chu, an hranden zu tur den zan chuan a dengtute chuan an in a. Chu avang chuan 'sumdeng zu' an ti a ni.

Aw le, khing khi zu hming bikpu lar deuh deuh kan sawi theih chu ni se. Sawi tawh angin hmanlai Mizo pi leh pu

kalphungah zu chu kawng tinreiga an hman a ni kan tih tawh kha. Kutni vanethla leh sechhun-khuangchawi nikhua chang te, mitthi ral leh kang ral ni leh eng emaw hlekah zu chu an inkawmna ber a ni. Inleng duhsak zawng an neih leh an theh ber a ni a. Lal ina lal hova nileng lenga zu ina tap nileng thin an ni. Mahse chung hun lai chuan a pawng a takin tlangvalin zu an in ngai lo. An hunpui chapchar kut leh Mizo dana in hun ruat dik takah chauh an in thin. Hmeichhia phei chuan an in zen zen lo. Nula ngat phei chuan an in lo achha a ni. An zalen hun chai mual leh tlangfar zan ilo-ah pawh tlangvalin an tulh luh eltian chaabin dem an lem ve chauh thin.

Chuvangin, khawlaiah tlangval zurui hmuh tur an awm ngai lo a, nula lek phei chu an awm ngat lo. Pa tur crawh chuan hun lem nei lovin an hmuhaa aplingah an in a. An ruih tawh hlek lahin, 'Ka rul ta blak tluk ka awm ta lo,' tiin thupui hlapui vai tlakah pawh an inruat ngat bek lo. An zu khawn ho an lungleng a nih leh lunglen bla sa-in an zai a, him takin ngaihbel zai sa-in an inpawl him thin a ni.

(vii) **Zu in dan:** Hmanlaia zu an inin in dan kawngkal te an nei a. Thian zaho zinga pakhat zu in tur buataah-tu chu 'tuidai dek' an ti a. Tunlai anga no tha an la neih loh avangin zu in nan mauthei an hmang a. An zavaia tanu a sem chu 'hailawn no' ti an awm a, 'no leng' an ti baw a, 'haileng no' ti pawh an awm. Miin a duhsak zawng a 'leh thei a. Mi a leh chuan, a haileng no chanai kha a mi duhsak zawng chu 'Ka leh e' tiin a pe ang a, a mi leh chuan lehno leh a haileng no chanai chu a in ang a, a lehtu chu no dang an pe leh tho ang. A lehno chu a mi lehin a in zawh hmaa a lehtu chu a chanai tur an pek leha an inruat chuan 'inchawirual' an ti.

Chu bakah 'khawh' an ti leh a. Miin tuemaw leh ta se, a mi leh chuan 'Ka khawh e' tiin a haileng no chanai chu a lehtu kha pe leh thung ta se 'khawh' a ni. Tichuan, a leh hmasatu khan a haileng no chanai leh a mi lehin a khawhna no nen no hnih a in ang a, a khawhtu lahin a phianpa lehna no leh a khawhna ai no dang no hnih baw a in leh ang a,

tichuan, no hnih ve ve an in ang. Chumi beka tih dan dang la awm chu 'tawk' a ni a. Mi tlei tawhin a no chana! kha a mi duhsak zawng intir se 'tawk' a ni a, mahse a tawkto chuan a ni a in leh chuang tawh lo. A tlei tawh avang emaw, a in tam duh loh yang emaw, miding a duhsak yang emaw a intir a ni. Zu a tam loh deuh phe! chuan inleh leh inkhawh chu zu a hek avangin. "Zu a tam lo a ni tumah inleh leh inkhawhna tham a swa lo e." an tuawk thin. Heri naga an zu in hi zulawm in nihua eaa g leh in pawl lalin nana zu an ina an chin dan a ni ber.

**II. ZAWLBUK:** Hmanlai M o la khua-ah zawlbuk tel lovin Mizo nun a kim thei lo. A hun lai atan chuan a pawimawh em em a. Khaw thar kai tura ram an zawh pawh in mahni in hmun aia lai in hmun tur leh zawbuk hamun tur an ngai pawimawh zawk a. An sak hman pawh zaw buk leh lai in chu mihai in aia an sa hmusa ngei ngei bawh thin a ni. Yawi leh khata khaw thar kai burn an nih loh a, zawi zawia kum khat thil ni loa a tahtawla an kai erawh chuan thu dang ni se. Chu pawh chu, ral an hlauh avangin lai khaw khat chu kai har hlei awm zung lovin an thal khat deuh zel zawk a ni.

Zawlbuk chu lai in atanga hla lo, khaw chhang laili takah an sa ber a. Tu tan pawh lawilen nuan lai tak tural an sa deuh zel a. Khua a ber zawlbuk pakhatin a dawn zawh dawn loh phe! chuan zawlbuk pahni lai neh pawh a tul thei a ni. Selesih vanglaia Pukawha khua-ah phe! chuan zawlbuk panga laiawmia tita-ah chuan an sawi thin. Pi leh pu huna zawlbuk awm a tul nachhan chu:

(a) Indo leh rikrum thil atan: Mizo pi leh pute chu 'indo hnam' ti-a chhal ngam khawpin indo mi an ni a. Chuvangin, an hun lai pawhin pasaltha ral that thei chuan hmun sang tak an chang reng a ni. Chutia indo thin, khua forawka sala inman reng reng an nih avang chuan lai khua-ah tlangval an pawimawh em em a. Engtikahnge ralin an khua an rawn thawm dawn hriat lawk theih a nih si loh avangin inring renga awm a tul a. Inring renga an awm theihna turin, tunlaia Sawrkar sipalin 'bahrik' an nei thin ang hian tlangval tan an bahrik ve chhang a ni. Ral an hnaih lai phe! chuan zawlbuk riak

tlangval chu muthmucuh puenyeng sai silai nena inchhawpin an inring sa than pin reng mai. Ratin an thawh thut thila phawkhai rual taka tlangval an chet chhuah theih nan te, sa-ila leh kangmei chhuah leh rikrum thila tlangval auh khawm huai ngai lo-a an chet ngah theih nan zawibuk chu hmanlai Mizo nunah a pawimawh em em a ni.

Hmanlele zawibuk a pawimawh a dang kan sawi hma in Mizo chunchin-a hman pawimawh tak luahlu pakhat sawi hmasa ta la. Tin, zawibuk sak dan hman sawi tur ni lo mahla thil pakhat chhuah sawi la: Mizo latle hi hmar lam-ah Laliula thlah kal zelin khua an awp ber a. Chhim lam erawh chu Rolua thlahin an awp ber thang a. Vanla hma lawkin Vuta thlah leh Rolua thlahle an indo chiam mai a. Chu indo chu 'Chhim leh Hmar Indo' an tob hmingthang tak chu a ni. Chhim hma Khawnglung khua chu Thuama khua a ni a. Hmar lam chhak Pawi-ho ruam Khawnglung run hmingthang a awm phah a.

Khawnglung an run chuan Khawnglung tlangval pawh indo lai a nih avangin an inring hle a. Zawibuk riak tlangval pawh silai thun sa bawhbela tungsa thlap lo chuan an mu ngam lo. Mahse Khawnglung chu kham chawi vel tal tana khan-chung rem lo zet mai hi a ni a. Kel-khan awm chhuah pawh ar-lela kel a ni a. Zan tin chu leilawn chu phetin Khawnglung tlangval chu lung muang takin an mu thin a. Mahse an vanduai a slamin zan khat an lo phet theihngihthi zan kherin hmar lam an pun khawchhak Pawi-ho chuan Khawnglung chu lutin an thawng ta thut mai a ni. Zawibuk riak tlangvalho silai thun sa bawhbela an tun chu tui an thun vek hnu-ah varianah zawibuk riak tlangval-ho muttui lai chu, "Khawnglung tlangvalin thawh in hai a," tih leh thingnawi tela vawm harh an rual a.

Khawnglung tlangval chu thawhphan awm hauh lova tho ngahin an silai chu an han chuh a. Mahse an silai chu a lo kah theih ta khaw si lo. Chutah le, chhak Pawi tlangval chuan an han kap ta mai a. Zawibuk chhuat chu miruang hlir miruang hlirin a kawkalh rem rum mai a. A hnuai lamah lah chuan thisen a dir tluk tluk mai baw a, an ti. He indona rapthlak tak hi Mizoram chhim leh hmara indona rapthlak leh hmingthang sawi hlawh ber pakhat chu a ni.

Chung hun hma lam chuan zawlbuk an sak reng rengin 'awlpaka' an tih chu zawlbuk-ah an la siam ngai lo a. Chumi hnu atang chuan zawlbuk an sak reng rengin tlangval puh chhuah ruk zung zung theih nan 'awkpaka' an tih chu an siam tu zela nie, an ti. Mahse tuna kan sawi tur hi chu zawlbuk sak dan hmang a ni lo tih hria ila. Mahse chu thawnthu atang chuan zawlbuk tangkaizia chu a lang thei mai awm e. A runtute reng reng pawhin an bitum hmasakber chu zawlbuk a ni chaw lo thei lo. Tlangval huaisen leh khawdaingulte riahbuk a nih miau avangin zawlbuk chu a pawimawh em em a ni.

(aw) An sikul ve chhang a ni: Hmasang Mizo khawtlang inzirna ber chu zawlbuk a ni a. Tunlai te anga zirna sikul an la neih loh avangin mipa naupang leh tlangval tan chuan inzirna ber a ni. Tlangval pawnthuah khai chin khun beta na tih loh zawng zawng leh nupui nei tawh pawh, in mual vawm hranga khumpui luah an nih loh chuan, fa pahnth pathum an neih thlengin zawlbukah an riak a. Tin, mikhuah reng reng pawh mipa an nih phawt chuan zawlbukah vek an riak bawh. Zan tin zanriah ei khamah nula rima an chhuah hmam zawlbuk an lawi phawt a, nula rim tura leng peih chu zawlbuk atangin an chhuak leh a. A leng peih lo lah zawlbuk meilum ai paho titi ngaihthla-in an mutchhuah hma chuan an thu ve a. Paho lah chu zawlbuk meipui lum ai pahin zanriah ei khamah chhuak khawmin an inkawm tlang a. Hmanlai titi hlui tak tak te, an tlangval lai chanchin leh pasaltha leh mi tlawmngate chanchin te an sawi khawm a.

Sai ramchhuah chanchin te, an rammut thu leh an thlawh-hma thu te, hmanlai titi hrim hrim thawnthu leh upa thurochhuah leh sakhaw hman dan leh serh leh sang chi reng reng leh Mizo nunphung te, an tlangval laia an ngaihazawng te chanchin emaw, nula hmeltha leh an nula ngaih chanchin thlengin. An hmanlai nuna pawimawh ang chi reng reng leh a kalhmag engkim sawi thian loh a awm lo. Chung zawlbuk leng paho titi an ngaihthlak atang chuan naupang zawkin bengvarna an chharin an thil zirna ber a ni. Tlangval bengvar leh thil hriat duhin an zawt zel bawh a. Paho lahin sawi hreh miah loin an hriat ang ang chu an hriahua hmun a ni.

Chuti khawp chuan zawlbuk chu an thil zirna hmun leh thil tha tinreng an puak chhu-hna hmun ni mah se, leh lamah chuan titi bawlbawh tinreng an sawi khawmna hmun a ni leht hung a. Nula rim hawng zawlbuk lawi khawm tlangval titi te phei chu a bawraw hle chang pawh a awm. An nula ngath tawh zat leh an ngath dan engkim inbrihna hmun. zah-mawh jawngkam hmang engmah dim bak-ak lova hram tlawh tak taka an pawtna hmun leh an uanna hmun ber pawh zawlbuk a ni. Zawlbukah reng reng chuan hmeichhia an lut ve ngai lo a, nula phei chu a lun tumin an tum chhin ngai lo. Zawlbuka hmeichhe lut ngai tawh chu asahai jawng takin 'zang zawng hmeichhia' an ti jawng thin. Hmeichhe puiting chauh ni lovin hmeichhe naupang tak ngai pawh an lut ngai lo. An hmag berah leh theih loh tuemaw koh pul an awmin bawhbel pawh lam angin an awm leh awm loh an thichlai dek dek chauh a ni.

Hmanlai Mizo nun a chhia a tha an inzirna ber chu zawlbuk a ni vek mai. Nula-in emaw, a chhungton emaw an inleng tlangval lung lawi lovin tlangval thinnim ta se, chung thilak pawh chuan val-upa hovin zawlbukah an rei khawm a, a hrem dan tur an sawi tlang a. Tin ramchhuah leh rammut thu thleng pawhin thusruk leh thup ngai lutuk chi a thil loh chuan zawlbukah an rei hmasa a. Chuvangin, zawlbuk chu a thenah chuan rorelua in nih pawh a tling pha ve hial awm e. Zawlbuk lai takah mei chhemna tur a chhuat zawlin tap an chhep duai mai a, a velin chhuat pui taha tah chhuat zaupui maiin a hual a. Chu an chhuatlai zaupui mai chu an infiamna zawl pakhat ber a ni bawh a. Mikhual tlangval awm se, zawlbukah khawtual tlangvalin an buan fiam a. Mikhual buan chak phei chu zawlbuk mei engah tlangval rualin an hial luh mai a, khawtual chak intite nen chuan an inbuan a, an haw-haw hlauh hlauh zankhua mai thin a ni. Mikhual chang an buan lo a, khawtual tlangval inbuan zirna hmun leh naupang pawhin inbuan an zirna hmun ber a ni bawh. Chuvangin zawlbuk chu kawng khat ngaihuahin an 'Indoor Stadium' ve berah pawh a chhal theih ang chu.

Heti ang hian hmanlai zawlbuk an hman dan dinhmun chu kawng hrang hrangin a thliar theih awm e. (i) Sipai bawrik angin (ii) Zirna sikul (iii) An infiamna 'Indoor Stadium'

(iv) Rorelna in (v) Information Centre (vi) Hmeichhiat mipat-na thila thuruk puanna hmun (vii) Fiam'hu leh zahmawh tin reng sawina hmun nen lam a fawmkem vek a nih ber chu.

**A ENKAWI. DAN:** Zawlbuk 'building' chuan mamawh a ngah vak lo a. A tlakbal tika an thawm that leh thin leh a chhiat huna sak that leh a ni ber a. Amaherawhchu, zawlbuka riak thin tlangvalte chuan mamawh chi hnih an nei a. Chungte chu tui leh thingtuah a ni. Chumi an ngaihtuah dan chu sawi leh ila.

(a) **Tui:** Tui chu zawlbuka riak tlangvalte leh paho chuang kai tuihal intur a ni ber a. Zawlbuk tan a hrana tui chawi a ni ve ngai lo. Naupang thingnawi fawm lian pawl deuhin inchawkin in tina tui an inkhawn chawkw a. A laklawh laia tui an tlachham that pawha khawn ngai thei turin men lai chhungin a khawn tur naupang pawh zawlbukah chuan an inring sa reng thin a ni. An tui khawnaa tur in tina an lak zat tur teha tuum an nei hrang a. Um sei ang reng rawng 'dan um' an tih hlam leh ban vela sei a ni a. Chumi khat chu in khat a'anga an khawn ber thin avanga 'dan um' tih pawh a ni.

(aw) **Thingnawi:** Zawlbuk-a chhem en tur leh a lum ai turin thing a duh tan khawp mai a. Tlangvalin an duh tawka an han vurh ngat phei chu a alhin khanchhuk a hliau pel zuai zuai thei a. Mo lai chhung zawnga ai tur a nih avangin a hautak hle a ni. Chung zawlbuk thing fawmtu chu mipa naupang kum sawm chin chung lam an ni ber a. Zawlbukah chuan 'thingnawi dahna bik' an siam a. Ni tinin naupangin thingnawi tel an keuh zat tur tuk pawh a awm chuang meuh lo. An mamawh anga keuh a ni ber mai. Thing an ngah deuh chuan ni tin 'fawm' khat keuh phei pawhin an tla thei a. Zan laklawh laia thing an thlakchham phei chuan thingnawi fawm hotu chu ring taka au-in, 'Kan in phut e' tiin an au a.

Thingnawi fawm sa lo inring lawk lo naupang tan phei chuan a buathlak thei hle. Chung hunah chuan zan fawm em yhu awm sub, naupangte chuan an chhungte thing phurh sa, thing fak fak sawm aia tem lo chu fawm khata ngaih a nih avangin an keuh mai a. Fawm hnih fawm thum keuh tura an inphut



phei chuan a hautak tham hle a ni. Tin, thingnawi an keuh pawhin a keuh ngei a ni tih hretu tlangval an awm tur a ni. An keuh lai an hmuh loh phei chuan hrem nan an 'vawitir' a. Chuvangin, an keuh lai khatlangval emaw thingnawi fawm hotu mit hmuh lai ngeia keuh tur a ni. Thingnawi fawm hotu chu naupang zinga thinonawi la awl chiah lo, a upa lam an ni ber. Chung chuan thingnawi fawm ve tawh lovin tui an tum a, hmun an phiat bawk.

(b) **Thingnawi awl theite:** Thingnawi fawm naupang awl thei chin chu:

(i) An zanghmulin vaibel dawn a zem chhuah theih hun a ni ber a. Zawlbukah val-upain an zanghmul chu pawhsakin an zanghmul chuan vaibel a zem chhuah theih leh thei loh a tak tak ngeia a chhin a. A zem chhuah theih crawh chuan tlangvala chhuah tak tak ngam a lo nih tawh avangin thingnawi fawm a awl tawh ang.

(ii) Lal fapa in thingnawi an keuh ngai lo.

(iii) Naupang thingnawi fawm lain sa serh kai ngat eng sa pawh kap ta se, chu a thiltih chu ngaih ropisakin thingnawi a awl nghal ang.

(iv) Thingnawi fawm naupangin sakei mei sut thla se, chu chu pasaltha hna tak tak, mi nuzah zawng pawhin an ngam loh leh an theih loh thil a nih avangin, thingnawi fawm a awl nghal bawk ang.

(v) Naupanga la ngaih thingnawi fawm naupangin nula ngai ta se, chu chu tlangval tawh chhinchhiahna pakhat a nih tat avangin a thingnawi fawm a awl nghal hmiah bawk ang. A nula ngaih chu aman a sawi chhuak breh a nih pawhin a thian hnena sawin annin an sawiak phin. Hmanlai chuan nula nguiah chu hlawhtlinna kawng khata an ngaih avangin an nula nguiah an zep lo khawp a. Chuvang chuan, naupang thingnawi fawm laisiin nula a ngaih pawh chu thingnawi fawm awlna ni si nen, hlawhtlinna kawng khat ni bawk si nen, an zep tit jet lem lo. Amaherawhchu, nula a ngai chlang a ni tih hretu an awm tur a ni thung. Dawt a sawi vaih chuan 'ka ngai' a tih

nula thin a rim thei a, a tan a zahthlak a. A ngai ngai tih a chaw crawh chuan. Hlauthawng miah lovin a thingnawi fawm chu a awl ngai hmak mai thung a ni.

**III MIZO INCHEI DAN** : Hmanlai Mizo inchei dan chu a mawl hle a. An silhfen zawng zawng pawh anmahni insiam clawp vek a ni a. Rawng (colour) chi hrang hrang pawh an nei tam lo. A sen leh a dum bik chu rawng dang pawh an nei lo. An thlawh hmanlai an ching a, aa la chh atanga ladeang an siam chhuah chu an em-in an sen a, a dua loh chu a var a ni leh mui a. Chu rawng hnih hmang chuan an silhfen duh ang chu an jalra (it) a ni. Amaherawhchu, hmakhaw sang atanga an lo thiam tawh, puan ze hrang hrang thlan an lo thiam ve em em tawh a. Chung puan chuan dan ze hrang an thiam lar deuh deuh chu : (i) Lenbuang-puam (ii) Disul (iii) Kawkpui zikzual (iv) Tlingt leh Ngama in-chhaw (huaina) (v) Thlang bar zen leh (vi) Fanghmamu an tilte chu a ni.

(a) **Hmeichhe inchei dan** : Hmanlai leh zual chuan a hmei a pa-in 'siapsuan' an tih hruikhau fca theih tura siam hnar song sung hi an feng thin a, an ti. An thut zawng chuan an kapkarah a hnar chu a inyaw zep a, an thu lang ngai bik miah lo e zu tia. Chumi hnuatlema an changkan deuh hnu chuan laa siam silhfen an siam thiam ta a. Hmeichhia chuan 'zia(pui)am' an tih pawnsen phel (hai) thui pum loh chhing teng tawrgin an feng a. An kawngah kawngchilhin an chilh tang a. Chu chu puan an bih hnan leh a. Kawr chu kawr hma phel ban tlawn, a hmaa suih phuana awm an ha a, an hnute pawh a lene thei bik lo. Puan crawh chu chi hrang hrang an nei a. Chung an puan chi hrang neihte chu : (i) Puan mawl (ii) Puanrin (iii) Pawndum (iv) Puanchei (v) Ngotekherh a ni. Chu bakah mipa puan bik, mi aia chungchuan-ge chauhni an bah theih Thangchhuah puan leh Mangpuan leh Tawllilohpuan a la awm leh a. Chu zawng miropuite puan a ni.

Puanrin leh Puanchei leh ngotekherh chu ni pawimawh bika an incheina puan a ni a. Pawndum crawh chu thingdim dawna an bah chhuah mipa lam puan a ni a. Hmeichhia chuan pasal an neihiin pawndum tel lo chuan an kal ngai lo. Pasal

an neih a an chhawm puan serh 'zawl(ken) puan' an tih bik a ni. Puanmawl an sin tam ber a, ia awm ni leh hnathawhnaa an sin a ni a. Ni pawmawh an inchei dan chu, puanrin leh ngotekberh emaw, puarchei emaw an sin a vakiria an khim hawk a. Thihna nehin thihnan awrh a, thival leh trefen duang an awrh hawk a. Mi neinang fanu chuan saha bengbeh an beh a, a nei lo chuan a saha saha bengbeh tita siam hlum, a rih lutuk loh nana a lu tihkuak an beh mai thin.

Sawi dan phienkhutah chuan puarchei chu hmanlai chuan thagval puan zawk nua an sei a, ngot kherh pawh thagval ven zawk ni a sei a an awm hawk. A eng pawh chu ni se, be puarchi hla hi chu ni pawmawh bik a an chana puan tha chu a an hman lai a ni. Im, kan sawi tak thi ni lo phi dang an awrh ve lo phi a awm a. Chungte chu an phi cheimawhnaa an ni lei ve a. Chung chu: Thsir te, pumjek phi an tih phienkhutah hmanlai thi an tih te leh thi angul te a ni. Chung an thirote chu a zawng a zaiin an awih phal lo a, eng emaw chung te chuhla an awrh chhuah phal a ni.

Hmanlahia zang zangin an sam a sei thei ang berin an zuch vek a. Nula sam sei tha chuan nula a mawi bik a. Tukhmanh sam an zial a, an samzai chu 'tuk' an ti a. Nula tuk fian tek phoi chu sawi nan tuk hmanlio 'Tukham' an ti hial thin a ni. An beng khuh lovin an tukhman lamah an sam chu sam tak an an khuh pial than a. An chal sam chim chin ajanga an chhip thlungin ngil takia hial an phen phak hawk a. An samzai kilh beh nan hmoichhia chuan phinkual ki tawi an hman ve a. Mabse phinkual chu a nihna takah chuan mipi hman a ni zawk. Thai khawhna bretah dar-ngun bun an ching a, a kual dan pawh thil 'spring' anga inkual chhawng a ni a. Chutah dar-ngun mal an bun leh a, chung chu dar chhen, anmahoi chhun te zu ni ve hlawn a. Pi leh pute chuan dar chhun hi an lo thiam ve em em tlar a ni. An phi zang zang erawh chu anmahoi siam pakhatmah a awm lo thung. A tam ber chu Burma ram Shan bial, pi pute lo cheu kual tawhna ram ajanga an lak a ni,

Hmanlai Mizo khawsak dan chu tunlai nena khakbin chuan a la hautak lo em em a. Nula pawhin kawrhnuai leh tunlaia 'bra' an tih ang te hi an la nei lo a, kekawrte lah an

ha ngai hek lo. An lu suk nan vur thlawr tui 'chingal' an hman mai a, an inbual nan pawh chu bak chu hman tur a awm chuang lo. Sahriak dang pawh an nei chuang lo a, vawk thau er 'sahriak' an thih leh mai bawk a. Pheikhaw an hun ngai lo a, tlereuh dang engmah an inbel chuang hek lo. Lu khuhih nan pawh raw chang suih mam sin deuh hmawr zum rghet tak a samkhuhih tur reng ram khawmin an khuhih mai thin. Darthlalang leh hmai hnawih chi therhlo dang engmah an nei ngai lo a ni.

Lu su zing leh inkhuhih mam hliau hliau reng thin phe chu hmeichhe awm-eu leh filawr deuh an ngaih hial avangin an taksa leh an sam pawh an tifa khât hle a. A bal khing iaih uaih reng a. Mahse an hun laia an kalphung a nih nia avangin tu tan mah maksaka sawi chi a ni lo. An hmaierawh chu an phih ve fo a, mahse sabawn te nei an nih loh avangin tuisik lawngin an phih a, an puan bin latin an hru hul leh mai a. An khawsak a awlsam em em a ni.

(aw) Mipa inchei dan: Hmeichhia ang bawkin puan-hlap bawk chhing teng tawng thungin an veng a. Kawr ban tlawn hma phel, hmeichhe kawr ang bawka nghawng ki pawh nei lo, a hmaa suih phuina tura la hrui vuah an ha a. Mi zawng zawngin sam an zuah vek a, hmeichhia ang bawkin chhip lai thlenga bari thenin tukhumah an zial a, thimkualin an samzial chu an vit nghet a. Kekawite an ha lo a, tawn-zau lah an nei hek lo. Sihfen lum hak tur tuman an nei chuang lo a, khua a vawh deuh leh a neijin kawr an hak thuah a, puan an bat leh ringawt bawk a. Tlangval chuan vaibel an zu theuh a, paho erawh chuan an nupui te zuk al sa tui-bur an hmuam theuh thung. Vaibel thlah chuang lo pawh an awm tho.

Amaherawhchu, mipa incheina danglam tak mai pakhat awm chu: Mipa ral that tawh an nih chuan kelhmui chhum sen 'chhâwn' an tih hmunphiah te tak té anga hmawr buk leih lawih an tawn thin a. Mahse chu pawh chu inchei nikhua hunah a ni. Ral la that lo-erawh chuan mi thah sa an lo riam ve tawh chuan 'len-chhawn' an tawn ve thei. A tlangpui thu-in hna an thawh chuan mipain diar an khim a. Inchei na diar

bik an khim chuan, 'dartawnsuk' an tih an tawn a. Dartawnsuk chu dar chher pan thler thlawr vaki chang ang mai zuih zak, a hmawr pan thler chu chhu vialin pelbuk sen an khai a. Chu chuan a uai kul zek zek thei a. An chet zawngin a uai kul zualin a intlen lap lap a. Chu avang chuan a ni Mizo hla jawngah pawh 'dar ang leng' an tih a chu. Mipa chuan thimal an ben thia a. Mahse thimal eng tha tak chu an neih zawh loh chuan a aiah thipawl te pawh an beh ve mai a. An hun lui chuan thimal tha tak chu a to emem a, a beh phak chu mi neitung, an chu pawh ngaihchan tlaka ngiin a beh ve lo thu lah dawnsawn tlaka an ngaih loh phi avangin, 'phi beh lo thu' tih pawh a ni kumkhua a ni.

Mizo tlangval ral that tawh ngat chuan 'chhawn' a'n tawn ngauh mai a. Thianten nen nula rim tlanna hmuna thian dangte chungtlak tak mai a, 'khang rawh, ka chhawnin a hem ang che,' an han tingat mai chu a lo dawngsawngtu tan chuan na tak a ni. Chu avang chuan ral la that ve lo tlangval chuan ral thah ve ngei ngei tumin jan an lak phah sauh sauh hlai thin. Pi pu chenah an nula rimna chu tlangval incheksawihna hmuna pawh a ni chawh mai. Nula laka tlaktlum tum rilru chungin, na fe fe-a an intawng khum chong a awm lo a ni. Aw le, chung chu mipa inchei dan tlangpul chu a ni mai a. Mahse thangchhuahpa leh pasaltha ram lama thangchhuah tawhte inchei dan chu a bikin a awm leh a. Mahse chu zawng mi naran incheina a nih phak loh avangin la sawiah khak ta ila.

Chuti khawpa incheina mawi leh hantak lo silhsen inbel chuan kan thlahtute chuan he kan ram hi an lo luahin an lo veng him tawh a. Ralthuam tha leh sum loh pai nei miah lovin kan vawin ni hi min thlen a ni. An silhsen leh an inchei dan chu kan hmusit hle a ni thei e. mahse he kan chenna ram min lo hmuhehhuahsaktute an ni tlai ni.

(b) **Mi ropulte inchei dan:** Mizo dana mi ropula ngaihthe chuan inchei dan bik, mi naranin an inbel ve thian haah loh danglam bik an nei a. Chung incheina ropul chu anazah zawngin an inbel chuang lo a. Ni pawlmawh kutni vangthla leh sechhun khuangchawl nikhua changin chu an thuam ropul chu an bel a. Mahse an nupul te erawh chuan

chuti ang incheina chu an inbel ngai thung lo. Mizo hmanlai danah mi ropui chi thum an awm a. Chung mi ropui bik-te chu (i) Lal (ii) Khuangchawi leh (iii) Pasaltha te an ni. Chung mi ropui chi thumte incheina chu a danglam tam lo hle a. An sijhfen irbel pawh a thuhmun deuh vek a ni.

(i) Lal: Lal chuan lal a nih avang hrim hrimin thangchuah lo mah se, vakul chang a tawn thianga a. Vakul chang tam tawk buk leh lawih hi a diar khim hma lamah a qiat ngauh a. Chu baka diar qial emaw thangchhuah puan emaw a inchei tur chuan dan anga thang a chhuah ve phawt loh chuan a inbel mai thianga bik lo. Tin, a in sak danah cawh chuan, thangchhuah chauh an siam thian 'bahzar' a siam ngah mai thianga ta bik a. A chuan chu: Bahzar chu lal tan chuan a upate nena a rorelna hmun a nih yang a ni. Chu bahzar chu rorel nana an hman loh karah chuan puan tahna hmunah te, inkawm khawmna leh naupang inawm tlei nan ber an hmanq thin.

(ii) Thangochhuahpa inchei dan: Bung hmasa lamah thangchhuah chungchang sawi a ni tawh a. Miin thang a chhuah chuan a sijhfen inbel tur bik a tidanglam thianga chauh ni lovin a in sak dan chenin a tidanglam bik thei a. A in sak dan danglam bik dan chu: Tukverh a duh anga zau-in 'a hawng thei tawh ang a, lal vanlung ang 'yanlung' pawh a siam thiangan bahzar pawh a siam thei tawh ang. Vakul chang pawh a tawn ve thianga tawhin diar qial a khim ang a, a puan pawh a qial thianga tawh bawh ang. Hmanlaja an diar leh an puan an qial dan ber chu: Puan varah a dum leh a senin sin deuh te te-in 'a tung zawngin zungpui hmet zeta khatin an bang qial a, chuti ang chiah bawh chuan an rawh leh thin a ni. An kawr tidanglam bik a ni meuh lo. Tun hau deuhah cawh chuan Val lam rawng chi hrang hrang a lo chhuah chinah kawr leh diar thiengin a dumin an tah a, a sen te a var te leh a eng leh a hring re pawhin sin deuh te te thovin an qial ta a. Mahse hmanlai tak tak chuan a varah a dum leh a sen chauh an hmanq.

Chung an inchei dan chu ram lama thangchhuah a ni emaw, in lama thangchhuah a ni emaw a danglam chuang lo. Chuti ang taka mahni in leh incheina ropui danglam chang phak nih chu

khawtlanga zah kai. lal pawhin a hmusit rual loh mai ni lo-a a chawimawi, lal khua leh tui timawitu a ni a, lal a tluk em lo e, tih thu chauh a ni. Chuti khawp chuan ropuiin mi tin zah kai ni mah se. khaw danga a pem chuan a ropuina a chhawm mai thiag thung lo a. Khaw danga a pem a, a ropuina a chhawm zel duh si chuan, a pemna khaw lal hnenah vawkpuiin 'mual' a lei phawr tur a ni. Mual lei tih awmzia chu: Hmanlai mi ropuite chuan 'mual' an nei thin a, chu u-vanga 'man leh mual' tih pawh a ni a. Leilunga mual tak tak pawh hi a ni chuang lo, a chenna mual chu mite kil tham leh mi ropui a nihzia lal dangin an hriatpuina (Recognition) atan a ni ber. Tichuan, a khuangchawi lohna khuate pawhin khuangchawi-ah an lo pawm tawh ang. Tin, khuangchawipa-in nupui dang nei ta se, a kauangchawi laia a la neih hman loh chuan khuangchuwinu tih a tling ve phak lo bawh

Thangchhuahpa chuan puan chi khat 'Mangpuan' an tih pawndum, sin te te bawka a vara ban jial leh rawlh jial a sin thei bawka. Chu puan chu anazah zawngin an sin chuak ngui lo hle mat. Puan vara jial kha chu awm mai mal pawhin an sinchau thei a. Mangpuan erawh chu ni serh sang tak tak chauha an sin chhuah a niin, miropui lungdawahh te chhiah (zar)-in an ropuizia lantirna 'flag' ang deuha an hman a ni. Chu baka mi bikte chauh bah theih puan chu 'Tawhlohpuan' a ni. Tawhlohpuan chu, puan dunia a vang zawnga a var leh a sena rawlh jial a ni a. He puan hi chu lal khua leh tui thih tih lova chhan tuma kal turin an hnung tawh dawn lohzia entir nana mi inhuumten an thutiam nghehzia entir nana an kal dawna an bah thin chu a ni.

**IV. MITTHI SAWNGBAWL DAN:** Thih ni hi pi pu chenah an lo ngaih puithu (serious) kumkhua a ni a. Chu u-vang chuan 'thi' tih pawha sawi duh lovin 'zan khat mitchhin' 'tuisik lemsual' te an ti a. Mahse chung jawngkam pawh chu an hman dawn reng rengin chuti ringawt pawh chuan an la hmang duh lo a, 'jawng khawlo ni suh se, zan khat mit chhin pawh tawh ila.' ti te-in zulin a zui hlau takin thihna thu hi an sawi thin a. Tin, thi rau rau pawh an thih chhan azirin thihna chu hming hrang pathum (i) Awmlaia thi (ii) Sarthi leh (iii) Hlamzuhi an ti.

(1) Awmlala thi: Natna avanga thi a ni. Mi an thih ve'eh pi pute chuan an bual fai a. incheina a neih that ber an bel a. khum atanga chhuatlaja suan thla-in tapchhak lam hawia a lu dabin bang thlang tlawh phakin an zalh a. A silhfen dang zawng zawng pawh a kiangah an dah a. a thi chu mipa a niha silai nei an nih chuan silai pawh an dah tel a. Mahse thih ni hi hmanlai pi leh pute chuan intihropuina ni pakhat bera an hman avangin silai nei chuan silai an kap dum dum reng a. Darkhuang pawh khât muang ruhin an tum dul ruhi nileng thin ni.

Lal thih ni phei chuan a klaw silai zawng zawng an kap uar uar reng a, mi zawng zawng uh theihin pawndum an sin dur khuk mai bawh a. Thangchhahpa emaw, lal emaw an thih phei chuan, an damlala an incheina ropui ber angin an chei a. Diar tial an khimtirin vakul chang nen. A ral thah siala nitu ngat a nih phei chuan vapual chang tawnin chhâwdawl a tawn tel bawh ang. Mahnia ral that chiah lo pawh ni se, mi ral thah sa a lo sah ve chuan thih-chhawn an tawntir a, a mi lu sah siala nitu a nih phei chuan vapual chang a tawn ve ngaub thei a ni. Zaudawh thei khawpa miropui chuan vakul chang bakah 'zawngchal' an tih a khim tel thei bawh.

Nula a thih chuan an chutih hun lai inchei dan angin vakiria an khimtir a. puanrin sinin a thi awrh pangngai bawh an awrtir a. Mihse chung a phi-awrhte erawh chu an phum tel ngai lo. Lal nula meuh ngai tlangval a thih chuan vapual chang mal an tawn tir a. Amaherawhchu, lal nula ngaih chu hmanlai dana thiang lo, thihna tling a nih avangin, a lal nula ngaih chu an khaw lai te ngaihhuat phak a nih an hlauhthawn chuan, vapual chang chu tawntir lovin mitthi chu an delhtir zawk thin. Nula unau ngai kawp ngat phei chu archang (thiang an tawntir a. Mi nupui ngai (uire) a nih chuan arpui hang mei a tawn thung a. Nufa ngai kawp a nih chuan arpui hang mei, a chang kuangpui leh lam leh lam hih, a hmawr chauh zuah a tawn ang. Chuti ang chuan mipa thi chu an lo cheibawl a. Hmeichhia erawh chu nula thi tih loh chu an sawngbawl danglam lem lo. Mitthi an awm a phum hman a nih loh chuan a lu an men a, an tlaivarpui ngei ngei a. Mahse ruang a awm chhungin lusun zai sa-in an zai ngai lo.



(ii) **Sar thi** : Nataa a thi ni lo, kokâr tawka tuiah emaw, khamah leh dangah emaw a tho blom, tunlai tawngu 'accident' an th aaga thi reng reng chu 'sutho' th vek a ni. Hmanlai chuan sarthi chu in rap em em mat, sakem mi a seh pawhin chhim leh hmarah a thang chhuak vek 'ind thin a ni. Mahse awmlata thi angin a lu an men ve ngai lo. A ruangta in a don pawhin a ke lam zewa lot hmasa to chhuatah an mut a. A za a zan pawhin tlan an laia an phum ngai mat thia a ni.

(iii) **Hlamzuiha thi** : Nantê kum thum la ting lo thi chu 'hlamzuiha' th a ni a. Fa ter a nih chuan kum thum aia opa tret pawh hlamzuiha in thum tho hawk. Mizo danah kum thum chu e ung lom chu kum thum chhâw theth chhâw nungang ber a ni a. Minsawn emaw pawh in fachu a pawh ta se, a fa-in kum thum a tum chmah chuan pasal dang neith-san mah se demnawn a ni tawh lo a. Kum thum a tho hmaa pasal dang nei chu pasal duh lutuk mi deuhah ang ngai a ni. **Hlamzuih thi chu bellam chhungah khungin in hawlah emaw** an phum mi a. Nêh leh thaisal purne an sah pawh rust lovin lam, lina leh putar putar an ngai leh maj thia a ni. Mithi drug aia nawn pawh ngai ngai rapet ve a ni ngai lo. Khawnar chhunga chu paho in za lei chhuak an phumpa tē lei chauh a ni.

Hmanlai chuan mi an thia an phum a a er turin mithi chu an 'thlaichhah' nger nger a. Mi nungang deuh chuan sai hui pawh an thlaichhah a, a lo orah pawh an tala thlaichhah ter a ni. Chu thlaichhah sa chu tlan to hah dangvat em tan a ni pakhat a. Mahse thlaichhah sa er duk emah awm lovin dangvat chu an bibo zo vek a. 'Tufam er tura an kaib ngai pawh er tum lovin an pang thia thia a ni. 'Dangvat la nger lo nula leh hlantzuih erah chu an thlaichhah ve ngai lo. An hmanli rin dan chuan ran zawng zawngin mithi khaw kawng hre vekah an nger a. An thlan chu mithi khaw kawngah an thlaichhah ran tih thlan chuan a ngai a, thangchhuahpa phe chu a thangchhuah sa zawng zawng nen mithi khaw kawngah a chhawm duah duah thia an ni.

**THIAN** : Mizote hi tana leh nang atang tawha inphum an na, thu lan sawi tawh kha. Chu an inphumna thlan chu pawng lah ma mat an ni lo a, lah dan kawngkal tē an nger a.

Thlan chi hrang hrang, a phum tur azira tih dan bik riau an nei a. Chu chu:

(a) **Lungkuang thlan**: Mi an phum dawna thlan an pampui lain kuang chhang an inkhung ngai lo a. A zawna 'lâng' an siamh mitthi chu an muttir a, puandumin an khuh a, a zawna tur a pui lawi phah chuan an zaw a. Thlan lungkuang chi a dih chu a thlan lah pangngai luin a thlan chhang lungphuk an phah a. a sir tuak leh a lu lam leh nung jumah an chhang vek baw a. Chum chhang chuan mitthi chu an zai a, lungphuk bawkin an chin leh khap a. He lungkuang thlan hi mitthi thlan bik deua ngai a ni. Thlan lah chhang thlangval thengkhaw lungphuk phah tur an lo zawng khawm thin.

(aw) **Tianhrang thlan**: Nula leh thlangval lenglu thlan a ni bik. Lenglu thlan reng reng chu thuk bik takin an lai a. He thlan lah dan hi chu. Thuk tak awn takin mitthi powh ding awn ang deua jah ibeih turin a khur an lai awn a, awn deua an phum thinna chu 'tianhrang thlan' an ti.

(b) **Khaukhurb thlan**: Thlan lah dan pangngai an lai phawt a. An duh tawka thuk an lah hnuah a chhuat zawlin leh lam chu a thlan sei zawng chen bawkin an ker puk ta vek a. Mitthi pawh phum se lang phak lo tura thukin an ker a, a kawngka chu thing an tung phui leh flat a. Thlan pha tak a ni. Tichuan thlan khur chu an chin ta chauh a. He hi mi naran thlan an lah dan a ni.

**LUNGPHUN/LUNGDAWH**: Hmanlain thlanah lung an dawh bawkin an an inphumna hman azir a ni. Thlangval ngai lo nula an nih phei chuan thingkhaw hnuai (summun chhak lam) a an phum thin avangin an thlanah lung phun remchang lo a awn a. Michallang thi erawh chu chapo takin kawtchhuah lun laiah an lungdawah an dam laia an sa kah lu leh an seluphan selu te, thlaichhiahna ran lu leh mangpuan chenin an tar a. Tin, lungdawh remchanga phum a nih leh an thlanah pawh a lung chu an dawh tho bawkin Mizo thawnthu 'Zawlpala leh Tualvungi thawnthu-ah pawh:

*'Zawlpala thlan in tualah,  
Se hran lu a tlar bung c;*

*Tuangtuch nar a vul bung e,*

tih naupang taidchai hla pawh a awm kha.

V. **TAWMNGAIBNA:** Mizo khawtlang tinuamtu chu 'tawmngaihna' hi a ni. A hmaa Mizo nun kalphung kan sawi tak zawng zawng leh kan la sawi leh 126 zawng zawng pawh tha leh tai ngai tai reng reng. A tawmngaihna tawmngaihna atanga hang chhuuk ti thei. Khawpia Mizo khawtlang runan hman a chang zau a. Hmanai Mizo kha reng reng chu lai hman bawla khaw tin lai nei khawia an ni. Lal chuan a kha leh tai hmanai. mikawh sakawh laka chhan a mamah a. Lal leh leh leh dai dan-jek leka lai hman bawh pawh chuan aw hlekah to mai dai an nih vek reng a. Yangon chuan rikum tai aia chuan a khawia. ~~Chawmaw~~ Chawmaw chuan a tai leh a khawia van an kalphung phib a nih hai rual lohna an tawmngaita tawmngaihna chu lai tan mangngihh rual a ni.

Tuata hman an kida te an hman siu hman an nei chawng lo a. A khawtlang tawmngaihna chu Mizo sipat mahni awk in chawng chawp a. Mawtlang paan an chuang lo leh tawmngaih leh sibfen zawng zawng chuan mahni totum chawp 'lai sipat' an ni a. Lal khaw a hman loh chuan khawtlang ni tupawh an hman bik dawn loh avangin phaw khat rual taka an khawtlang chhan chu an tin tur a ni lo mei lo. Fin, chuang rikum leh dai tak tawh chauh pawh ni lovin, kangmei chhuah thuh tawh te. Hlaa lah leh zualko tawh leh mizawn chuan, ni thawi mawh dawn kan leh ni harsate chawndawh thuch chaw tawmngaihna avang chawha mawtlang an nih avangin, ni tawmngaita chutalin a rukin a mek kien reng a. Chawmaw taw a chawmaw te phoi chu lai kha leh tawh ni zahawm ngah a nih avangin, chu maza ropul chawng phak aih chu tu tan pawh thil chakawh tak a ni.

Chuvangin, tawmngaihna chu: Chawmaw phoi lo chawmaw tawh an tum, chawmaw dawn chawmaw nih chak angan tum si lo chunga a ruka chawmaw dui si chungan an tawmngai thin. Chuan awmza chu: Chawmawina hian chawmaw taw mihring a chher chhuakin ni rilruah tawmngaihna tawlung a siamsak thin th a tiling. Huaisen te huajsona anga cho chhuaktu, taimate taimakna anga taimatu

nawh mi tin ngaih rooni blawh phak chawimawina chuan tlawnggaiha chu par a chhantir chauh thin a ni. Mi rilru-ah hnehma chhete pawh nei lovin thimral zel dawn ta se, tunge tlawnggai neih awm ang le? Mahse chu tlawnggaiha chu a damawm ta e tihna erawh chu a ni si lo. Mite thiltih that inhrats kna hian a tha dang a ngawh chhuah zel avangin, tlawnggaiha pawh chu mi dangte mit lumuhah a ni a awm ni.

Chu tlawnggaiha lan chhuahheta chu Mizo nunah kawng hrang hrang sawi tur a awm a. Kha strong leh mimalin tlawnggaiha mamawh hun an nei a. Chung huna an tlawnggaiha dan chu lai leh upa leh val upa an lo meih ru kiau a. An meih ru kiau a ni tih lah mi tla magote pawhin an hai hek jo. Chung tlawnggaih chhuahna hun pawmah deuh deuh e su:

(a) Mizawn: Heta mizawn kan sawi tur ber hi chu tu khua emaw, tu khua-ah emaw a danto emaw, a ti emaw pawh a ni thei e, an khaw lamah zawn hawa tul a. Lal khua leh lal khua inpe chhawng a an khua thlenpui tul chhang a awm thin. Chung hunch chuan an khaw phenawm te haenah an khaw lama mi an zawn tur thu chu tlangval tlawnggai zuai-ko kalin an hrilh hmasa a. An zawn thlen chin tur chu a dan takah chuan an ramri china ni tur a ni. Mahse a zawn hmasa tute chuan an pek tur khua chu an tlawm hnehzia lantir tum panin ramri kana an khaw chung thlenga zawn thlen tum ran-in an thawk a. Mahse an mizawn pek tura te khua lahin ramri china lo chhuhsak ngei tumin an lo inhawh buk ve bawh si a. Tichuan, an khaw phenawm tlangval zawn zawn leh mipa puiting la chak deuh chin zawn zawn chu mi zawn turin an thawk chhuak tawn fai ta vek mai a. Ramri-ah lah a latu ur lamin inphelh seka inhawt phurin an lo ngahk sen thup mai bawh a. Mizawn petu lam lah haw-haw-in, zawn tlang ngei ngei tumin khuangruang sa hmu an sawi ang main an inphelh sen fuk mai a, an ri huih huih mai bawh a.

An han intawk a leh! Mi zawnna zawnfung chelh tumin an han innawr ta a, annin an phal si lo. Tharumin kawngthlang lamah an intheh liam tawn zung zung mai a. Chak zawk nih tumin namen lo-a an inbeih hnu-ah lal upa kal ve-in emaw tawk an qh chinah lo chuan an bang mai mai lo. Heng mizawn inchoh thilah hi chuan lal ho meuhin an thawk chhuak

hawk ihin. Iatin a ho loh leh upa tal chu an tel ve chawk. Chuti lo chu an tlawngai lutuk an inbei na lutuk ang a. khaw thenawm an inhmuh chhiat phah ang tih an hlauh vang a ni. Mizawn inchuh chu infiam thil a nih avangin intihnat lutuk a thiang lo a. H iam thawh leh mihring chhiat theihna tur zawnga inkhawh a thiang hek lo. Khaw tam takah chuan an inchuh zawhah a remchang laiah an inbuan leh thin a. Chuvangin, inbuan chak leh tlangval awmkhawh an pawimawh em em a ni

Mizawn inchuh hi hmanlai Mizo infiamna zinga khua leh khua inbeihna awm chhun a ni hialawm e. Hei aia a huho-a infiamna ropui dang pawh a awm lo. Mihring bituk zat a awm chuang lo a, chhak hupa rawt ngawt chi lah a ni hek lo. Mi zawn tur remchang awm hun chu an inbeih hun a ni mai. Fur leh phalin awmia a nei chuang lo a, thil inchuh humpu pawh awm chuang lovin, a zawn hmasatu lami an pek turu te khaw thlenga zawn luh an tum a, annin an phal bik si loh avangin ramti-ah chhuhsak tumun an lo inring a. Tichuan, an inchuh ta chlam thin a ni ringawt mai. Khaw iner deuh te pheh chu tlawm an ngatin mi zawn tur awm leh se, an ti zek zek mai thin a ni. Amaherawchhu, hua pul lai a nih a, a petu lam emaw, a dawnpu lam emaw tem tê tarehbia leh pa in awm mai mai an thawh chuan zabngai an inbei lem lo. A kai chhun phalar deuh an han theh lang dawrh dawrh thin tih mai loh chu. A chhiata lam lah zabngai takin an thawk hawk si thin nen, khaw intat deuh pawh inkhing lo lutuk an thawh chuan an innual ngat lo.

(aw) **Mi bozawn leh thil dangte:** Mi an bona chin hriat loha khuangcher bo a ni emaw, tui tla a ni emaw bo an awm chuan. an bo atanga ni sarh chhung an zawng a. Tlang-val tlawngai leh val-upa ho an thawk chhuak a. In lama an chhungte hrihai lutuk tur thutpuin in awm nu leh paho an ingah an lo tap chawt bauk a. Dania an rin tawh loh pheh chuan laina-in a ruang tuamna tur an keng nghal a, ni sarh a tlin hmaloh chuan a khawtlangin an zawng thin a ni. Bo zawng-ture chu an rilam hlau-in nula-in chawfun nen an umzui a.

Ni thum vel an zawn hnu pawha an la hmuh loh pheh chuan khaw thenawm hial punin an chhiat khuate nen an rin

lai deuh deuh zawngin an phak buai chang pawh a awm. Chuti anga bo zawn ngai an awm chuan tul lai pawhin tuman mahni hna an thawk bik ngai lo. Chung mi bo zawn te pawh chu tlawmgai hna liau liau-a tha senga an hun zawng zawng pawh pe an ni. An mi bo zawn chu thi-a chharin eng ang pawhin a rim lo chhe tawh mah se, Mizo tlangval chuan rim-chhia ti-awma lang miah lovin a tul ang unga sawngbawlin an huatsaih a. A thih dan rapthlakim hmel hmuh hrehawm eng ang mah se, hlau-awm leh rap tawm hmelpu hauh lo-in an inpek zawhna chuan he Zoram hi nipui lai romel angin tlang tin a lo tuam chuai chuai thin a nih chu.

Chung kokar tawka thi te chu in an thlenpui hnu-uh pawh Mizo dan ang a lu men loha phum nghal tur a nih avangin zan a ni emaw, eng hun pawh ni se, zualko kal a tul pawhin khaw kar nei deuhah zan khawthim leh ruahpui hnuai-ah chhak awm takin an kal a. Thlan laih a tul leh phur takin zan alaia zan thim berah pawh tling takin thlan pawh an lai mai thin. Zualko kalte lah chu an zualko kalna lamah tumah an riak ngai hek lo. In lama an thianthe buaichai dan tur hre rengin eng ang pawhin chau mah se, nachhia em an nih loh a, an hrilh tur an hrilh zawh tawh chuan an haw leh vang vang thin a ni. Thihna chungchanga hna hrām zawng zawng, thlan laih te, zualko kal leh damlo nachhia menpui ngai menpui caenin tlangval chu an pawimawh a. An tel lo chuan khawtlang a nuam lo tak mawh a ni. Engpawh tiho se a hmun hrehawm lai ber an chang a, a hahtlak ber thawkin a nuam lo lai ber hmunah mut hmun an rem bawh a. Ramchhuah nikhua chang leh rammut hunah ni se, aia upate zah thiam tak leh duat takin, an thawh sa rintir tum ranin an chet vo pawh an phal ngai lo. Lo vah riabbuk leh sangha tlangvuak nikhua-ah a sulsutu, thawh a tula thawka nghei a huna nghei tum ranin Mizo tlangval tlawmgai chuan hma a hruai thin a ni.

Hmanlai phei chuan khaw kar kawng mumal pawh a la awm lovin ramhnuai zāwng-kawnga inkal pawh mai mai an la ni a. Chuachhapah sakei ral a la tamin ramhnuai vek leh naupang tana hlaui tham thawm riva eng eng emaw hriat tur a la tam bawksi nen. Chung hunah chuan a ni mi tlawmgai chungchurangte chu hai rual aa nih loh thin chu ni. Chung

kawro zawh nuam lo tak ang chi chu zawh tur a tam em em a. Mahse klawtlang tana mi tlawnggai an nihna chu thuh-ruk rual loha a lan chhuah hunah erawh chuan lai khua leh tuih chawimawina NOPUI an dawm tikah a hlawh chu mi tin ngaihsan a ni tih a lantir hunah chuan, lai leh upa tana mi zahawm, tlangval dang catawn ber, nula nguhsan tlangval a ni tawh ang.

(b) **Khawhar ina riah** : Hmasang atang tawhin khawhar ina riah hi Mizo tlangval hna pawimawh tak a lo ni tawh a. Mi an thiha an ruang thlak zan atangin zawbuk lawi tlangval pawnthuah khui chin chu an tiak thin a. A tlangpui thu-in khawhar inah pawh hian zan tam tak an riak ngai lo. Mi ho zawn ang bawkin zan sarh an riak ber a. Hun hmasa leh zualah phei chuan englai pawha ralin an phawn thut theih reng avangin tal zual lai phei chuan val-upain tam tuk riah pawh an phal lo. Zan sarh a tlin tawh chuan zawbuk lamah an lut leh a. Mahse khawhar chhungten lu riak rih tura an la chelh chuan an laina hnal zual ngamtlak pahni khat erawh chu an hrukhawi chauh thin a ni. Khawhar dangin a nan chuan, zawbuk lawi lova khawhar in atanga khawhar in danga riah sawm ngel an duh lo avangin zan khat tal chu zawbukah an riak leh thin a ni.

Mizo tlangvalte chu an hun lai chuan an rethel em em mai a. Zawbukah an riah leh zawbuk chhuatah an mu a, khawhar ina an riah leh mi chhuat balah an tantai leh bawki a. An tlangval chhungin khumah an mu ngai reng reng lo a ni. An damloha zawbukah pawh an riah theih loh changu mahni ina khum remchanga an mu tih ngawt loh chu. Tam zawk phei chuan mahni inah pawh khum an chang chuang lo. An mutna turin an inah pawh khum dawh kepan nih loh avangin an dawh chawp emaw, khumai remchang emaw a awm a nih ngawt loh chuan, tlangval chan chu chhuat lai a ni mai.

(ch) **Chawimawina NOPUI leh HUAI NO** : Mizo tlangval tlawnngaita tlawnngaihna hta chua hautak hlo mai. Chhun leh zan pawh sawi lo leh a sur a sa hnuaia phunnawi haub lo chauh pawh ni lo, chakawm tak zawka langin, inpe zo tak leh midang tana thih huama mahni an inphatna chu a ropui thlawt mai. Mahse chuti ang taka mi chhuanawmte chu

ngawih bonui mai mai an ni bik lo, Mi aia tlawmngai chung-chuang tlangvalte chu sechhun khuangchawi dawna sumdeng zu an in hunah val-upain zu fir tla hmasa chu seki nopui a dawmtir thin a. A dawmtu tur dik takin a in hma chuan midangin an in hmasa ngai lo. Hminlaia an zu inna no hman tam ber chu mau no a nih thu kan sawi tawh a. Pa neinung chuan seki no hlir pawh no tam an nei tho a. Mahse tlawmngai NOPUI ngat chu seki no lian her hawr, no dang let hnih dawng vel tur hi a ni. Chu no ngei chuan tlawmngai tlangval chu an dawmtir hmasaber thin a ni. Chuti ang NOPUI ngat dawm phak tlangval chu mi tin zah leh nulate ngaihsan, lai khua leh tui chawimawitua a nih avangin a tlangvalpuite ngei pawhin an zah em em a ni.

Tin, chu bakah pasaltha huaisen tum 'kei ka ni' intiten an dawm thin HUAINO a awm leh a. He no pawh hi seki nopui a ni a. Lal khua leh tui chana tlan tum lo mihrang val intiten an rammut dawpin emaw, an pasalthatzia entir tuma tu lakamah duai tum lo-in an kal dawna an dawm ngam chauh a ni. Pasaltha, ram lama thangchhuah tawhtena an dawm pawh a ni chuang lo. An chungah eng thil nge lo thleng dawn pawh an hriat hma, a rana rana lo a nih lai si-a chhechham ni em si lo. hnema laka hniak khat pawh tawh tum lo leh a tul chuan thih pawh huama kal turten lai upate hmaa an dawm thin 'No hrang' a nih ber chu. 'Kei ka ni' inti lo tan phei chuan a dawma dawm ngam chi pawh a ni lo. Chuti ang no dawm ngam ngat tawh lah chu an duai lo nangiang bawk. An huaisen a, an chhel bawk a, an taima a, tlawm an ngai bawk a ni.

Chung ang no dawma hlawhtling taka lo haw leh ta si phei chu an ropuiin zu zûk inkhua chang pawhin lehno hi lehno hi a kawkalh nuk nuk tawh mai thin a ni. Anni lah chuan hming chherna tur dang kawng an melh ru ran tawh mai bawk a. Tlangval hmeltha pian thiam si, huai no dawm, a hlawhtlin avanga chhawn tawn ngauh chung khawlai dung leh vang tual a'n leng te chu nula mitah chuan a mawi hian a mawi nung hlap mai a

*'Hmelah ka chorua ni si hlei lo,*



*Ka cwn ruai e, tlang khamphei chhm chhawng  
rawnah*

*Valmawi hran chhownin mi hem thlu e,*

an lo thihlawt reng a ni. Chuvangin, herz nopui dawl phak  
tlangvalte chu lai khua-ah an hlu em em a. Raloni phiar ni-  
khua chang pawha an jawng chhan leh ar klaw dangul ber  
pawh an ni reng a ni.

**VI NULATE TLAWMGAIHNA:** Misa-ia an thawh  
ve ngai loh nulate pangkat thein, bik Mizo khawsak kalphung-  
ah a awm a. Chung thiluh chuan hmanlu Mizo nulate chu an  
duai lovin an pangkat em em a. Khawnar chhngte khawsak  
relak leh thing-tui lak thiluh te bengvar chhuahin tlawm an  
ngai em em a. Damluh buh dengnei lo leh tuisik khatpoi ngai  
awm se, the jawng buai nulate hna a ni a. An vawk chaw pek  
leh ar lawh thlengin nu leh pa bengvarien an fanute an tlin  
churj ang hmeichhe thawh chi aog tui reng reng chu sawi leh  
sel nei lo leh mawng zang takin nulate chuan an pui thuij thuij a.

Mikhualna leinah ni se, an ni luma an thawh ang chi zing buh  
den leh tai chaw leh chaw ci sam thlengin an thlenin te an  
pui an tinpi sawk sawk a. Chuvangin, mikhual nula beng-  
var thlen chu a bahdamthlak em em a ni. Hmanlai chuan mi-  
khual mipa reng reng chu zawlbukah nak ve vek mah se pawh  
thuah an neih loh chuan, an thlenin nulate an puan thuklung  
thuahtirin an lum loh hlau-in an duat a. An lawmpa te hna-  
thawh kawr hal suk sakin a leh leh an thuisak vek bawh nen.  
Mi ho zawn leh kang theih nihkua chang lahin a thawh chhuak  
tlangvalte ritgam leh tuihal hlau-in chawfon leh tulum nen an  
um zui a. Chung nula tlawmngaite avang chuan tlangval an  
phurin khawtlang an tinuam em em a ni.

Nulate chu awmhamun chet leh sekrek khawh thiluh pang-  
katin ci rawngbawl chenin tanpui ngaite tanpuitu ni mah se,  
mipa zinga ramhnaia an chhuahvah ve tum chuan engmah  
an khawtin thung ngai lo. Hmeichhe tan ramhnaia chu a  
nelawm loh avang leh an tan a harsat avangin thing-tui lak  
leh ciawngbawl thlengin mipa-in an kep vek a. Bengvar  
chhuahin tih ve pawh tum mah se an paal ngai lo. Ramlam-  
ah reng reng chuan hmeichhia chu engkima awl an ni vek  
thung a ni.

**VII LAM:** Mizo hmanlai kalphungah anazah zawngin an lam ngai lo. Lam hun bik an nei a, chung lam hun bikah lo chuan an pawng lam mai mai mawh khawp mai. Chung an lam hunah pawh chuan mai lam a tam lo hle a, a huho-a lam a ni ber a. An lam pawhin tunlaia 'lām' kan tih ang ema chhiar hleih theih loh a ni nual a. Lāma chhiar theih langsar tak tak an neih chu. (i) Thingdim (khualam) (ii) Chai (iii) Cheraw kan a ni. Tin, lama chhiar loh rual loh, mahse an pasalhatna kawnga an intihropuina thil ni zaw maha ngaih theih (i) Hranglam (muallam) te, (ii) Sakeilu-lam leh (iii) Salu lam te an ching hle a. Chung chu a chhan sawi hlawm ila :

(i) **Thingdim (Khualam) :** Bung hmasa lamah khan thing an dim hun khuangchawi thu kan sawi tawh a. Khuang chawi turin an pu (nu pu) an va hriha sawhthing zai lep thil tlar kenga tumah be lova an banglai chung a an va thiah hnu chuan an tawng thiaw tawh a. An pute pawh chuan khuangchawi ni-a thingdim turin an ngen a ni tih an lo inhre mai a. Tichuan, laina sawm khawma pawndum sinin an pute khua lut turin an lam lut ta dup dup mai thin a. Thing an dim chuan hmeichhia an tel ve ngai lo. Kal chung a lam a tam ber a. Miin khualam an phû avanga an lam dawn chuan sial a tluk loh chuan an pawng lam ngawt ngai lo. He lam hi Mizo lam ropui ber a ni. Sechhun khuangchawi nikhua changa chawngnu chawngpa-in an an intih ropuina tura an pute laka an phû a ni a. Mahse khuangchawi apiangin an lam kher chuang lo.

Thingdim lam dan chi hrang hrang a awm a. chungte chu: (i) Lamitluang (ii) Arpui chawm thai (iii) Sailawinu kal (iv) Khawipui thla ngin (v) Vasir kal leh (vi) Vakawl len te-in pawndum vaia tlar khata inzulin an tliak nghut nghut mai thin a ni. Heng thingdim hunah hian tlangval lamte chuan dartawnsuk an tawn thin a. Tun tlai khawhnu deuba nula an tel ve hnuah hi chuan nulate chuan vakiria an khiu thung. He lam ang ema lam ze hrang nei tam Mizo lam chi dangah a awm ve lo.

(ii) **Chai :** Mizo chai hun ropui ber chu Chapchar kut hunah a ni a. Mi tinin he an kut ropui ber atan hian hranden zu ngan tam an lo inrin lawk a ngai a. An silhfen tha

leh an neih tui ber ei tumin an lo inbuatsah a. Chapchar kut ni lawm nana an vawk an talh tukah lungdawahh chhawng an hnawt a. An chhawng hnawh zawh ni aqang chuan lai mualah chah an tan ta thin a ni. An chah dan chu: Nula leh tlangval inkarhlakin an ding kual pup a tlangval chuan nula kawng-ah a kuah a, nulate erawh chuan an kuah ve ngai lo. An incheina tha berin an inchei theuh a chah hle sa-in an sawi ta dup dup mai thin a ni. Zawta a kut kualin a chang leh awm-hmunah an han sawi leh rih thin bawh a. An chhawh lai hunah pakhatin fenthlin zu a tula kual reng bawh a. Khuang-pu leh seki khawngtu in hla an hrui a. Chuti ang zana an chah tlaiyar zawh loh chuan a tuka nawn a thian tawh loh avang-in chah tlaiyar an tum hle thia a ni. Mizo hnam lam ropui leh an hrilak kumkhua a ni. Kutni vanghlath an chah thin a ni chah.

(iii) **Cheraw kan:** Hei hi lama chhiar theih meuh loh, chhiar loh chi ni chiah bawh si lo a ni. Hei pawh hi khuang-chawi tur an awmin a zu bih tur branden ngan tam neih a tul avangin nula tlangval sawm khawmin den zan an nei a. Chuni zan chuan sundeng zu an tih pawh an in a. Buh dengru nulate chu tuallai thla engah an buh denna sokin cheraw an kan thin a, tlangvalin an khawng thung. Hmanlai chuan pakhat chauhin a kan a, a kan thiam an tam leh bu hran a tam a ni mai. Bu khatah ni pakhat zelin an kan a. Suk hurna rek lai tak chu kanna lala an hman avangin khawn pali pawhin an ke an khawng na thei ngai lo. A chang chuan sundeng zu in zan kher lo pawhin an kan ve bawh. Mahso chutia kan thintute chu nula tlairaw cheraw kan zir duhte an ni ber. Hun dangah chuan nula-in cheraw kanna hun nei mumal thei lo-vin an tul buai em em reng a ni.

Kan sawi tak lam chi thuni ni lo. nawmsip thila a hun bik kum tina neih chi pawh ni lo. an ramchhuah leh rammut hlawhtlin danin a zira lam chhan bik riaw neta lam chi dang an la nei a. Chung lam chu a rik dan pawh 'lam' (dancing) kan lam rik dan panggai ang lo deuha lam riin, 'Sarlam kar' tiha 'lam' tih ri angin 'Hranglam' 'Sakeilulam' 'Saju lam' tiin an lam ri a. Chung chu:

(i) **Hranglam (muallam)** Ral that pisaltha ral lu nen a lo hawn chuan a khawtlangin an muallampui a. Chumi lam dan chu bung danga kan sawi tawh kha. Ral that milu nena an lo hawn apianga an buatsaih a ni.

(ii) **Sakeilu lam**: Sakei an tihlum reng reng chuan a tihluntu-in a ai nei ngat tur a ni a. Mohse a tihluntu-in a aih theih loh chuan lai talin a ai thin. Chumi an aih ni-a an 'am chu 'sakeilu lam' an ti a. Hla bik pawh a nei nghe nghe.

(iii) **Salu lam**: Sa dang an tihlum lu chu pawnan ineuh an ai ngai lo. A kaot lah thian tha e na zi kai chhuaka in-ka-wn hlimin an lawn thin a. Salu lam nan sulai pawh an kapin hlado an chham a. Chung hunah chuan salu lam hla chi hrang hrang sa-in a aitate chu an lam thin a ni. Sa serh kai chin lu lo chu an lam ngai lo. Vahluk crach bi chu ram lama thangchhuahna tura a tel ve avangin an ai ve a, an theih ang tawkin salu lam ang bawkin an lampui ve.

#### VIII. NAUPANG-HO:

(a) **Pawnto**: Hei bi zan thla enga tuda naupang intihlim a ni. Hma lai chuan khaw tinah zan thla engah naupang an pawnto thin a. Men lai chung zawngin an infiam a. Tun lai anga leh kha zir an la nih loh avangin naupang tan zan men lai chu an pawnto hlim lai hun tha ber a ni. Pawnto hla chi hrang hrang te an sa-in a châng leh veng leh veng an inchil a. Khaw thekhatah pheh chuan veng tian hrang intai naupangte chu tharum thawhin an inchil chiam chiam chawh mai.

Veng tian hrang naupangte chu mahni veng mualzawlah zan thla engah infiamna chi hran hranin an infiam a. Mipa naupang leh hmeichhe naupang pawh a huhova an infiam chang a awm bawh. Chutianga pawnto-a a huhova an infiam dan lar zual deuh deuh chu khaw tin tihdan leh chin pawh a inang vek lem lo na-in Mizoram puma an chin lar zual sawi ta ila:  
 (i) Inpangawzial (ii) Inlentul (iii) Lailut e (iv) Tirameikai (v) Inbihruksiak (vi) Zawnga leilawn (vii) Sakuhuilut (viii) Van-changril leh thil dang chin tam tak an la nei a. Tin, pawnto hla hrim hrim, taksa chet ngai lo, a saka sak chi sei tak tak sarualin mualah zan thla eng lawmin rei tak tak an pawnto thin a ni.

(aw) Thawnthu. A chane chuan khaw len lai zan thla eng a n pu te lai kai thawnthu hre deuh thawnthu an sawitir a, paupangin an aathla then a. An pa n o haw an paten aaw maw pui nabin thar nhu an hrh haw then a. Chung an thawnthu sawe chutun thlanga kanta hriet chutia an nuseu pa te hrh thap an lo m'lon aawate chuan a. Mahse lunau thawnthu sawi den mah a dang e' th hunkhua a lo ni angin pu leh na hner aranga. Apok chhuah tan rau pawh an hriet dau a dang thia a. Tin, thawnthu an a th huan krim pa h a mang vek leh tek lo. Mizo thia a u lar zed, ram chh chhuaka ni tin sawi lar tek d'uh chh.

(i) Chamrawto (ii) Fawthethi (iii) Londevate unau  
(iv) Chuhbata leh Nthia (v) Lengkawia (vi) Pafa huat ho  
(vii) Uaua frogthia to zawng (viii) Moundang (ix) Rimn-  
hawthi (x) Lannawka khun chaw (xi) Chungleng leh huat-  
leng indo (xii) Sichangnethi (xiii) Chera leh Thau (xiv) Zialung-  
khawchhan-irangkhupa (xv) Nua lei (xvi) Huatlu-Ngumawna  
(xvii) Lawnglat (xviii) Thumta (xix) Laluanzi leh Keichala (xx)  
Thailunet (xxi) Khena leh Rama (xxii) Rairahca thawothu  
leh (xxiii) Telungpasaica leh (xxiv) Mualzavata te na ni a  
Heng thawothu lakah hian pula leh thawyal inhmangaih thawn  
thu tun thlenga sawi hlawb a la avin a Chungte chu : (i)  
Chawngmawli leh Hirangchhuapa (ii) Tuatvungi leh Zawlpala  
(iii) Chawnvungi leh Sawngkhara (iv) Lasiri leh Lasara (v)  
Chlawetui-Nemlaia leh Tuannui (vi) Tumchhongi leh Raddawna  
te hi a lar zualte chu a ni.

Tin, 'huai' an n̄ h̄au ta reng reng an n̄ a. Chung huai-  
te chu tlangah an changin tlang leh an n̄n thu sawi a tam a.  
Mah̄e chung tlang talte chu n̄pa n̄in h̄m̄gich̄nta an tam zawk  
a. 'Chum̄i tlang luh̄u' tih a n̄i tam ber a. Chung huai-  
cho chu tlang leh an chung h̄le n̄in thawnthu-ah an sawi hawk. Rēe tlang  
lah̄u Khawlah̄ai, Chawngin ta a lala a n̄in thu te, Luch  
tlang huai leh. Tan tlang huai an inn̄tha Saza tlang n̄in  
man̄jang munḡk a telve thu te. Tan huai lasi-in Chawngin  
leh̄i an h̄ringlak thu leh pa-l̄i an zawl thu te, Mawmrang  
tlang huai Lengthum̄pa chanchin leh a h̄ausa-zia leh an h̄iak  
thu thu te chu an thawnthu sawi ta ber pik̄at a tlang hawk a n̄.

(b) *'Mipa naupang infiamna'* Mipa naupang kurn sawm chin chung lam chuan a hmaasawi tawh angin zawlbuk thinnawi an sawm thin a. Chin bakah sak'i ngba' a awm lai chuan sial an thlah a, chu avanga 'se hnuagzui rual' tih pawh a ni. Pa ve hnuagan zui bawh thin a. Chung chhunge-kaw tana pawinawh an thawh bak chu infiam a ni mai. Chuan-lawnah an hun lai p'awhngin an chin ang ang chu an infiamna ber pakhat a ni. Inselembaiah an chin em em na-chhun pawh chung hun lai chuan 'thungchawi tur se taltur zinga sepui chu 'tlangphal sial' tih a ni a. 'tlangvalho-in an chhij chiam mai thin a. Thi tawp k'awo pawha chain a thlah avanga a lming pawh pu a nun, chung 'tlangvalho se ch' ch' chu ziria mipa naupang an inselembaiah a. Seki lemah thingkak tawi tek tawh lo-in hruiin an hling ve a, an zinga pakhat chu se lema changin ramhnua leh kawtchhuah lawngpu lun laiah te an inchaiah chiam thin.

A chang chuan pakhat sak'i lema changin a thant'a an hualin an veh vel a, an hlim em em thin a ni. Sak'i lema changin a bu a chhuahsan hlanin a veltu a phiante khan a bu chu an lo luahsak a:

*'Sak'i bu ka luah ka luah'*

*A bu zawla zan sawmthum ka rlah ka rlah'*

an ti a. Chutah le, sak'i lema chang kha lo tlan hawngin seh tum derin an inhrosa vel a, anni an tlanchhia. Chuti reng reng chuan an intihlim thin a ni. Chung baka mipa naupang infiamna langsar zual deuh deuh chu: (i) Kathbu-a intawh (ii) Inkawhnawh (iii) Inkawisabah (iv) Inchai (v) Inbuan (vi) In-vawkpuiawh (vii) Inselemsik (viii) Insehkath (ix) Rulpeilu-din (x) Zawngte tui dawh (xi) Arpa kal (xii) Sakhi bawp bai (xiii) Mei indah hlat siak (zanah te a ni hlawm a. Heng bakah pawh hian mipa naupang inelna chi leh an intihlimna kawng hrang hrang tam tak a awm. Sephung laia insikur te, perhpawng chhun leh a fal siam leh fanghmaa aih te leh bai lema chhuan te an ching'in, chuti ang chuan an naupan lai hun an hmanng khat ve tlat thin.

Tlema an leikan deuh hnu-ah sairawkherha sava veh leh thangthleng kamin an hman hlei a. Rahtlan leh tuitlan te, sahdal leh taangchop (caepthang) te kamin a hun lai chuan



huan chek deuh an awm leh an huan rawn a, an haw haw dur dur a. Thlan lah zawhah te, mizawn inchuh chang te leh incho thil eng emaw hlekah an inhuah nanzah zen a. 'Chuni khaw huan e ak' tiin inhuah thiam leh chek chu an hming pawh a thang viaw thun a ni. Tin insuk nawr te, insuk herh te, insuk khawh te, insalaw pawh leh inchei te, inerh kaih leh invawk-pur nawr thleng, mipa na nian, chang lo dangval pawhin an ching a. Inelna chi hrang leuh an ngah khawp mai. Mahse infiamna ni hauh lo-tan inel ruk naana chu haisin leh tiawin ngah thilah a ni. Chu ba' h huan ngah tamah an inel ruipen bawh. Nula ngah thei dangval inel chu an hun lai chuan ropu na chi danglam tak pikhat a ni mian a ni. Amaherawhchu, chung na la ngah leh tiawingah te chi infiamna lam thi' a ni lo. Tin tak zeta an inel rukna kan sawi tel mui a ni zak.

**V HLA LEH RIMAWI HMANPUA:** Hnukhaw sang atang tawhin Mizote chu zai ngaina hnam leh mahni tawka hla pawh ngah tak an ni a. A huna sak tur bik hla pawhin nei hrang ve vek a. Amaherawhchu, an hla a danglamna chu: Tunlai hia angin a sei ve lo a, tin, thluk tem sa ringin a thiamin hla dang an phuah belh teuh thei a. Chung hla thluk thuhmun chu 'zai' tiin a phuahtu hming emaw, an phuahua khua leh an phuah chhan emaw chawin 'Zopui zai' tih te, 'Mutlen zai' ti te-in zai hrang hrang an nei a. Tin, an hla sak hun leh a chhan pawhin a zai hming an kentir bawh. 'Chawngchen zai' Salu lam zai' te an ti. Chung an hla tam ber atang chuan indo hnam an nih leh an leidote laka an chung-nunzia lanira an inphuah thawvenna hla te, salu lamna hla a nih leh an sa kah an riamna hla te a tam em em a ni.

Chung an zai neih zozai chu sawi sen a ni lo ang a. Tun tlai khawhau, vailen hnu ngei pawh hian zai chi tam tak a piang a. 'Hrangchhawni rechheih zai' tih te, 'Darpawngi zai' te leh 'Awithangpa zai' tih te phei chu a la hnai khawp mai. Chung zai zingalar tak, 'Puma zai' hrin ni lamel tunia thleng a chhawm ch'oh tak, hla kalh kim tak, a thiam deuh tan phei chuan ka-a awm sa phuh chhuah ang mai sawi zung zung theih si, lei hnawra risk tlai nia maw khawp a hla thu bicha intuah rem thlapi thluk hrang hrang sak theih lo chhuak to chu, tuna phenkhatin 'Caneih zai' an tih mai, phenkhatin



'Tarthum zai' an tih tāk hawk hī a ni. A hla tuah rem kalh kim thu iulawm mawi takin thu thliah (metre) pakua leh sawm-pakhat leh pakua-in a thar thum chu a inrem a. Sak kher atana phuah pawh a ni vek kher lo. Mahse hla rath si a, chwiphehchhā an fak duhzawng chingchhuang tika fiksa hla taar rang leh an den duh leh deoh hī a na tak i thu aia naa an den thuna hla a ni. Ie rang hla hī khawvei eng hnam mah hian an nei ve igutnā pawh chu.

Chhū hla' chu a thluk 'zai' hrang hrang sak thliah pawh a ni a, lam a chhūn a puak thlak mā a, a repat em em a ni. Sawi tawh ngih he 'Chhenzai' hī a chhah hma pawh a. Mizo lu khaw tnah hla leh zai chhūn ang hrang an lo nei tam em em a. Chhng Mizo hlate chhōt gawng hman bik hla enauba nma chhōt tawng maw tak i a awmza sawi fiah mā hlah theih si loh. Mahse a hrang hma a awmza man theih taw si mawi ekkee a tam na. Mizote chu a hūhō a zai chhūn a. Chwngchen nikhu chng leh kutu yangthah-ah te, solu lam tūn leh mutthi raba-ah te hman zai sa an zai an zai shi a ni. Tawh anga malzai leh khawlu danga thangval rawl tawp tawp khaw poi tuah tawh zai an chng lo hle.

Hla an nei tha in an ngah hle an a, an zai rem taw zai lana thrik chi an nei tam vak lo thang. Tawh 'khuang' kin tih ang pawh hī thu khawlu deha an lo. Kawtham thanga an lak ni ngai tur a ni. Chhvangin a hmingah pawh 'kawi' khuang' an thā. Zu rem atant an kōtong lo hman ve thu chu 'totun-khuang' an thā mī, mī hī tuak an sawh ni a, chu chu an zai rem hmanraw pawmawh tal a ni. Chh bakah sek ring tha an khawng ri tel hawk taw. Rikaw hmanraw chh hrang hrang an nei tuah' na a, chng zawng zawng chu zai rem nan ni lo. A hau-a an tūn rik thū a ni deoh vek a ni. Chng an rimaw hmanraw lo nei ve chhng chu: (i) Raw-chhem (ii) Benghuang (iii) Tuum dā (iv) Darkhuang (v) Dar-hū (vi) Darmang (vii) Tingtang (viii) Phōnglawng (ix) Tath-khuang (x) Tumpū (xi) Hū hī tūm (xii) Bōhchangkuang (xiii) Mau-tawtawrawt (xiv) Pāwtpāwt leh nichina kan sawi tak (xv) Tuum-khuang leh (xvi) Kawi-khuang te chu a ni.

Heng hmanraw hrang hrang zingah hian zai rem nana an hman chu nichina kan sawi tak pahth bakah talhkuang chu

khuang ang tho-a an khawn rik ve chu a ni Darbu hian a hranin hla a nei a, dar ri inchhawn 'do; re; me; ri chauh nei hla reng reng chu a tum theih a. Chung dar hla chu darbu-a an tum chuan darkhuang leh kaw-l-khuangin a tawiawm a, khât dulh hian darkhuang chu an lo tum ve a, a karah kaw-l-khuangin a lo chhawn baw k a. Chung dar hla thenkhat chu:

*Ltandote unau unau, dor zenge in tum in tum?  
Dar zengmah kan tum lo ve, Ltando bur chhe te  
Kan tum kan tum,'*

tih te,

*"Ngunte thi ka thi chang thei,  
Ltando dar ka dar chong thei,  
Kan vanneih chuan vanneth chuan,  
Hmuh theih zawng ka ram ka ram,'*

tih te a ni a. Mahse thenkhat chuan 'Van kan neih chuan kan neih chuan' ti pawh an awm. Tin, 'darian hlapui' an tih thingdim kal rem zet mai an tum thin pakhat sawi leh ila:

*'Deng dawh, indawh dengin dengin deng,  
indawh deng,  
Deng dawh, dengin kut, kutin kut, kutin dengin  
dengin deng, indawh deng.  
Deng dawh, dengin kut e indawh dengin dengin  
deng, indawh deng,'*

tih te hi chuan khuallam kal a remin a ri nawi em em a. Tin, Mizoram dung leh vang deng chhuak dar hla pakhat lar tak:

*'Kal rawh, kal rawh sai kal rawh (e)  
Tlawngdung zawh rawh,  
Haulung chil rawh,  
Pawi chil rawh.'*

tih a ni. Darbu-a a hla an rem hun a inang lem lo. Muallam hunah chuan darbu tho tumin mihrang lam rem turin:

*'Chhimbu leh peng peng intu (intu),  
A lu lam kawng 'lu lam kawng'*

tih te hi an tum thung a. Chung darbu an tum chuan darkhuang leh kaw-l-khuang chu a serh zinga a mei an sawi ang-

in a tel ngei ngei thin. Tin, 'tulum-dar' chu raw châng khat, leh lam leh lana a châng zuahia a mau na kha sin deubin thlur thumin an ker chhuak a. chemte-in an zut mam a, a ri inchhawn turin an kam sang hlei a, darbu ri inchhawn angin a ri ta a. Chu chuan dar hla zawng zawng khi a tum ve theih vek a ni.

Rawchhem te, bengbung te, darmang leh mau-tawinwrawt leh pawtpawt te hi mahni-a tum leh ham a ni nai a. Hla bik pawh a nei ve hlawn a. Tawinwrawt hi chu sa a hnaih laia a hlauha an ham thin a ni. Pawtpawt chu an ham zen zen lo. 'sakei a ko' an tih vial a ni. Sakhi no hran a an avangin sakhi koh nan sa changin an ham chauh a ni. Phenglavag leh hnah tum rik hi hla sak theihna hmanraw thing tak a ni a. Hlangvalin an lunglen changa an tum a ni. Tum-phut erawh chu ral aih pikhua changa pasaltha uwitu serh sang taka an hman a ni thung. Mizo tingyang chu bur hnai sapphingin an tum a, a ngul siamin a hruliah thengtung an thlung a, a nawh tikna phelsêp hah buhin an pawt ri a, 'violin' chi khat a ni ve. Hla a saktir theih ve vial a, khap dan a gira ri danglam a ni. Buhchangkuang hamrik chu naupang ham thin a ni. Buh kuang kawrawng chang bula nem sawp hman thumin an ham a, a khapha tur an rek ve thloh a, hla hran pawh a nei ve. Chu a hla chu :

*'Zia zia chhtr bakah,  
Phunchawng zia zia chhtr bakah;  
A vakawl a hawng leng a,  
Phunchawng lera ka chuan a,  
Phunchawng nghawr dim nghawr dim a.'*

tih hla te chu buhchangkuang hla lar pawl tak a ni. Mizo rimawi mak bikna riau chu: Tunlaia an 'Musical Instrument' an tihte hi chu eng hla pawh sa se a rem nan an hman thei vek a. Mizo rimawi hmanruate erawh chuan hla bik te a nejin hman hun bik leh a hmanthu bik thlengin a nei chu a ni. Bengbung te pawh hneichhe rimawi hmanraw bik a ni a, tingyang phei chu 'a tum thiam bik chuan fanau an sam lo' an tih avangin lenglai ngat phei chuan an zir duh meuh lo. Thiam an duh pawhin chhangchhepa tak tak an nih hnu-ah an zir duh chauh a ni.

**Vi TIANG :** Mizote chu ei leh in kawnga hnam zalen tok, eng sa pawh ei zel mai thin chauh pawh ni lovin, sa serh lai china an ngaih kan thei nnei chu hming ronui 'ram lama thangchhuah' an tih, an thih hnu pawna pialala fairhawia chawm hlawhna ni huala an ngaih avangin, sa va tihlum kawngah rual an ei em em a. A tihlum thei chu 'mi kut hmui' leh an jawngkam takin' 'sa bel' an ti tihlawt a. Chuvinein, naupan lai atangin inel nan tak an lo hman dawklak tawh avangin, an hma-ah eng sa pawh chhuak sa, ei thei loh chenna tihlum an tum hrim hrim a. Eng sa pawh a rim a chhiar loha a tui loh viau si loh chuan an ei zel a. Zawhte leh rul lam chi sa erawh hi chu a kumkhaw thiah an ei ngai thung lo.

Silai leh fei hmanga sa an tihlum bakah a tihlumna chi dang, sa-thang chi hrang hrang, sa lian thang leh a te thang te, sava thingler thang leh leia kam chi chenna an nei a. Sa an awlina leh an tihlumna chi, thang pawh chhiar meuh chu loh thlengin an nei a. A thang lian chi atangin sawi ta ta.

(a) **Sai thang :** Sai thung chu chi hnih an nei a. Chi khat chu, Saitlun g-ah hum hiatin a rah canna a tlak tan theihna ngei tur thukin lei an cho khuar dum mai a. A chung chu sai rah chim zawh ngei turin an khuh leh a. Saiin a hriat hrian loh nan hnathel leh eng engin emaw an chhiin a. Saiin a rah chim vaih chuan an hum hiahah chuan a tla thawih mai a, a chluak leh thei tawh si lo a, an tihlum ta phin a ni. Chu chu 'saihum' an ti. Chu lo chu: Sai kal duhna zel em saitluangah a kal huna a rah chima a tlong theihna ngei tur laiah a rah chim tur an siam a. A rah chima a tlong thlakna turah a lo chhun ngei turin fung an bua phin. Chu chu 'sai tlongrel' an ti.

(aw) **Sakei thang :** (i) **Fal :** Sakei kal duhna laiah sakei delh lhum zo ngei turin thing lian tak tak leikapui ang maia phan duar hi leh lam lei siin an pawl kang vu mai a. A luh loha a lak phak lohna ngei turah sa an tarh a. Sa a va lak tur chu an thlung bet a. Chu sa chu lak tuma a pawh vaih chuan a pawt per a, a delh bet ta tlat phin a. Sakei meuh pawh a tal chhuah zawh lohna ngei turin an tirit phin a ni.

(ii) **Chehrep :** Sakei khanah thing hrawl tak tak inchep tlat thei tur siamin a chhungah vawktê te an tarh a. Sakei

chuan chu thng lianput pui thi an khen lawr fer inkau atang chuan lak a tum a. A pawt per a, thngtum chuan a chilh ta thin a ni.

(iii) **Khairual** : Sakei kal duha kawng kam thlang linnh lek pui ang tak zan duan mai chorakat mu châkawm hmelak si, mahse pawh pera chhâ tur thei turin an siam a. Sakei duh zawng an chah a. Sakei chuan an thil tawktarh chhâ er canth lak a tum a. A pawt ber a, a chhampai ta thut mai a, a hnuah fung bun chuan a dâwt ta thin a ni.

(iv) **Kar** : Hei hi slaiawn hnuah an siam a ni. Sakein ran a schin a ran ruang hlawn le, a kan an rawh, huan a. Sakei lo kalna lai ngai ta chhâ a pawt ber turin an siam a, chu chuan slai a pawt per a. Sakei chu a kap ta a ni.

(v) **Sakei tlak** : Sakei tlak chu. Thng kak ber sang duan phua, chhant tiah chhâ a sakei duh zawng chi an tana, sakei lawn nan hlawn thng pahah awn duh de dawm an dawh a. A linnah fung an bun a. Sakei lawn chuan an tawktarh chu a pawt a. A pawh ber veleh thng hlawn kha a chim ta thut a. A hnuah an fung bun chuan a dulah a lo chhuan ta thin a ni.

(b) **SAVAM THANG** : Savawm thang hnuah a nei numal lo. Sakei tlak kha a tiah chuan savawm tlak a ni zawk a. Sakei tlak ang chhah siam a ni. Mahse a tawktarh chuan an uih enaw, sa khur lo pawh savawm er duh zawng mai te pawh an tarh thin.

(c) **SA THANG** : He thangan hian staghal te, sauk leh saza te a awk theih vek awangin 'sa thang' thi mai a ni. An awk duh kha sa hian chi a tum leh a nui an tkhauh deuhin a hnuah pawh an to mawn leh zual mai a. Mahse a kam dan hrim hrim chu thuhmun vek a ni. Sa kal duha lai tur linnh huan an hiat a, ngul khauk tak hnuagin a khur elhngah a zangst len a valhâ engkim chhâh ve in a lah per pawh a kea hling turin an kam a. Hei ang chhah bawk huan sakhi thang pawh ngul nem zawkin an kam thin. Sanghar thang pawh hei ang bawk huan an kam a. Mahse sanghar thang chu a dang a. A hnuah a sch chah theih awangin a tiengah phul-law chang nei lo châng khat a hnuah an rawh a, an thup leh

tlat a. A awb pawhin a tlêng chuan a dal avangin a hrui a seh chat thei lo a ni. A kam dan erawb chu thuhmun vek a ni.

Heng sa te hi a nghawnga awk turin a thang chi hran an kam ve mek bawk. A kaina tur kawngah a lu a rawlha a tal awb theih turin hrui rinavm tak valh hi a ring long teh meuh tura zau leh a san dan nona imawi tawkin lanesar lo takin an chhawng vah thin a ni. Heng ho thang leh a hmaa kan sawi takte kha 'thangpui' an tih thinte chu a ni.

(d) **Zawng thang:** Zawng thang chu chi hnih a ni a. Chi khat chu a tlengrel a ni. Thung sang deuh hlek ngil lak an phun a. Chora thawl taka rawlth theih mau chang nei lo a chhunga an rawlth chu an thing phun ler sang han rual phak loh deuhin thing phun ler hmawrah chuan hruiin an tilang a. An thing phun lera chuan zawng duhzawng chi an tarh a. Chu an tawktarh chu lak tuma a han lawna maufhei choan a bul lama a tleng chhukpuih theih turin an siam a. An thing phun bulah chuan zawng tawh thia, a tlengrelin chak taka a tlengpui lo dawt turin fung an bun a.

Zawng thang dang an siam leh dan chu: Zawng chhuah theih miah loh turin sakuhuilut an siam a. Leh lam chu an tiphui tlat a, leh lam erawbchu zawng luh theihna taw tura zau, a chhunga zawng lutin an tawktarh a lak huna a pawh pera iakhar thei turin an siam a. Chu sakuhuilut chhunga an tawktarh chu lak tuma a lut a, an tawktarh chu lak tuma a pawh zawngin a per a, a chhuah lehna tur kawngkhar chu a pawt khar ta si a, a tang ta thin a. Chu zawng thang chu 'zawng-kharkhep' an ti.

(e) **Sakuh thang:** Sakuh thang chu chi hnih bawkin an siam thin. Chi khat chu sahda anga siam sahda nia lian si sakuh diwl agei tur hi ngal khauih tawk nelin sahda kamin sakuh kawngahan kam a. Sakuh kal chuan a valhba chhungah a ring rawlhin a pal per a, a nghawngah a awk ta thin a ni. A dang leh chu: Sakuh kawngah bawk a kar an siam thung. Sakuhin a pal per a, a chhun tura siam maufei zum takin a chhun thin a ni. Chu chu 'sakuh kar' an ti.

(f) **Chinghne thang:** Chinghne chu sa chimawm tak, ranvuh suattu a nih avangin a sa an ei duh vang ni lovin, a

huettthlak awang zawkin tihhlum dan an nei ve a. Chinghne chen duhna lai tur kawng thlang ko behehianin kawng thlang zawl awm lohna hmunah chuan an lai zawl chawp a. Ban rinawm sang tawka pali phuin chhung lamah thingtuai ngil tha chinghne zuan khum ruel loha sang an tung phui vek a. Kawng atanga a zawh thlaka a lak theih mai tur awmah an hung chhung lai takah thing phuin tawktarh an siam a. Churui zuk lakna tura a zawh tur leilawn buk awlsam tak hi an dawh a. An tawktarh chu lak tumin an leilawn buk awl tak chu a zawh a. Leilawn chu a zawh buk a, chinghnia chu an pal hung chhungah chuan a buk lut a, a tang ta thin a ni.

Chu lo chu: Tun hnu deuhah chuan thir-thang lian khauh tha tak a lo chhuak a. Chu thir-thang chu chinghne sa sehma hmunah kam saa dahin a chongah sa an duh a. Thir-thang chu an thlung flat a. Chinghnia in an sa tarh chu lak tumin a rap per a. thir-thang chuan a ke-ah a chep ta flat a, a tlan-pui thei si lo. Chung thang chu tun hau hi chuan an ching khawp mai. Chuti ang bawka siam thir-thang te chi chu sazu awh nan in chhungah an kam bawh thin.

(g) Sava thang: Sava awhna tur thang chi hrang hrang an neih zinga sava lian lam chi awhna bik tur chu: (i) Beal (ii) Sahdal (iii) Kawlper (perpul leh pette) (iv) Mangkhawng a ni ber a. Heng zinga mangkhawng leh kawlper hi chu sava-chang lo sazu lam chi thang pawh a ni tho. A chunga thang chite khi chu leia kam a ni vek a. Thangthleng erawh chu thing lera chong chi sava rah tlantu awh nan thing lera an kam a. Tui tlan thin sava awh nan pawh an hmang bawh. Thangthleng th lohah hi chuan ramar te, vahrit leh varung leh varibaw te a awk ber a. Mangkhawng erawh chu a delha delh hlum chi thang, leia sa va tla tan a ni.

(ng) Sazu lam thang: A hmaa sawi tawh angin mangkhawng leh kawlper pawh an hmang tho a. Chung bakah chuan thangchep leh vaithang an hmang a. Thangchep leh kawlper leh mangkhawngah chuan thelei leh chepa te, sazu leh zuhrei leh tampul chenin a delhin a awk thin a. Thangchep chu lei hrutah leh lei khanah an kam a, sazu leh chepa leh thelei thang a ni ber. Vaithang erawh chu buhseng lala thlawhlala sazu (zupawl) awh nana an kam a ni. Heng bakah

Inawhtawt an ching hawk a. Thlam chhungah emaw kamin ramhnuaia kam chi a ni lo.

(h) **Alawt**: Chakai thang bik a ni. Hoanga tah pum twng chen vel zeta sei zuh let rawt mulpui tih vela han, a ha siamin chakai lut thei si, a chhuah leh theih si lohna tura siamin a chhungah chakai leh twng thei an chah a. Fer tui tam lain luah an chiah pil a, chakai lut chu a tâng ta thin a ni.

(i) **Sangha thang**: Mizo sangha manna thangpui ber chu 'ngawi' a ni a, ngawi tē chi thal lata an dawh ve tho 'hawng' an tin pawh an dawh a. Ngawipui chu favang tai tam lain lui khang zawngin pal angin an ping a, sangha leh thlaka a tan hienna tur ngawiruk te, ngawi varpui leh a tal-thlak te an siam a. Chhungah chuan sangha chu an lut-in an tâng ta thin a ni. Bawng pawh chuti ang deuh chuan thal tui tlem lain mi pakhat lek pawhin a dawh theih. Ngawipui erawh chu a hautak em avangin mi tam tak thawk chhuakin an dawh a, ni khat thila zawh rual a nih loh avangin zan hnih zan thum riakin an dawh a. An dawh zawh mi pahni zela inchwawkin an en a, a entute chanvo tur bituk sa an siam a, chu chu 'belrem' an ti. A tlak tama a thlen khawma an in-sem lehna tur tu in emaw an ruat chu 'ngawipu' an ti.

Chu bakah sangha thang hrim hrim a awm ve a. Pareng (pate) lai kiat rawng zim deuha tahn alawt anga awt neilin a chhungah bulvui te sangha ei duhzawng chi an chah a. Khaw thal lain luah an chiah pil a, sangha lut chu a tan tak thin avangin an man dan chi khat a ni ve. Tin, sangha manna ve tho, mahse thang ni si lo an chin em em chu ru-a sangha vuak a ni. Dan daranin thal tui tlem lain sangha an vaw ber a. Tui a tlem lai leh a lum lai a nin avangin sangha an rui hma bik a, hlawhtlin a nuam deuh bik. A vuak nan zo-ruchek te, rulei te, khang chi hrang hrang leh kangtek leh ruthei te hman lar a ni ber. Thenkhat chuan saithei pil leh ankasa pawh an hman.

Singha vaw urte chuan ru pawl khat theuh an thawh chhuahpui a. An vuak duh lai ber lui hnar lamah ru sum thlak in ru chu an deng chip a, a thli chu tuin a hruai ta a. Sangha



a rui ta thin a ni. Sangha rui chu man a nuamin an hneh deuh phei chuan tam tak a thi a. Sangha tamna luiah phei chuan a vawtute man sen loh a thi a, a tuk thleng pawha la chhar tur 'nghadah' an tih a awm thei. Sangha vuak chu a nuam hle a ni ang. Pu Rokunga pawhin:

*'Tin, rusum kan thlok e lengha sumtualah,  
Chhei! nghaleng a tuihal a leng zuai zuai;  
Lengha tuaite maurawthei belin kan chhum,'*

tiin, sangha vak hla pawh a lo phuah kha. Aw le, thang chi hrang sawi kim sen a nih loh avangin heng chauh hi sawi mai ila. Khaw tam takah chuan 'vaphu fal' leh 'pit fal' te pawh an siam a. Chung sava a ta n hun pawttlak hlimah a delh hlum thei tur tahrang siamin an veng a, a hnuaia sava a luh tam veleh an zai chat thut a, a delh ta thin a ni. Tin, sih thenkhat vahuiin a tlan duh riau avanga 'hui sih' tih hming pu khawp a awm bawk a. Chung sih chu an hunga a tlantuh vahui an rut jawk jawk thei. Buhseng lajin vaki liam duha kawna 'kilen' zurin mau lera kap parhin vaki hmuh mai theih loh len dum an lo kap parh a. Vaki rual kawna liam turin an su a, a vengtu chuan a len zar chu a chelh ran a. A sut veleh a kai kawpin leiah a tluk a, vaki an man teuh teuh bawk thin a ni. Chuti ang chuan thang chi hrang hrang an kam a. Mizo kumkhaw lo chin dan a nih avangin hnani dang angin sa-va lakah tun thlengin ngil pawh an nei lo deuh a an phah

VII. SAHUAL/CHAN: Pi leh pute chuan a huhosa sa hual leh zim an ching hle a. Eng sa pawh hual (zim) chi loh pawh an nei lo. Zawng chu sawi loh sazu thlengin an zim a. A sa a thu-in an hual dawnin an thawk tamin an thawk tlem mai a. Sakei huai an zim ni te phei chuan an hriam neih ang ang lek chhuakin pasaltha leh chinchang hria nen an thawk chhuak a. Chung ni-ah te phei chuan nunau tumah ram kal pawh awm lovin an in awm vek a. Sahuai zimtute pawhin fimkhur takin, a hliam a nih phei chuan fimkhur leh zualin sa chet dan hria-in an zim a. Savawm huai te, nghal-chang hliam te pawh a nawlpuia zim chi a ni vak lo. Sakei huai te ang bawkin an hriam neih that ber hawl chhuakin pasaltha leh uisathiam nen thawkin a tawmna hmun atanga luh chhuakin pasaltha-in an lo chang a. An chan lohna lama

a chhuah loh nan thenkhatin awrawl nen an zim th'a a ni.

Sa chan chu pi leh pu atang n an lo ching tawh a. Sih al tlan sazuk te. bal leh kawlbahra tiantu nghalrual te, sakhi theirah tlan te an chang a. Sazuk sih al tlan leh sakhi theirah tlan chu khaw en lajin an chang a. Nghalrual thil tlan erawh chu zatah pawh an chang thin. Henga an channa hmanrua ber chu silai a ni. Tin, vahrit riak tur leh lo hal hlau-a tlanohia sazuk leh sakhi te an chang thin bawh. Sakhi phei chu sa tam ber a nih avangin a meivap tlan te, a kehme tlan leh thil hrang hrang a tlan duhzawng apiang a tlan lai an chang a, an kap tam ber pawh a ni. Tin, kawlbawh leh vahai leh sava dang thil rah tlan pawh an chang a, a nawm an hrilfak fo mai. Chung thil hrang hrang chan chu pi leh pu atanga an lo chin a ni. Chung chu sawi loh, sakhiin sa a seh pawhin a sa seh rawn ei leh tur thengin thingler atangin zanan an lo chung thin a ni. Mahse hetia sa chan reng reng hi mi huaisen deuh lo tan chuan hlauh tur apui a tam hle-in an sawi.

(a) **Nghalrual hung**: Nghalrual tam tham tawmna lai an hriat fuh chuan, an channa bakah mau in emaw an hung a. Chan lohna lamah uisathiam nen luh chhuaktu awmin an lo channa lam ngia um chhuah tumin an luh chhuak thin a ni. Sazuk pawh heia ang bawh hian an zim a. Mahse sazuk chu hung chi a nih ve loh avangin an hung ve ngai lo. Sazuk an zim a nawlpui chuan aa thawk chhuak ve ngai lo.

(aw) **Zawng zim**: Zawng rual pawh an hual ve tho a. Hmun rem lo lama a tlan chhuah loh nan uisathiam nen thawk-in mid.ngin an lo chang a. Mau hleng hmuna zawng zim phei chu a hmlak hle an ti. An mantam tum phei chuan sawm tam tak an man thei a ni.

Aw le, sawi kim sen a nih loh avangin pi puten sa an tihlum dan kan sawi theih chin chu ni se. Anaherawhchu, chuti khawp chuan Mizo pi leh pute sa-vaah an kut hlein thiam hrang hrang hmangin lo tihlum thin mah se, leh lamah chuan an putu-in an ngilnei ti loh rual loh in nungcha lakah an khawsa leh thung a. Vapual no chawm lai reng reng tih-  
hjun an phal kumkhua ngai lo a. Vapual hian thing kawrawng-

ah a nu khunpin chhuak thei mith lovin a char nhui a. A note a thlawh chhuah theih hma chuan a pa-in a chawm ngar near a. Vapual pa no chawm lai tihhlum vaih chuan a pui chu a note-te nen riltama an thih mai dawn avangin, pipu chenah vapual no chawm tihhlum a thiang ngai lo.

Tin, sahuai an sawisa ngai hauh lo bewk. Sahuai sawisa chu an thih hunah thi tha thei lovin thileh dum karah rei tak brehawn tuarin an awm duha an ngaih vang a ni. Conti anga thi tur khawsa chu sahuai a sawisik vang na an tin a- vangin a thih hma nan thingangan an dela a a thi thui mai e, an ti. Sahuai phei chu a sa pawh an ei ngai lo. Tin, hauhuk hi nupa kawpchwia indahhlel leh inggai em em a, ran chin neia ngawpua khawsa him a ni a. Mi chhiat a ching- in hauhukin a chhiat tawh chi chavangin emaw a thi thui an ngaih avangin Mizo pi leh pu sa serh pekhat a ni a. Mahse an tihlum duh lo hulhual phei chu a ni chuang lo. An tihlum a nih rau rau chuan a nupa law law a tihhlum an duh zawk. Chuti lo chu a dam zawk kha a khawhar lutuk hmuh breh- awn khawpin a awm a. Chu lo-ah a dam zawk lungngai khan mi a chhiat an hauh vang a ni sawm hawk.

Sa kah leh sa awb leh ranisa lama kuthmui ni nih chu mi tin chak theuh a ni na a. Mizo danah nupui te ruah loh lai chuan engmah an tiduh thung lo a, sa kawchhung hai takogai pawh an inserh maub thung. A chhan chu: Upa-in 'kutchuk' an tia. Nupui te ruah loh laia chuti ang thi khawih chuan, fate pian a fel lo duha an hriat vang a ni. Ngaihbel turin tu chungah emaw a thileng mek bawksi nen. Mi pakhat sawi ila, Chumi pawh chuan a nupui naupai laia sakhi tui tawh hmui a hlep a. A fa a lo pian chuan a pa sakhi hmui hleh ang chiahin a fa hmui chu a hek a. Chung avang chuan kutchuk neimi chu an fa te chungah a lang chin ni a an laiat avangin an inserh viau a ni.

**VIII. RAMCHHUAH:** Mizote chr mikawh sakawh taka huai tum ta reng renga inel a, mi rualpawl phaka inawrh kang tur chuan, ralhratmi an nih loh vek chuan pasalha sa kap thei nih chuan hmanlai khawtlang nunah hmun pawimawh tak luahtu a ni. Chuvangin, sa pelin zan li zan nga riakin an ram- chhuak fo a. Sa laka mi vannei phei chuan thang an chhuah

theih avangin, buh bal mir vak lo tan pawh sa lama an kut a hmui chuan thang an chhuah theihna kawng khat a nih avangin ramchhuah an ching khawp mai. Silai an neih hma chuan fei leh phaw hmangin sa an pel ber a. Mahse silai an neih chinah erawh chuan a nei chuan silai an hmang a, fei la hmang pawh an awm tho a. Pasal̄ha rual khat leh chemtum hum an hnung-zuitute nen rampalaileng-ah zan tum riak turin an thawk chhuak thin a ni.

Ramchhuak turte chu kawtchhuahah an innghak khawm chawh a. An kim hnu-a kal an siam leh dawnin silai zen ngah deuhin in lam hawin a mu tel lovin 'hringhawl' nan i-lai a'n kap dur a, tichuan, hnu lam hawi leh lovin an liam nghal ta vang vang a. An ramchhuak chuan sa zawh bik leh duh bik neia ramchhuak an awm a. Sa tamna ramah phei chuan sa tenau sakhi leh sava tih ang rengte phei chu silai ri-ah sa dang an tit hlauin kah pawh an duh ngai lo. Tum khat pawh Vanapa ho-a an ramchhuahin tleirawl pakhatin sakhi a kap a, a kap theih leh nghal a. Vanapa meuh pawhin, "Nauva i sakhi kah chuan a liahin a liak lap lap che em ni?" a ti hial a, an ti.

Mizopa ramchhuak chu an chhelin an tum a ruh em em mai a. Sa a beiseiawm laklawh phei chuan chaw lo tui lo-in leh kawr pawh ha mumal lovin tamlakah an tamtal a. Vangvat leh thosi, hling leh an taksa pem leh inbual loh tih ang reng mai maiin antum a tihulh zo lo. Sa an kahin thi zo lo mah se, a hnu-a an tihlum leh pawhin thal thlahtu hmasa chu a kaptu niin a lu a chang thin a. Mahse ramsial leh sai erawh chu sa lian a nih avangin a hnukchhattu tak zawk chu kaptu a ni thung. He sa chi hnih te hi chu wawi khat kaha tlu mai thei a nih loh vang a nih bakah sa dang anga sa kawngrosu a ni ve lo a. A chan dan pawhin mumal a nei ve lo. Sa dang rengteng erawh chu a thal thlahtu hmasaber khan thi chhuak khawpa kut a thlak phawt chuan a hnu ni hnih khat hnu-ah tihlum mah se, a kaptu chan a chang tho thin.

(a) **Sa kah chan dan** : Miin ramsial leh sai ni lo, sa serh kai chin kap ta se, a tluk hmun thleng hmasaber chuan a bawp a man ang a. A kahna silai chu ama silai a nih chuan,

a dar veilam lal sachhih tur tih loh, a dar dinglam leh a bawp pahni chu a bawp mantuten an chang ang. Mahse thian dun chauh an nih chuan a thianpa-in a bawp a man hnu-ah a kap-tu chanvo baka lal sadar leh khawlaisa tur bak chu zah leh zahin an insem tawh mai thin. A kaptu chan chu: A ngum, a ir no, a lu, a lung, a zangti hlur leh a pumpui sutute chan-vo ang chan khat leh tlang sa chan khat ang a chang thin a. Mi an tam deuha a bawp mantu tur awm chuang lo a nih chuan, a kaptu-in, "Mai chan barh ila, kan insem tlang dawn nia," a tih chuan sa serh pek tur leh a kaptu chan bak chu an mai chan bawk thin a ni. Sa an kaha an chan fel hnu-a an hawn dawnin an sa chan chian hnachhaw! reng reng chu an pah darh leh vek zel a, chu chu 'chhawl tho' an ti a. Chutia an tih kher nachhan chu an thil duh loh zawngin an sulhnu chu rawn chhujin an chungah eng thil tha lo emaw thlen phah theih a an ngaih vang a ni. An haw dawna a hnu-hnung berin an thla chu ramah a cham bang ang tih hlau-la, 'Kan hawng e aw,' tiin a sawm ngei ngei tur a ni bawk.

A kahna chu mi silai a nih chuan a dar dinglam phawh hlawk chu silai manah silai nettu an pe a. A nak thlur a ruh pathum tela thlur khat chu 'khawlaisa' an tih thirdeng chan a nia. Thirdeng sa hi Mizoram hmar lam Lallianvunga thlah lal khuate chuan a nguman pe ve tlat thung Tin, khaw thenkhatah chuan a kahna silaimu kha midang silaimu a nih chuan, silaimu manah a zangti sum khata sei zet pe khua pawh an awm. Miin sa kap ta se, sa a kap a ni tih midangin an lo hriat theih nan hlado chhamin silai a kap a. Chuini atang chuan sa kap an awm a ni tih midangin an lo hria a. A ri hre phak chu a bawp man tumin silai rikna lamah chuan an tlan a, tlan pahin, "Kei a bawp," tiin chan loh hlau-in bak-lengin an tlan a. Sa tluk hmun thleng rual an awm phei chuan sabawp min inchuhin an inhnial chawk a. Chuta a jawng thei zawk chuan an chan nge nge thin avangin a ni, 'jawng thei sa bawp chang' an lo tih fo tak ni.

Miin sa an kah reng rengin a thi chiang tih hre mah se, vanduaj thil awm thei a nih avangin a kaiza tha an chhat ngei ngei a. Mahni chauha ramchhuakin sa a kah a, mahni-a hawn rual a nih si loh chuan a chhawl-chhin thin a. Sa an chhawl-

chhin chuan a kaiza tha chhat vekin thenkhat chuan chhaw-  
chhin nan a dulah an diar a khang zawngin an vaw vet a,  
chhawlechhin tih sakah duhlai ngai a la nihzia entir nan hnah-  
chhaw pawhin an khuh bawh tho. Sa chhawlechhin hi sakeiin  
a khawih ngai hau lo e, zu tha. Mihn sa chhawlechhinin haw-  
san ta se, in a thierah pawh sa a chhawlechhin thu chu a hrih  
dawt duh ngai lo a, "Ka ramvak in sa ka hliam a, a na hle-in  
ka hria, i kan leh ang u" a riduh lek a. Churia a tih chuan  
sa a chhawlechhin a ni tih an hre mai a, i he tovin an insian  
nghai mai thin a ni. A kapu chuan ih aiaingh a bawp mahtu  
tur leh a pumpu sutu tur a ruat vek a. Den naranin sapum-  
pu sutu chu upalam an ni deuh zel a. Sa chhawlechhin bawp  
manta pawhin phawh hlawk man tovin a malpu ti tha lai an  
hleip vek a, an hieh thlak chu tlang sa-ah an telh a. Tawn sa  
bawp man ai chuah a hlawk lo den a ni. Trehuan, sa an  
kah phawt chuan kawtchhuahah inghathin hlado chhamin tlang  
an elir a. Chhumi hnurah him takin in an thien ta thin a ni  
Sa kapu chuan phawh sawmin angha sa kai chhuahin saw an  
lawm a, chhumi an chuan sala sa an ei tlang thin a ni. Mi  
sa kah salu sa emaw an cia an chaw ei khamah pawh, "Ka  
kham ta," an ti ngai reng reng lo. A sawng malsawm thei  
ang berin, "A hai zawng kan hai, a puar pawh kan puar,  
mahse kan ta kham lo, a lian pha pha a ki sei sei kap leh ang  
che," thin awmze nei takin an puat thu an sawi chauh thin a ni.

An sakah lu chu bluk taka khein rapah an tep ro a, cher  
chingkima cherin stumhmuh urdanbang chhak lamah an tar a.  
Sa kap thei inah chuan satu chi hrang hrang hi an tar khir  
ar mai a ni. Mihn sa an kah reng rengin a malsawm nan  
'thian sabeng' an pe vek a. An phan pha leh an phian sakawi  
meizlai ber kha a beng pahnihi telin a nghawng vun telin an  
pe a. Sahrang inthek pangngai ang chi hrang khat emaw an  
teh bawh a. Sakhi a nih erawh chhian a nghawng tum telin  
a beng nen an pe thung a, sakhi thian sabeng a hlawk zaw  
ber e, an ti thin. Sa an kah a lu an tanin a beng chu a  
nghawngah an han nem bei a, a beng hmawr zawn takah a lu  
an tan thin a ni.

Mizo danah sa kah leh sa awh sa chuti takin an kawmpui  
ngai lo. Sa kawmpui chu kut a chawh duha an hriat avangin,

thenawn hai leh lainate a sa eih an sawmin an sawm loh leh hrang khat diat diatin an hleh tala. An ramchhuah sial emaw sai emaw an kah phei chuan sa kawngre nei a nih loh avangin a remchan dan danin an chan bawh bawh mai a. A hranga in thien rual a nih si loh avangin hrang hianpui phei chuan a repna tur sei tak maia siamin inelupin an ur tuk tuk maia, a rep zan deuh tikah an hawpui thil chauh a ni.

(aw) Lasi-zawl: Pasaltha sa kap thoi tak mai chu Lasi a zawl an ti mai thin a. Hma lai upa ni-ah chuan Lurh leh Tan tlang chu ramse siamtu Lasi aila-ho chenna a ni a. Pasaltha hmetha tak mzi diar khima ramchhuakin kawte a a per kai thauh thauh mai te bi an hmulin an ngaiawng thin a. Anmahni Lasi-ho lah chu nula hmetha eluang mai hi an ni hlawn si a. Tichuan, Lasi ho chuan chu pasaltha ramchhuak chu inmutpuitir tumin an zem ta chiam mai thin a. A zawl duh nan sazuk leh senghal hian pha pha a kah tura thlemin, a tawp a tawpah chuan an inzawltir ta nge nge a. Chutia ramse siamtu Lasi meuh a zawl takah chuan Lasi-ho lah chuan duhsakin sa an kahtir an kahtir mai ta thin a ni e, an ti.

(b) Pasal tha kut chawl: Pasaltha sa kap thoi tak pawh an sa kah theih hun tawp chin a awm a, chu chu 'kut chawl' an ti a. Amah ta chakin ta ramvak ve so tho mah se, a mak khawp mal. A kut a chawh chihah chuan ramchhuakin sa pawh ta tawngin thal pawh la thlah tho-in a fuh pawh fuh thin mah se, a tlu thei haüh tawh lo a. A hliam a hliam mai thin a. Beiseiawm takin man loh bawkin a sa hliam chu an chhuah leh mai thin. Ram lama an thal lai hun tam zawk lo himang hama ramchhuah chak zek zek reng ngang an nih a-  
vangin, khawilo kal lo a awm mai mai pawh an duh lo. Mahse sa an tir tlat tawh lo. Thenkhat kut chawl phei chuan a tawnin an tawng thei bau tawh lo bawh. An kutchawh dan pawh a inang vek chuang lo a ni. An hunn mual a hian tawh a, an takah sa a vandui zing lutuk tawh in khuayelin an kut sa a tlu a phal tawh lo a ti ber awm e.

IX. BAWI (SUAK): Hmakhawsang atangin Mizo kal-phungah bawi an lo awm ve tlat a. Mahse chung bawite chu lai lo chuan an nei em em lo. Mahse indo thila an ralte an man chu a tir chuan 'sal' an ni phawt a. An kawh rei chihah

'hawi' an ni a. Chhiahhlawh chan changin an pute thu a kawi a ngila zawma an thu thu-a awm thin an ni. Mahse a tira an inbawi tan dan chu chi hrang hrang atanga inbawi ta an ni thung a. A hnu-a an inchlawr dan pheh zawng thuhmun vek an niin chhiahhlawh an ni vek a. Mahse bawia an luh dan chhan erawh chu inang 'o tak a ni thung. An luh nachhan chi thum a awm a. Chungte chu hming hrang hrang nein an sawi hrang thliab a.

(a) **Tukluh bawi** : Mi an rammu a, an leidote chu salah an man a. Chung an sal man chhiahhlawh atana an chhawr takte chu, tih luiha chaknaa an bawi luihte an nih avangin 'tukluh bawi' an ti a. An chhungten an tlan leh thei a. Dan naranin mi naran tlanna chu sepu'a ni. Lal an nih erawh chuan an tlan chhuah leh theihna chu tuk bik chiah awm lovin thenkhat chuan se sawm lai pawhin an tlan. A tlem berah lal chhungkaw'zinga mi dan nah chuan sethum a ngai thin. Chu lo chu tukluh bawi ni 'tho si, mahse thenkhatin 'tual bawi' an tih an awm a. Chungte chu: Lal khua leh tuah hnam tlim-in hnam hrang daih an awm a. Chungte nen chuan an tualthu a lo chhe ta a. Mahse chung hnam hrang lal khua leh tu ni tho si, mahse tlawn leh ta site chu tukluh bawi chan changin lal bawiah chuan an lut a. Lal thu lo chuan an pen thiag lo a, lal thu thu-in an awm a. Lal mi leh sa, mahse mi tha chan chang phak thei si lo lal bawi an ni.

(aw) **Chemsen bawi** : Tualchhungah humsual dajin mi pakhatin tuemaw a that a. Chuti anga an inthah chuan a tlaha chhungte chuan mi paw sawi lo that ta ngawt chu phubalak tumin an that leh thei a. Chu chu hlau-in tualthaitu chuan inhumhim nan lal sutpuj vuanin inhumhim ta se, chuta tang chuan an chhungin an damchhungin lal bawi an ni tawh ang. Lal sutpuj a vawn chinah chuan tuman an khawih a thiag tawh bawk hek lo. Chuti ang mi chuan a ni lal vanlung ur thin chu. Lalin a remtih hunah a inding ve thiag chauh ang a. Mahse lal bawi a nih a khêl chuang lo. Fanu nein hralh ta pawh ni se, a fanu man chu lalin a têt vek ang. Chemsen lena phubalak hlaua lal sutpuj vuan ta a nih avangin a ni 'chemsen bawi an tih ni.



(b) **Innei chung bawi** : Mi a retheih avangin ei tur nei lovin hiawkhui chat dawn se, chumi ngawt aia lai fathang tling khawm ringa lai buh char saa intunna hram duhin lai bawi-ah an lut a. Chung lai beltute cha chhuangkaw tam tham an nih chuan lai ina cheng khar lovin angaani mih lai bawi an ni mai a. Mahse chung' av kharlek an-ah chuan, chem-ten bawi argin lai vanlung nia an tin lut a. Lalin rom a tih bunah an indang ve leh thei a. Mahse ang pui lu lai t'u hauria awm, fanu an bawh pawhin lalin a mai tle, vek ang.

Hng kawng hrang hranga bi bawh lute hi va theih bun le nah an inna chhuak leh tle, vek a. Lalin lala chuan se-pui a ni a, tangka chelek han an chuan tangka sawahin an inna chhuak leh thei. Lal baw an nia chuan chuan vaek an talle apting lai chu a o xp an patur a ni a. Chuan chu 'pu sa chuan' ti an awn a, a hming tak zawk chawh chawh an nih chuan chuan sa 'pakai sa' an ti. Basi hi phengkhai chuan 'suak' an ti baw a. Mahse 'suak' an fanenna tak tak zawk chu.

(c) **Suaka zaar** : Mue fa dam thei lovin vandui fo mai se, an fa a dam theih naa fanau sam chungkaw, leh fa dam chung innaah suakah an innaar phin a. Fa an acih ve leh chu fa dam thei te mah chuan an pawh lut ang a, annin an tu leh fa ang taka lo rinin, ante bringhan bunah pawh a bul an lo tum ang a. Tichuan, chu nute chungkaw 'suak' (sal) tak tak, an chungkaw zinga tel an fo ni tawh ang. Mahse chut ang chu kawng danna baw ang kha a ni ve chuang lo. Fanau dam nana an tih mai a ni chuan. Lal baw ang tak tak chan kha a ni chuang lo. An awm panggat ang chiah tho kha a ni. Amaherawchhu, an fa hmingah chuan 'suak' tih tel an sa ang a, a naute hmingah pawh an sa zel tawh ang. Chutia an tih a pang chuan an unau an dam do! Khawp a, zu ti ve that a.

Aw lo, kan sawi tak 'Khawtlang Dan' ti a a thupui kan dah ni, khawtlangin a ruah an chin phin dan thina, a ni lo a. Lal khua leh tua mi tupawhin an chin theuh thian ni tin huap a nih thu hla avanga hetia a thupui dah tak mai hi a ni zawk. 'Dan' ti avanga chhakmawh leh tih theuh thin chit a ni chuang lo. Mi tinu an chak ang leh an zaleng-m

a phalsak anga an tih theih avang a ni. Zu pawh mi tinin an in thianga a. chuti ang bawkin zawlbuk pawh mi tin ta a ni a. Incheina chi hrang hrang te, mitthi chungchanga an thil kalpui dan te, lungdawh leh luugphun thil leh tlawmgaihna an kalpui dan te, an ramchhuah leh thangchhuah leh naupang infiamna thlengin mi tin tana zalen taka an tlin ang zela an lo kalpui theih theuh dan a nih avangin 'Khawtlang Dan' tih a ni mai e.

## BUNG 14

### INDONA DAN

Pi leh pute chu indo reng renga khawsa thin an nih kan sawi tawh a. Mahse indo hrim hrim an chak avanga mi paw sawi lo va do ta ngawt an ni lo a. Lal leh lal emaw. khua leh khua emaw inkara inhmuh thiam lohna a awmin an indo chauh thin a ni. An indo chhan chu tunlai thangtharte thirna atang chuan indo chhan tlakah an ruat lo mui thei. Mahse an hun lai chuan 'chhan tha taw' a tling thei tlat si. Chuti ang baw chuan, tunlaienga kan ngaih loh hi hmanlai chuan thianga lo emaw, mawi lo emaw, a nih loh a leh lei chhe kuai phak emaw a ni hial a ni. Khawvel hun inher hian mihringte ngaidan a khawih danglam dan azirin hmana hlu thin chu tunah a hlu tawh lo a. Hmana enga an ngaih lo tuna kan ngaih pawimawh viaute pawh a awm leh thei baw. Chuvang-in, kan pi pute hmanlai kahmang kha kan ngainep ngawt thei lo ang.

Hmanlai an indo chhan tam ber pawh an dikna (rights) humhalh an tum vang a ni phawt a. Chutah lal tinin mahni ram humhalh an duh theuh a. Phai vai an run fo nachhan pawh an sai ramchhuahna ngawpui tha Sap hovin thingpui huana an vah chereu zau zel vang a ni pakhat a. Chung chu an indo chhan a nih si chuan, tunlai khawvel Sawrkar indo chhan aia a nep chuanna a awm chuang lo. UNO meuh pawh hian a tum chu: Hnam tinin an hnam pianpui chayvo ang an chan theihna tura humhalhsak leh an mihring ropuina ang an khum ve theihna tur bak thil tum ropui zawk an nei chuang lo. Kan pi pute indona hmanrua a la hnamin an thil inchuh kan ngaihsan loh zawng a nih vang chauh pawh a ni mai thei a sin.

He kan Mizoram hi humhalh tumin kan pi leh pute chuan lu tam an lo hloh tawh a. Thisenin an lo lei a, tun hi min thlen ta chauh a ni zawk. Mizoram tiehhe theitu khawchhak ral lakah thih tha-in tan an khawh a, Sap laka humbim tumin thisen chhiarsen loh an seng a. Tuma awp beh loh ram a nih reng theih nan Mizoram ni ta hi kan pi leh puten chuti khawp chuan an lo chhan a, keinin an thisen man chu kan tel ta hlauh zawk a ni e. Awptu dang an ngai thei lo a, thuneitu dang

an mamawh hek lo. Mizoram chu Mizote lah rengna ram a nih theih nan phai an run a hmar lam an nek a. khawchhak lamah riddai an thei in chhin lama 'kawchhe maa la' an tihthe l'ka' pawh do an lo la tawh thin a ni. Kani ye hiau kan ram chhan nan eng em nge kan tih ve? Kan pi leh putr chu tuman an sawiselin an ngainep thei lo eng

Sap lak intulutai Vai lata inye te hi 'a lo fang hmasa' tih theihlung hian kan hnam a e, chhe nasa a ni lawm ni? Chung hnam dang laka intulut hmasate chu khawchhak theih. Lih hama kawmah an changkang hmasa a ni thei e. Mahse tu hnam lakoh nah intulut lo leh tu baw naha inpe lo hn a chu khawvelah hma hnam dingchhuak an nichawh si. Keini erawh chuan inpe (sartender) hmasa a pang mifangah ruam 'Sap a bel a, Vai a bei chiam a, a nhlach ta em a nih a kan ti. Mizo lah zingah Bawrkawh lai kothangpota chu a inpek awangin a hnam dai lovin 'I tangka cheng Ro hangpota lentir la' tin kan hnam hian a hre reng a. Mahse mi huaisien, Mizo tana tlawm dah lo khawchhak lai tang hlum thak Mikuata te, Andaman thibarkara Mizo hnam tana thih thlunga tang Lianphunga te chu mi a-ah kan chaner si.

Mizote hi pi leh pu atang tawha hnam huaisien, ral hmaa tlan lo, tawhlohpuan bat ngam. Hual No dawn thin, thin chhan thin ngam, hnam tlawngai leh dual ngai lo ni si kha, tumah hian engatinge chut taka kan diwh zawh taka huaisiente huaisenna kan ngaihnep zawh tak? Kan hnam kalphungah hian hnam tana dik lo leh fel hlei a awm a ni ngei ang. Chuti khawpa hnam huaisien leh ralhratmi si chuan, khawvela sakhaw huaisien leh dikna ngana ber Kristian nih nena kan thua leh ngal si-ah phoi chuan, hnam azawnga hnam huaisien ber ni awm, mahse kan dawihzep zo ta lawi si hi a chhan engnge, kan hria a pul ta a ni lawm ni?

Kan Bible kan en chuan-Paula chu a dikna thil si-ah mualpho taka an sawisaka tanina an khung hnu-a ngawi renga an chuah leh dawnin, 'Mualpho takin taninah min hnuak luta, tunah ngawi rengin min chuah leh anga maw?A ni tawp lo ang,' tin a dikna sawina hup remchang zawngin Rom mi a nina chu ei huangin a ihrosa tih kan hria. Tin, Isua Krista

ngei pawhin a dikna dodaltu Pharisaite chu an hmai hma-ah 'Nangni Pharisaï vervekte u,' tiin a kawh sai ngat ngat ngam si a. Chu zirtirna huaisen tak dawngtute chuan kan dikna pawh tan ngam lo-a a hun leh hun lo pawh thlu lo a, 'I bring leh lam bangtu hnenah chuan leh lam pawh dawh rawh, tih châng têtê chelek tum fo te, 'Khandat! hmanpu chu khandaïh vekni a thi ang,' tih te leh 'Bramno a hman mettu hma a ngawi reng angin ani pawhin a ka a âng lo,' tih tai te tan chhan teha neiha a hun pawh hre lo-a Bible chelektute hian zirtirna chanve chauh an hman a ni mai lo maw?

Kan pi leh pute chuan chonga van Pathian khi la pawh fith kek kawh lo mah se, hnam hi Pathian ta a nih tu zirtir mah ni lovin an lo hria a. Chuvangin, an sakhaw zirtirna-ah pawh hnam tana mi huaisen, indona haaha lo kir chu mi tin chibai buk tar min an hria a sin. Sikh sakhaa chu an sakhaw zirtirna-in hnam tana huaisen tura a zirtir avangin an huaisen mai a, Gorkhah-ho pawh an sakhaw zirtirna-in sipai huaisen ni tura a zirtir avangin an huaisen mai a ni. Keini Kristiante hi kan thurin hian dawhzep turin min zirtir bik ta em ni? Kan thurin chuan dawhzep turin nan zirtir si lo. Mahse min zirtirtute zawkin dawhzep tura min zirtir avangin kan dawhzep zo ta a ni zawk mai lo maw? Pi leh pute Pathian nun, be lova kan ruatte mahni ram leh hnam an lo chhan ngam a. Keini Pathian nun bia intien kan ram leh kan hnam kan chhan ngam ta si lo hi Pathian thiam loh nge ni ang keini thiam loh? A nih leh he kan ram hi Pathian nun pek ni lovin Setana min pek a ni zawk em ni? I ngahthuah tiang ang u

Aw lo, kan pi leh pute chuan he kan ram leh Mizote tan indona an lo kalpui tawh thin a. Chu an indona chu duham vanga indo an ni lo a, milu duh vanga indo lah an ni hek lo. Mizo pi leh pute khan mihring lu htim hrim hi duh ta ni se, khaw thenawm naupang ding leh vei pawh la hre lo lu sang tam an lawk thla ang chu. Mahni fate ngei lu pawh an la zel lo ang em ni? milu duh ta nafam chuan. Mahse milu an duh hrim hrim a ni lo a, an leido, an ralte an thahin an that ngei a ni tih a chianna tura a briatpuitu Sapin, 'evidence' an tih angah chauh an duh avanga milu chu la thin an ni zawk.

Indonaa mi huaisente chu khawvel hian a chawimawiin dulsakna bik an siam a. Hming robuan pe-in an damchhung nawmsakna tur hial ngaituabin an zah a. Huaisen chawimawina tan kapui hlawh nei tham pe in an dnhmun thlergin an chawisung thin. India ram chhoca ral laka hming tha L/Nk. Karam Singh te, Major Soornath Sharma te chu India ram a din chlung chuan chawimawin an ni kumkhua dawn a ni. A chhan engge? India ram leh hnam el hana indonaa huaisen taka thi khawp hiala an jhlanachuan zal a. an chawimawin a ni Mahse chung sipai huaisent, hnam chhantute pawh chuan an hmelmate an thah reng rengin an thah ngei a ni tih tichian 'tu evidence' an nei tur a ni. Hmelma Sipai Officer an thah pawhin Officer a that ngei a ni tih an hotuten an lo hial theih nan an 'pay book' emaw an 'address plate' an awih thin ang chu emaw an laksak loh chuan, mun Officer that int man se, an that ngei a ni tih an pawmsak ngam ngai lo.

Chuti ang hawk chuan Mizo hnam chhantute pasalthaval rammuksalin a hmelma a that ngei tih a chian nan Mizo danah a lu tanin a thwak a bun ruak vek anga a hawn ang. A rihsak deuk chuan a luvun hikin a luvun chauh a hawn tur a ni Chu pawh chu lam a hiata a rim a chhiat hman lutuk dawn chuan, a sam a hlep anga a sambu a hawn tal tur a ni ang. Chung an lo hmuh atang chuan ral a that ngei tih an lo hria ang a, pasaltha ral that muallam put ngei ngei chi, chhawn pawh tawn thei, mi huaisent chawimawina tangkapui hmu val a lo ni tawh dawn a ni.

Milu hrim hrim duh ta ni se, a luruh chu a hawn ngei tur a ni ang a, kawtchhuah sahlama khai bo leh mai mai lovin a luruh ro chu an thulkhung hnum hlurh zel ang chu. Mahse kan pi leh putekhan lu hrim hrim an duh a ni lo a, an pasalthazia a tak ngeia an lantir nan an ral thah te lu an hawn mai thin a ni zawk. Chuvangin, Mizote hi phenkhatin 'head hunter' an tih ngawt hi an ni lo tih a chiang a ni. Thlahtute rilru hre lo a mahni-a ngaidan lo siam ve ngawta khawvel hmaa vawrh darh si phei chu hnam tmuallhpotu leh thlahtute zah lo, mahni hnam mawng hman mai a ni. Chuvangin Mizoram chhan avanga a runtu Capt. Browne lo thattu te, chhim leh hmar chhak leh thlang atang Mizoram awp bet tuma thli-

ni anga lo hrang buan buan 'Vaitian' kan tih huaisen taka lo dotute kha fram tirepuitu, psalitha huaisen, phangtharin kan chawimawi turte chu an ni si a.

Aw le, kun pi leh pute Sallo lal theuh theuh pawh erg-  
vanga indo chanchi thin nge an nih a! Mizo theuh theuh eng-  
vanga inhat ich chian mai thin nge an nih a tih lo zawhna  
owni thei a ni. Tun dihmun atanga thir phei chuan a at-  
thlakim milu him him duh vanga indo ta rin aw thin ang te  
pawhin a zeldin thein awm e. Mahse chu avang chu a ni  
ngawt si lo. Entina han sawi ta ila: Engvanginngs North  
Vietnam leh South Vietnam kha an indo chian, haam khat  
chiah chiah an ni si? Engat nge North Korea leh South Ko-  
rea pawh haam khat si an tuabhu a chhiat ring a, an indo  
vak mai? Eng dang a ni lo lal hran bawla an khawak a-  
vanga an zalenna neih ve ve humhim an duh vanga indo mai  
an ni zawk. Chuti ang bawh chuan Mizo lalte chu lal hran  
bawlin dang tinah thunesina sang ber (self determination)  
neim 'Sovereign State' an ni thin thiah a. An ram a zimin  
mihring an tam lo tih thu mai a ni.

Cherja mahui lawka 'Independence State' an nih theuh a-  
vang chuan mahui zalenna leh dikna chanvo chu humhim tum-  
in lal khua leh lal khua chu an indo ta mai thin a ni zawk.  
An ukarab a hma-in pawh inkhawisakna eng thil emaw a  
awm a, chu chu punlun thisen inehhushna hial a thien ta mai  
a ni. A tir chuan te-tham te pawh a ni mai thei. Mahse  
thil a lo punlun takah si chuan indo a chawh ta mai thin a  
ni. Bangladesh a indan him pawh kha an ram zalenna sual  
chhuaktu 'Bangabandhu' ti-a himng ropui an pek Majibur  
Rehmana thata an Sawrkar a inthlak buk nachhan pawh kha, a  
tir chuan a sipai Major pakhatin a pianchamphapnak a lawm  
a. Chumi zana a mi sawm zinga pakhat chuan chu Major  
nupui humelna tak chu mutpui tumin pindana a pawngsual  
ta a. Chu chu phuta tak tumin sipai thinrim chuan himan nen  
an bei zui a. Mahse chu pawngsual tumtupa chu an President  
Majibura thin pha pakhat a lo ni si a. Tichuan, an buaina  
chu Politics thila la-in a punlun chho zel, a tawph Majibur  
Rehmana chu thatin mi tam takin an thin phah a, an Sawrkar  
pawh an khaikhup thak ta a nih kha.

Chui ang chuan Mizo lalte inkarah pawh nupui inneih khah thil mai maih te a intan a. A chang leh an khaw thar kainn tur tak an inkai khah avang te an khaw palat an lo tihawmah avang te, thlahtu ch'ua an in d'usawh avang te pawh a ni ang. Mahse chung thil chu a kal len miau si chuan, Mizo leh Mizo lai khuate chu i do-ah a tlakin thisen inchhuah-na a thlen a. An khua len tur chhantu mi huaisen ral thattu na na na chu chawimawi chu an bat a lo ni a. Ral a that ngei tih a chian nan a ral thah lu hawa a tul ta baw si a ni chauh zawk.

(a) **Operation hming** : Pi leh pu'e chuan ramnat (operation) dan chi hnh an nei a. Chung chu : (i) Rawlral leh (ii) Ralpuia ni a. Rawlrala chet chu a hlauhawmin nunau tan phei chuan a ralpi leh zual a. Chuvangin, lai thisen m-zawm phak indo leh ta si inkarah phei chuan 'rawlrala inbeih loh ni se' tiin thuthlung pawh an zam hmasa chawk mai. Rawlrala an thawh chhuah dawn chuan pasaltha huaisen ramvachal pahnh khat lek hi an thawk a. An leido khuate mal tlal lai an changin, hmeichhia pawh sawi chuang lo leh naupang pawh thlu lovin an thah theih remchang apiang an that a. Hun rei tak thang thei turine eitur chhe har chi piin mahara feh leh khawilo kal fal an hmuh apiang an that zel a.

Ruanzawl nula hmeltha Chhingpui pawh kha rawlrala che Tachhip tlangvalten lo lambunin a feh tur an that th kan hria. An do te khaw ram chhungah tuma hmuh loh tur leitung biru lajah khawsa-in pitat ba hmuh kal a ni emaw, hmeithai buh phur a ni emaw, pamal lo vat lai a ni emaw an sawi chuang lo. M, an thah theih apiang that turin an rawl ngat ngat mai a ni. Chuvangin, leido nei khua chu an ralmuang lo em em a. Pasaltha tel lo phei chuan khawilo an kal ngam ngai lo. Khawi kawng pawh zawh dawn se, vengtu (escort) tlangval hriam keng nen lo-a kal ngam a nih loh avangin a tu khua ve ve pawh chu an ralmuang chuang lo. Tu emaw an thah vaih phei chuan phuba lak ngei tumin a tuartute khua chu an thawk leh ngei ngei baw si. Chuvangin, rawlrala inbeih chu indo dan hlauhawm tak a tling a ni.

Ralpuia an thawh erawh chuan mi tam zawk hriam kengin an thawk chhuak a. Khua luh chhuaha sala inman tumin an



thawk a. An hmelmalo er leh tur awm hauh lova inghaisak an tum a. Zan mut rehah khaw chung lutin zawlbuk an bitum hmasa deuh zel a. Khawchhak Pawi ho-in Khawnglung an run pum pawhin zawlbuk an la phawta nih kha. An hmelmate rawn run tur an lo hnat lawk chuan an lo inring ve a. Chuvangin, a ruk thejang berin an thawk chhuak a. A runtu lal nupui emaw kha an run tur lal fanu emaw a nih phei chuan thlim tak tē-in thlim a tul thin. Mahse chuti anga lal thisen inzawm indo an nih chuan indo dan thuthlung (condition) an siam ve a. A tu lam lam man khua inhalsak loh ni se. Sal man tawh inthahsak loh ni baw k se. Sal man tlan ohnuak leh turin tlan sum neih ang ang zakham nana inpek lawk theih ni se, a tlak kim theih hmaa manni sal tih avanga hriat loh rama lo hralh bo loh ni se, ti te-in an inrem lawk baw k.

Chutia ralpuia thawk chhuak turte pawh chuan 'funpui' an ur a. Chu chu an rammut chung an chawhmeh tur a ni. Chawhmeh zawng hman an nih dawn loh avangin rawlrala kal te ang bawkin vaikan leh funpui chawhmeh nen an thawk a. Khua an luh a an chet that viau phei chuan sal tam tak un hawti, chung a sal mante chu an chungton an rawn tlan lehna tlan sum chu an hausak phah hnaw k thei a. Sallo hnathlak dik tak an man chuan a mantu chu tupawh lo ni se, an lal inah emaw, Sallo vek inah emaw lo chuan an chen-tur ngai lo. Lal man tlan chhuah lehna sum chu a ngaih tam bik avangin an lal ngat man phei chu an duhthusam a ni. Chu bakah an run khua chu an hneh viau phei chuan an ul ar leh sum zawng zawng nen an chhuhsakin an siat chenin an kawi a. A tlawm zuwk khua tan lah a lungchhiatthlak in a hrehawm em em baw k si. An sal mante chuan hreh em em mah se, an tan hreh sawi theih ni tawh si hek lo, mittui sur zung zung chungin an inkai llam chawn chawn thin a ni.

An sal mante chu an hnathawh duh loh hrehawm tinreng an thawhtir a. An tlanbo vaih chuan rawlrala che-in an that leh ngei ngei duh dawn tih an hriat avangin an tlanbo ngai lo khawp mai. Mahse an chennate an ngilneiha khawngaihtu an tawn chuan nuam an ti a. Thenkhat phei chu tlan chhuah leh pawh duh tawh lo-a tâp hlen ta an awm nawk mai. Thenkhat lahin nupui pasal an nei a, mi fanu fapa chan changin an khaw-

sa buwk a. Thenkhat thung erawh chu an tirothei'n an lung-  
leng an kur an kur a. Antlan chhuah theih lawk loh pheh  
chuan a hrehawn tawp khawk ri' gawt mai a ni.

(aw) **Rammut hun tha** : Mizote chu engkima puithu  
ta reng reng ngang an nih avangin, rammut hun turah pawh  
an fimkhurin, an tan vanneih leh vandual awm thei tho a nih  
hrerengin rammut hun turah pawh hun tha ber ni-a an ngaih  
an en ran a. Sawrkar indoten tuisiriat a chet hun tha,  
tuisiriat chim san hun leh emu hniam hun an melh ran angin,  
anni pawhin kumkhuaa an lo inlamreina thil awm thei ang ang  
chu an pawisa em em a. Hun tha bik ni-a an ngaih hun  
ngeia thawk chhuakte chu an vannei ngo nge ni-a an hriat a-  
vangin, chu hun chu tin zawnin rammut zai an rel a.

Thla de chho khi an melh bera chu a ni. Thla a lo ral  
a, a lo de leh a. Chutih laja thla de chho ki van khawchhak  
lam hawia a seki kuai zumin a kawh veilam hnai deuh taka  
arsi a awm chuan 'milu khai' an ti a. Vanneih hun tha ber-  
ah an ngai a. Mahse chu bak chu an ralte tan pawha hun  
vannei a nih ve tho avangin, rammu ve lo inngkhakte pawh  
an fimkhur em em a. Tlangval zawng zawng khaw vengtu  
awm lo leka rammut fai vek pawh lalin a phal ngai lo. A-  
maherawhchu, chu thla de chho kamsir dinglam thunga arsi a  
awm chuan hun tha lo-a ngatin thla de-in 'chem a chawi'  
an ti a, rammu-in an vak chhuak duh ngai lo. Mahse chu  
hun chu a tu ve ve tan pawh chuan a ralmuan hun lai ber a  
ni letling zawk a nih chu.

Tin, rammu-a an chhuah dawn reng rengin, rammu-a  
thawk chhuak ve lo tumah an zin an phal ngai lo. Rammu-a an  
chhuah atanga an lo hawn leh hmaloh chuan zin chhuak an  
awm lo tluk a ni. An run turte phai khaw lam hla tak  
an nih erawh chuan khaw chheh velah na na na chuan an zin  
pawh a ni ang. Mahse chuti ni lo a, khaw inkar hla lo laka  
do la an nih si a, rammu-a chhuak tura an inbuatsaih lai  
emaw, an chhuah vel lai emaw-a zin chhuak an awm chuan,  
chu chu enthlatu 'spy' anga ngaiin an leido te inring tura hrih  
tur an nih theih hrerengin zin an khap hmak mai a ni.

Chutia thla de chho kamsira aesi lan dan azira hun tha leh tha lo un en ang bawkin ramnu-a chhuak turten khaw-chhung lam atanga thlawk chhuak zawnga pawngpui hram hrah lauh an hmuh chuan hlawhtling dawn ngoia inruatin thatho takin an kal a. Mahse hram lauh lauh chung bawka khaw chhung pana a thlawk an hmuh thung erayh chuan i he lovin an valin an kir leh huak thung thia. Hlawhtling taka rattak sum nena ramnu an lo hawn chuan in lama awmtan andil ve pawhin chuti ngawta inpek mai mai than a ni lo a. Thisen man a nih awagin lei luning pawh putto lovin a tlan-in an tlan a. A man inhen tawh pawh a awm chuang lo. A hmjogin te lua leh hla lua awm lovin an intlansak a. Mahse, hetia lo tlantute hi chit in lama an ehhungte an lo haw lunuaka lo chhawktu, un tlanir thin. A tlanu chu a hausak deuh leh a tlanna a tha deuh a, un nichhiat leh a tlanna a nep ve deuh mai a ni. Hlawhtlinga ramnu ho lo hawte rattu lam dan chu bung hmasa lama kimchang zawka ziak a nih tawh kha.

## BUNG 14

### DAN DANG LEH DAN TESEP

Sawi tawh angin Mizote chuan ziakin dan thlungpui (Constitution) nei lo mah se, khawtin tihdan tiangpui a inbrul vek a. Chhim leh hmarah lal thlahtu dang lal khaw hrang hrang ni mah se, 'Mizo' an nih theubna chuan dan hrui khat a vawntirin puithuna leh se, h leh singah te, nupui pasal in-neih leh inphen thu-ah te leh khawtlang inrelbawl dan leh ram chhuah leh rammut chenin tindan hrang hlek hlek chu nei mah se, a tiangpui chu a inang vek a. Chuvangin, chhim tawp a tangin hmar tawpah pawh pem mah se, chuti takin dan leh hraiah invar chhuah chawp an ngai meuh lo.

Hnam thlah ni se, Vaite anga chi chhia leh chi tha awm chuang lo, 'Sailo leh Hnamchawm' ti-a thliar hlawk a ni a. Chu pawh chu Sailo an pun tak hnu-a an chi tihfir an duh avanga Sailo leh Sailo ngei innei tur khawp an tam tak vang a ni pakhat a. A hma zawng phei chuan Sailo tiang chang ngei pawhin hnamchawm nula an nei mai a. Mahse Sailo hnathlak an tam hnu-a Sailo tiang chang ve siin hnam dang an neih chuan inhmusit nan taka hmangin an tawngkam lamah pawh indeusawh nan tak an hmang a. Intihropui duha lal dang ngaihneip tumin an insawi thawveng a. Lal tumah chung en tum lo tihhriat fahrarin an innau nasa mai thin a ni.

Chuti khawp chuan Sailo hnam chu inggai ropuiin 'ni leh thla kara leng' inti hial mah se, Sailo meuh pawhin hnam dang an nei tho a, Sailo nula lahin an hnualsuat chuang hek lo. Eng hnam pawh inneih pawlh hnam, chi sang leh chi hniam awm lo-a ai khata luang hnam, michhia leh mitha in-thliar chuang lo, hnam hrang nih avanga inten ve ngai lo hnam an nih avangin, Mizote chu hmakhawsang atang tawhin hnam azawnga hnam inkawm ngeih ber pawh an ni. An inkawmna hun tam ber chu hnathawh hona-ah a ni a. Chu bak chu mipa tan chuan zawlbuk leh pûmah a ni ber a. Titi phungleng pa titi thiamin an sawi a. A chang leh zahmawh titih sawiin an nui tiang hawk hawk a. Hnam fiamthu duh tak leh fiamthu pawh tina tak, a innei chi phei chu chin lem awm lo-a leikuai thei thierga fiamthu-a inbawl zan thei thin hnam an ni.

Chutia an titina lamah chuan thu uar dan an thiamin titi awihawm lo tak tak thlenga ni ve thei awm tak si a sawi thiam, hmanlai thawnthu hlui. khawvel hnam dang ri pawh a duk loh tura michak chenin te, tumah hman dang ri loh tura hman-  
tha leh zaithiam te, tumah el park loh tura janan rang leh loh  
teh chak hmingthang te leh hman chunghuang te chenin  
Mizo titi-ah chuan 'her' kai vek an ni. 'Mizavata tluka chak  
leh lian tunge awm ang le? A nih lo a leh. Buzoya tluka za-  
thiam khawvelah tunge piang ve? Aihlah a tluka tuan tha.  
Olympic-ah pawh intlanstakan chhuak ta se. 'Gidda' a ngai  
tur chauh pawh ni lo, awm va ta se 'Diamond' hial dawng  
tur tunge awm chuang ang le! Korkhawnipa (Khawliankula)  
anga zawlbuk tlung zawh chhuak chauh pawh ni lo, pen khata  
sawh ngam dang tunge sawi tur an neih?

Chuti ang chuan Mizote chuan an titi chu ngaihnam tak  
si, hlimtlak tak leh ngih tiza ang reng taka eng thu pawh sep  
thiam, thu uar dan mawi tak nei, hman hui thei leh a huho-  
va thil tiza thin an ni. Hmeichhia leh mipa zalen taka inkawm  
a, remtih loh chin erawh chu in pawisa tak si an ni. Mahse  
a hma lama sawi tawn angin, nula laka thlangval an inel avang  
erawh chuan, nula lakah thlangval an chimawm deuh a. Chu  
avang chuan nula pawh an inveng ngun em em, kan th tawh  
kha.

**I. HMEICHHIA AN NGAIH DAN:** Hmeichhia an  
ngaih dan a sang lo hle a. An jawngkam lamah pawh: 'Hmei-  
chhia leh chakalin sakhua an nei lo' an ti a. Chumi awinzia  
chu, a hnam a hnama sakhaw nei an nih avangin, hmeichhia  
chuan pasal an neih reng rengin an pasal te sakhaw biak ang  
ang be ve mai tur, an dawi sa pawh kil ve nghal mai thei an  
nih avanga hmeichhia leh chakalin sakhua an nei lo, ti an ni.  
Tin, 'hmeichhe tinin tuikhur ral a kai lo' an ti kumkhua a.  
Hei pawh hi, hmeichhia chu thupui hlapui tak tak val tlak lo,  
tuikhur ral (piak) thil: Ramut te, ramchhuah leh ram tuk  
rel lam te reng reng rel ve ngai lo tura an dah avang leh tui-  
khur aia hlaa thuneihna neia an ngaih loh avanga chutia ti  
chu an ni. Nupui thlak thilah ni se, 'hmeichhia leh pal chhia  
chu thlak dan' an lo titlawng a. Danah nupui mak a thiang  
a. hmeichhia-in an pasal te sum an chhuahsan thei bawh a.  
Mahse pasal dang duh avanga pawmlai te sumchhuahsan ai

chuan, nupui dang duh avanga nupui pawmlai me ta an tam zawk a. Chu avang chuan, nupui thlak pawh an tam reng a ni. Chumi insawi thiam nan chuan chu tawngkam chu an chelek chaw mai.

Rokhawm leh fanau chungchangah hmeichhia-in chanvo an nei vek lo. Eng inthen pawhin inthen se, fa chu mipa chan a ni hrim hrim a. Mahse a hma lama sawi tawh angin, kawngka sula mak leh sum lai tana inthen te crawh chu, mahni khumpui luah an nih chuan an bungrua leh buh char sa an neih ang ang an insem chaub a ni. Chutih thu lo-ah chuan engmah chhuahpui an nei lo. Pasal sunin hmeichhia-in an fute chu tulpui mah se, an fate chu a pasala chhungte ta a la ni tho tho. Pasal chhia tha an hmuh pawhin an man chu 'nu man' tih loh a dang engmah a ei thei chuang ngai lo. Aninbiak thiam a an insawi rem chu thu dang ni se.

In lanv hna sakrek khawih, buh den te, ar lawih leh vawk chaw pek leh khawsak rel leh la deh te, zana vawk chaw chhum leh tui chawi leh thing phurh zawng zawng hmeichhe chan a ni a. Feh kawngah lah chawfun leh tul dang zawng zawng an phurin an haw lam lahin ahhah leh vawk chaw leh thingtuah thlengin rit takin an haw a. Mahse mipa chung erawh chu saruakin engmah phur ve lo-in an kai a. Pahmei thawkmawh tak pawhin hmeichhe hna puala an dah tawh chi reng reng an khawihpui duh lo. Hmeichhe hna chanvoa an papek a thawhpui chuan 'thaibawi' nih a hlauh ang tih a hlau zek zek mai a ni. Dawhthlenga thu-in a nupulin nau nen buh deng laklawh hlein an chaw chhumlai liam buan buan mah se, pa shenkhat phei chuan leh hawia chaw so chu ngaihtuah ve mai awm, mahse vin fe hian, 'I chaw chhum a liam e,' tijn kuthmawr pawhin a khawihduh lo. Chutitaka hmeichhia an thamloh nachhan leh an ngaihnep luib tlai nachhan pakhat chu: Mi rilru te zawk leh duat deuh pawha awm chin tawk hre lo, a lo aluata inlu-ling hma leh bluhlang lutuk zel mai ni-a an hriat avangin, mipa an chungtlak ang tih an hlau zek zek a. Chu avang chuan, 'Hmeichhe vau loh leh vau vau loh chu an pawng tual tual' an lo ti kumkhua reng a ni. Chu bakah an hun lai chu 'Pasalthate hun' a nih avangin hmeichhe tan chuan awm hle hle ngawt loh chu mipa laka kawlhrawn ngawt ngamna hun pawh

a ni lo reng mai. An hun lain hmeichhe inrawlh vena chi a awm mawlh lo. Mipa thlazar hnuaia nung leh an zara thla-muang thei chauh an nih miau avangin en san tlakah an hmu lo a ni ber e.

Mizo nupa chu aw nem leh zaidam takin an inbe ngai lo a, aw nem dam taka inbiak chu khuavangin a thik a, an in-then duh, zu titlat a. Chuvangin, an nupui te chu bak hluka bla-in an koh pawhin an hming pumin an ko khawl thin a. An nupui te crawh chuan an pasal te an ko zen zen lo. An biak pawhin an mawl biak châng a tam zawk dajh Mipa ngei pawhin midang ang chuan a hming chuan a ko tam bik lo. Nupa inhmangaih tak pawh induh thiamawm takin mi mit hmuh lai chuan tumah an awm ngai chuang hek lo. Sapte anga infawh leh inkuah te phei chu khawilam, a chinin an ching ngai kumkhua lo a ni. Chuvangin, nupa khumlaizawi pawh chuti takin hman nawm an thlam hek lo. Nupa in-hmantawna phei chu an thlam lo leh zual, Nupa nun nuam taka hman chu an kumkhaw dan a nih loh avangin inkhath leh inlawm vel an ching ngai reng reng lo. Inthlahlei awm lo taka khawsak an tum ngar ngar zawk a ni

Paho chu zanriah eikhamah zawlbuk lamah emaw, thiante inah emaw lengin an titi a. Chutih hlan chuan in lamah an nupui te chu an lo buai em em a. Iakath leh mei vil sawm kemln, naupang mutchhuak mutpui pul bawk ei nen, a tukah buhzing deng leh tur an bawk al. Chuti reng reng chuan Mizo hmeichhiate chu an pulin an pawimawh a. Thal tui kang nghah lai phei chuan tui kang nghakin zanlai thleng thlengin an mang a. Chung chu hmeichhe hna liau liau a nih avangin mipa-in tui kang an nghah ve zauh tawh chuan, an nupui te an thei lo tihna a nih avangin kal hmasate alin an thal hmasaktir a. Tin, pum kai chu mipa hna liau liau a nih thung avangin, hmeichhia-in pum an kai chuan an pasal te an thei lo tihna a nih thung avangin, an sawngkam lamah pawh, 'Tuikhurah mipa an lai a, pumah hmeichhia an lai' tih kumkhua a ni.

Hmeichhia an en dan chu, an pawng hmusit lutuk deuh a ni law maw chu aw, tih theih khawpa an ngaihdan a hniam avangin an thu pawh chawtak khukupi tlakah an ruat

lo a, 'Hmeichhe thu thu ni suh, chakat sa sa ni suh,' t h  
chu hmeichhe laka an jawngkam leklem a ni. Thupui sawi  
nikhua changa hmeichhia an lo jawng ve pawhin, 'Lo jawng  
ve seh aw, hmeichhia i nih kh.' tijn thupui sawi ve tlaka  
rust an ni lo. 'Tu in chhungkhuur chanchin emaw an sawi a,  
chu chhungkua chu nu thmeihha in ni-a an hriat chuan, Hmei-  
chhe laka in a ni a,' an tih tawh chuan, chu chhungkua chu  
an ngaisang lo hle tih a hriat theih ngai mai a ni.

Chuvangin, upa chuan, 'Hmeithai fanu fel takatin parual  
kara nula naran an tha zawk' an ti hiala. A ni tak a hmei-  
chhia na na na chu an ro a nawiin thu sut leh zing zeng pawh  
'a hmeithai thu' an lo ti achang reng a. Chuti taka pi leh  
puten hmeichhia an ngaihnep nachhan ni bera lang chu. Kawng  
dangah phei chhan mipa tluk lo teh chiam ch pawh an ngai lo.  
Mahse thupui hlapui vai nikhua changin ngaihdan mumal an  
nei ve phak lo tih an hria a. Mipa anga thu tlukna siam  
mumal hlei rhei lo, an thu tlukna ngei pawh sut leh hni hno  
thin leh 'ta se' ti-a dawna inchhir leh ching, mahni tih tawh  
din tlangpui ngam lo, a tawpa 'Lo ti ta ila kan lo chuti daih  
tawh zawk tur' ti leh mai mai thin an nih avanga 'hmeichhe  
thu dawn' tih pawh a ni kumkhua a. Chu hmeichhe rilru  
mumal lohna thuruk chu pi leh pute chuan an lo hmuh chian  
avang chu a ni pakhat a ni. Nula pasal nei, a pasalte chhung-  
kaw laka a vuithu lak punlun saktu leh fate zilh aia an vui  
an vaina azawng azaa pawmsak a, vuipui thinu, a dik a dawh  
thlu lo-a fanu te thlavang pawng hauh ngawt thintu pawh an  
nu te an ni fo bawh si nen. Fate velu ankhum phiar phiar  
a, thenawm khawveng rel zat zattu, a hnu leh dawn hauh lo-a  
anhla tinreng paupuia sawi awm leh awm lo pawh thlu lo a,  
jawng mai mai ching pawh hmeichhia an nih zawk fo avangin,  
mipa ngaihdanah an sang thei mawh lo a ni.

Vanapa ho-a an nupuite zu chhim chhing an tihdan atang-  
in an hmeichhe ngaihdan chu a hriat theih viau bawh awm  
e. Vanapa hun lauin an nupuite zu chhima kal an ching a.  
Chung hun lai chuan nula tih loh nutling tawh chuan zu an  
in ve thin a. Chutia nuho zu chhima an kal fo mai chu pa-  
ho-in an ngaimawh ta deuh a, an ti. Chung paho lah chu  
ina awm mumal hman lo-a ramchhuak leh ramnu-a thang ta



reng reng thin an ni bawk si a. An khawilo chhuah hlan lo chuan an nupuite chu zu chhimin an kal zen zen bawk si lo. An awm loh hlan changin an nupuite chu zu chhimin an kal fo thin tiban hriat chhuah hnu chuan, Vanapa chuan, "Ngawi tak rawh u, a tih tawp dan ka thiam e," a ti ta a. an ti.

"Kan nupuite hi zu chhim tur angin kan lalpa ka kohtir ang a. Lal berina ko ta sichuan kal phai lo pa tu kan awm dawn si lo. An kal ngei ang a, chutia an kal tur chu khaw-lajah mawng phir lang thuih khawpin kan nu ngei mai hi a pawnfen hlim pahin 'Chawngkhum dan tlang huat loh' tiin hnung lam atingin ka'n hlim thut mai ang a. Anni tan huat theih ni dawn si hek lo. Nangnute pawhin ka tih ang bawk chuan in nupuite kal tur chu in ti ve zel dawn nja," tiin a rawt te a. A tih ang ngeiin an lal chuan a upate nupui chu zu chhimah a ko ta ngei a. Vanapa chuan a nupui zu chhim tura a kal lai chu a mawng phir lang khawpa hlim pahin, "Chawngkhum dan tlang huat loh," a ti. A nupui chu a jenu nasa mai a.

Chuti ang chuan a thiante pawh chuan an nupuite zu chhim tura kal chu an pawnfen chu hnunglam atingin an hlim sak thut ve theuh a. Chutah zawng an lalpa chu rawn pawn chhuak-in, "Ka thiam loh a ni e, in pate rawn lovin ka duhsak che u-in zu chhimah ka sawm ngawt che u, min ngaidam teh u. Tuna chinah hel hi hria ula. Pasalte remtihna lovin tuman zu in chhim tawh lo ang, ka khaw daingulte ka lo tithinrim theih hlawn che u a lawm le. Hmelchhe zu chhim tura kal reng reng chu tu nupui pawh ni se, 'Chawngkhum dan tlang huat loh' tiin tupawhin an pawnfen hlimesak zel tawh ang che u," a ti a, an ti. Chuta tang chuan nuho zu chhim thin chuan an sim ta vang vang mai e, zu tla. Chutia vangtlang hma meuhah pawha an nupui te pawnfen an hlimesak ngam danah chuan hmeichhia an hmuh dan chu a sang lo hle a ni tih chu a lang thei.

2. MIKHUAL: Tunhma chuan Mizoramh mikhual tana khawsak theihna tur 'hotel' an tih hi a awm ve ngai lo a. Khua intlawh tawna inkal pawh ve reng an ni chungin mi inah an thileng mai a. Hmelhriat leh laina emaw an neth chuan chungah chuan an thileng mai thin. Pawnthuah an neth loh

leh an thlenin te chuan an ngaihtuah'sak a. Zawlbuk awm lai chuan mipa chu zawlbukab an riak a, hmeichhia erawh chu thleninrah emaw, thian kalpui dang an neih leh chungte nen chuan an riak ho a. Thlen man engmah chawi a awm lo a, chawi alnelin an duhsak zawng te phei chu ar an intalh a, mikhual lakah an tha em em zawk a ni. Nula bengvar tak ina thlen phei chu a hahdamthlak leh zual a. A tuka an kal leh dawn pawbin lawngkam tha taka intherin. 'I lo kal leh hunch i rawn thleng leh dawn nia aw,' thin an inthlahliam thin a ni.

Thlenin bengvar leh thate phei chu mikhual lakah an inthlahrung zaw mah emaw tih turin thlenin nuam lo nih an hiau a. Mikhual lahin thlenin te lawm loh zawnga khawsak hiau in an mitneien ranin awm an tum bawh a. Chuti anga thlenin tha tak vek an nih lai chuan, hmehhriat loh khua rau rau-ah pawh mikhual thleng duh lo an awm ve tho a. Thlenin tur hmehhriat neih lohna khua-ah phei chuan kawththler suarduanin in tinah lut lawrin, 'Mikhual min thleng thei ang em?' ti-a thlenin hnawn zar zar châng pawh a awm chawk thung. Upate chuan: 'Mikhual hnar hrat khua chuan buh leh bal an mir lo,' an ti a, a an pawh a ang viau mai. Mi hrawk huphurh hi malsawmna hnartu pukhat zawng a ni ngein a lang.

Mizotechu laichin zawn chhuah thu-ah emaw, laina thisen zawmpuite lakah emaw phung an thlu em em a. Khual-khaw lamah laina thlenpa tur in hnih in thum awmna khuaa an kal pawhin, farnu leh makpa ngei ngei pawh awm mah se, pa chan chang tura an fanu-in pasal a neiha a thleninrah sahmim a bang ngei thin a. Pa tur emaw, pu emaw leh unaupa tur lam an awm chuan, chungte inah ohuan an inughat phawt a. An cham rei ta a nih leh chaw eina chu thu dang a ni. Nula-in mikhua-ah pasal nein pau a zawn chu a unau dangte leh a chhungte tan pawh inpui chan chang a nih avangin innghah nap an hman ber a ni thin. Chumi awmzia ni ta chu: Hmeichhe lam aini mipa lam chungte chuan inpui chan an chan vang a ni.

Hmanlai chuan chanchin inbrilhna lekhathawn te a la awm lo a, chanchinbu lah an la nei ve hek lo. Chuvangin, khaw-dang, chanchin an inbriat vena ber chu mikhual kal vel ka atangin a ni ber a. Mahse anni pawh chuan chiang fakim an lo hre bik lo thein an briat dan a lo mumal vak lo thei a.

Dawt pawh lo ni ta se an hriat dan ang anga an sawi thin avangin belh chian dawl tak thu pawh a ni vek lo. Chu avang chuan thu chiang lo leh awihawm fahran lo thu sawi nan 'A bawm ak thu' an ti a. Chu chu mikhuat zinin bawm an ah thin avangin thu awihawm lo a nih sawi nan an hman phah a ni. Chung chu an chinchang in hriat pawh theihna awm chhun a nih miau avangin thu belh chian dawl lo tak tak a leng ngai a, chumi lo hriat sawi chhawng lehtu lahni a rin dan sawi chu a tak emaw tiin a punlun chho zel a. Chuvangin, 'khuat thuthang leh ar pan chuk a pun' tih a ni kumkhua reng a ni.

3. INVELH: Hmanlaiin naupang insual invel an tamin chotuah pawh an ching a. Mahse dangval lam erawh chutun lai anga kut inthlak mai mai a awm ngai lo tih theih a ni thung. Chutia mipa naupang insual leh invelh mai mai an chin nachhan ni-a lang chu: Khaw klat mah ni se, veng tian hrang inkarah intihbikna (feeling) rilru nelin inerna a awm a. Chung veng tian hrang naupangte chu an inhmuh fal remchanah naupang ve tho an aia lian tawh siten fuh pawhin, 'A chalah chil i hnawm ngam lo,' tiin an fuh a. Annin tlawm an lo ngai si, pakhatin pakhat chala chil a hnawm zah tawh chuan, 'Insualah ka cho che,' a tihna a nih avangin an inbet ta phat mai thin a ni. Tin, chu bakah indo thin an nihna chuan naupang rilru-ah indona thinlung a tuhna chen a awm a. Naupang ta na na na si chu veng leh veng inkarah indona rilru pun insual leh inchil chenin an hman phah a tih theih awm e.

Nupui velh: Hmanlai nuna nupa inkarah inhmuh thiam lohna avanga invelh an ching hle a. An invelh nachhan tam ber chu pa zuruin mawhchhiat tur zawnga ruhi lungpuam laia chhuanlam tling lo a thinrim phah thin vang a ni pakhat a. Zu ina chhungte chaw ei ruala ei hman lovin an lo haw a. Chawmhah mumal a lo awm mang loh chang a awm lo thei lo a. Chung hun te chu remchangan hman- in an nupui te lakah an thinrim an hrihia a. An nupui te pawh dika an inhriat si chuan an lo ngawi mai mai thei bik lo emaw a lo ni a. Chung hunah chuan mipa thinrim rui lungpuam baw si chuan an nupui te velin kut an thlak duh ta hial mai thin a ni. Chung avanga nupa insual bur bur chu kan pi leh pute hunah hmuh tur an kat zut mai.

An nupui te thinrim chu mahni in lamah insasengin an tlan phah a. Nu thenkhat awm thei chhungkua deuh phei chu an in chhung lam khawsak theih hre ranin an lo inluling ve hawk si nen. Nupui invelh avanga tlan koh tur an kat zut reng a. Pasal thikthu chhe lutuk chi emaw, huaithu chhe lutuk chi te emaw leh ruih hleka nupui nel vel ta mai thin te phei chu an inthen hlen rem run chawh mai. Pa tawh khirh hrawn harsa deuh phei chu. an nupui te tlan haw leh lawk duh lovin an in lamah an khawsaksan a. An koh leh pawha kar nei ran leh koh man thaisial fanghma no eia ei tur phutin karah palai an vei tawn tuak zar zar fo mai. Chuti ang chu hmanlai Mizo khawtlang nunah a tam em em a ni.

**4 RUKRUK :** Hmanlai Mizo nunah rukruk leh kutkemnei an awm lo hulhual phei chu a ni lo a. Mahse rukru chu an endawng em avangin kutkemnei an tam lo hle a ni. Mi kutkemnei chhungkua phei chu nupui pasal thu-ah mi thihthrik leh hnualsuat an ni a. An kutkem nei chu vangtlang hmaah mualphopui lo mah se, mi sawi sep sep hlawhin a hre lo ahlei an awm ngai lo. Mi chuti ang chuan thenrual an van a, inleng chuangkai an nei lovin mi'n thenawmah pawh an duh lovin an thian nih pawh an chak hek lo. Chuti taka Mizo khawtlang nunin a malmak leh a lungten avang chuan rukruk a vang a. An kawngka kalhna pawh suk leh thingfak emawa an lo do tit tet chuan, 'An awm lo a ni maw,' tiin an kalsan leh mai a ni. Chuvangin, Mizo hnam chu hnam rin-awm tih loh rual a ni lo.

Mi thil reng reng a neiru hriat lohin an la mai ngai lo a. Thil te tham, a neitu an awm mai si loha an hman leh an ei pawh ni se, an hmuh leh tikah tawngkam tha takin, 'In thil kha kan chuti kan khati a sin,' tiin an hriih leh tho tho a. Chutia an inhriih leh phawt chuan tuman an ngaithiam lo ngai lo. Chhawthai nikhuua mi kawngkam fanghma tuai fahran pawh an ei dawnln, a neitu an awm leh, 'Hei in fanghma hi kan han ei teh ang,' emaw tal an ti a. An awm loh leh an ei thu tal a remchangah an hriih leh a. Chuti lo-a ngawi renga an ei chuan 'ru' an ni tlat a ni. Ril a tam chuan mi huanrama baihla kung chung hmin emaw, fu emaw pawh ei leh

feh mai chu a pawl lo. Mahse in thlenga hawn erawh chu 'ru' a ni leh tlai si.

Ring hlui pawl a lo tla a, mahse thlai hnephnawl ilo an la khawm hma chuan tumah mi chul-pawl an infansakin an inkhawmsak mai mai ngai lo a. Ven loh niin an la lai tuman hmu lo mah se, a neituten and h an khawm zawh hma chuan an inlaksak ngai lo. Mi chhek chhe dāp safran pawh a neitu phalna lo chuan an putsak ngai hek lo. A maherawhchu, pawl-deth ruah a lo sur a, chulram tak tak a nih chin chu hai ruah lohina zalen hun a awm a. Chung hunah tawh erawh chuan mi thlai to chu an zawng chauh a ni. Mizo pi pu daga thil mak ve ang reng tak awm chu; Min jam tawkin meialh enin awm se, an hrawkhrui a chah dawa a ni chuan thenawmpa buh a ruk pawh a thiang ve tlai a. A thenawmpa ngei pawh chuan lo hre leh mah se, ngaih huat a hnekin, 'Ka lo bengvat lo a ni maw! Thenawm te meialh ena awm pawh hre lo-a chu chen ka lo awm chu, min ngaidam rawh u,' tlin thupha a chawi let-ling hlahh zawk a. Duham vang ni lo, mangan a tawp pawha buh ruk nachang hre lo chu mi ā-ah zu ngai zawk hlahh a. Chu an dan chuan pi pu chenah Mizo rilru-ah nunna a hlutzia an lo hre chiang em em a ni tih a tilang.

Mi chāk (rēn) dah leh thing fawm sa dah te an inputsakin an inphurhsak mai mai ngai lo a, mi sa awk ruk te, mi ngawi tla sangha lak te chu vanduaia hial thlentū-ah an ngai a. Chuvangin, mi kutkemnei reng reng lai khua-ah an tulua ngai lo. Thenkhat mi ran lo philtute phei chu an tlangchil chang pawh a awm. Lai sial philtu ngat phei chu a khua atanglin lalin a hnawt chhuak mai reng a ni. Hetih kawngah chuan hmanlai Mizo nun chu a thlanghlimin belh chian a dāwl em em kan ni lo thei lo ang. Nupul atana nula ruk erawh chu ruk azawnga an ngalhthiam ber, 'tlaisial' chauh chawina. Chu pawh chu 'chawi' hming a la pu ta lo leh ngah. Chuvangin, nupul tur ru chu kutkemneia chhlar pawh a ni ve lo reng a ni.

5. TUALTHAH: Mizo jawngka lamah 'khual leh tual' an awm a. Khaw dang mi apiang chu 'mikhual' an ni a. Khaw khata cheng za erawh chu 'tualkhat' emaw 'khawtual' emaw an ni a. Mahni tualkhatpui chattu chu 'tualthat'-a chhlar an ni a. Tin, an leido khua ni lo, mi khua pawh ni se, a that

chuan 'tualthat' a ni tho Tualthah chu thil thiang lo a ni a. A hmaa sawi tawh angin miin pawh sawi lo that ta se, a thaha chhungte phuba la-in a thattu chu an that let ve leh thiang a. Anin a hlaah si chuan inhumhim nan lal sutpui a vuan chawt thin a. Lal sutpui a vawn tawh chuan a chungah kutthlak a thiang tawh loin ani pawh lal bawi-ah a intulut kumkhua ngah a ni, tih kan sawi tawh kha.

Amaherawhchu, lal khua-in do an la a, an inkarah indo-na a awm a. Chuji kara an thah chu tualthata chhiar an ni ve lo, ral that a ni zawk, 'tual'-a chhiar a ni tawh lo a ni. Chuvangin, an tawngka lamah pawh 'tual leh ral' tin an sawi hiang a. Ral that chu an chawimawia mi huaion, lal khua thlamuantu, tin hming-ropui pe-in 'chhawa' an tawn ngauh ngauh thin zawk a ni. Hmanlat Mizopirru-ah tual leh ral chu engge a nih an hre hrang chiang a. An ram tichnia a, an hnam rawr dotu leh awp beh tumtu lal dang reng reng chu an ngai thei lo a. An fo do a, an hnam tan nunna tam tak thised a tuan phah a. Anni pawhian tami tak an that let ve pawh a ni ang. Makse chung chu 'tualthat' an ni lo. Mi ram leh hnam tihoniat tumtu lo theh chu hnam fakawm leh hnamin a tih tur a ni tih Bible zirtirna hi Mizopir leh pute chuah tuma zirtir lohni an hre tlat a ni.

6. **TAMPUI:** Tuna Mizorama Mizote an tlak thlak hman eng tam tam nge an fo tawn tawh hriat chian theih a ni lo a. Titi-ah chuah Kawi phaj Khampat fimuna an awm laim thingpur tam tam an tuar nin an sawi a. Run leh Tiao kara an awm laim Mautam leh Thingtam an tuar tih hriat a ni lo. Len dangah mau a awm mumal leh avangin an tuar lo pawh a ni mai thei. He Mizorama an tlak thlak hnuah erawh hi chuah mau a tamit raw chi hrang hrang awmna ram a ni a. Chuvangih, chung raw tam hnu laia tam lo thleng chu a hmingah chuah 'Thingtam tam' an ti a, mau a tama tam lo thleng pawh 'mautam tam' an ti ta a ni.

Mautam leh thingtam inkar hi kum sawmthum leh sawm-hojh inkarthlak a tam a. Mautam leh mautam inkar chu kum sawmaga a ni a, thingtam leh thingtam inkar pawh kum sawmaga baw a ni. Mautam atanga kum sawmhnhah thing

a tām a, thing a tām a tanga kum sawmthumah mau a tām leh thung a nih chu. Mau pawh tām se thing pawh tām se, tam-pulin a zui ve ziah a. He tam hunpui chi hnih hi inkar hi kumbi fel tek neia lo thleng thin a nih avangin inrin dan pawh an thiam a. Chuvangin, Mizo thuchah pawimawh tak pakhat pawh, 'Thing a tamin zo neih a tha,' an titlawng a ni. Zo lam chu sazu-in a hâk duh bik avangin buh thar tur a awm vang a ni.

Mau emaw rawthing emaw a tām chuan sazu a puang vak e, sazu chuan buh a seh zawh avangin buh an thar ta lo a, an tām ta thin a ni. Hlo thlawh leh savang chhung zawng pawhin buh chua la him a. Khawimaw lalah emaw chuan sazu a puang hma-in buh kung a seh chiamoa hmun pawh a awm. Buh a lo vui a, a hmawr hial pawh a hmin hmanin a him mai dawn ni-a an ngaih lain zan khat thilak sazu-in a lo seh (ci)fai duak mai thin chu a hrilhaithlak an tih an hrilak a ni. He tām hian ram pum a tuam a. Mahse khawi khua khua te emaw chu a hak (kân) pawh a awm a. Chung tām ve lo khua atang chuan pur an chaw huai huai a. An buh neih ang ang pawh a hau-a ci phal lo-in vaimim neilin vaimim an pawh a. Bal leh maiin nena chhum pawh chang a awm bawh a, an ei a chhe em em thin.

Pûr chawk tur pawh an hmu zozai lovin, awm mah se a loima tur an nei lo emaw ni a. Chuvangin, ram bahra-hra-varung te hrakai te leh hrapi te an zawng a. Tumbuh an tih tum thing kung chhunga a no ei theih te chu an la a, Banhla neilin banhla hel chhumin an ring bawh a, Vaimim nei phei chu a nei tha pawl an ni. Chuti chung chuan thlawhma hai ngai bawh si, an rethei em em a. Ui leh arin chaw khawpkham an hmu lo a, vawkpui rilam te hi an khur ngawt ngawt ringawt mai a ni, an ti. Chu avang chuan a hmingah pawh 'tampui mitthi' an lo tikumkhua reng a. Pûr chawk nan an neih zawng zawng khawng da-in an thehthang zo a. Nula pawhin hnute alawi nei lovin an awm te hi mipa awm ang maiin a cham pât mai e, zu tia. Nauno pawmin hnute tui an tlachham a, nausen hnute hne lai phei chn an khawngaihthlak tak meuh meuh a. Chuvangin, buh a lo thar leh dawna a hmin hmasa lawr theih det det a nih hun lai sawi nan

pawh 'nau chaw-a lawr theih' an tih phah reng a ni. Chung buhchang ni lo an ei thin chu 'Chaw chhia' an ti a. Chaw chhe zingah chuan tai hi bungchanea an chhiar ve loh avangin, 'chaw chhia-ah chuan tai a tui ber' zu ti mauh a.

Heng tãmpui chang lo hi 'tãnz tam' an ti mai a. Khawi khuate emaw chu an thlawhmma lak that mumal loh avanga tampui tawh a karah an awm ve fo a. Ruahtui zir loh avanga lo hal nikhua loh vang te, sazu avang vek te leh buh hri that loh vang leh kangfim neih vang te leh harsatna chi dang dang tlakbuaktu eng emaw avangin an tam a. A chang leh a khawtiangin buh an intodelh loh avanga savanga tam tak chiam kum pawh a awm. Chung tam hunah chuan laho meuh khaw thenawma buh dila vehbur an khawn chang pawh a tam mai. Heng tam hi Mizo hnam nunphunga bet tlat angin an lo hmang tawh a. An kumkhaw hriifak a niin hunpuj chhiar nen tak hmangin 'Mautam kum, thingtam kum' tlin hun sawi nan an hman phah a ni.

**7. LUNGPHUN:** Hmakhawsang atang tawhin Mizo lo chin ve kumkhua chu 'lungphun' a ni. Mahse chung an lungphunah reng reng chuan hawrawp nei ta lo chuan a phuntu hming leh a phun chhan engmah an tilang lo. Thlana phun a ni emaw, kawtchhuah remchang laia intih ropui nana phun a ni emaw, hawrawpa zlak engmah a awm lo. Mahse an thil neih zãwng chu a lemin an zlak a. An thil lem ziah chu rin khuara zlak hnam an ni. Vawt tam tlang lo hrai tawh an nih avanga an se talh zat nge an neih zat tih pawh hriat chuang loh se lu lem te an zlak tlar dul a. Dar nein darkhuang leh darbu lem te an zlak a. Rai that an nih leh mibring lu an khai lai lem emaw te an zlak a. Khaw hlun leh mi neinung tamna khaw kawtchhuahah pheh chuan lungdawh a tlar tlar tuar thin a ni.

Tin, mi neinuna 'kei ka ni' inti chuan 'damlai lung' phun pawh an ching bawh. An thih hma-in an damlaia an intih ropuina pakhat a ni. Chung lung chi hrang hrang chu an dawh ni chuan a khawnawtin nula tlangval nen khawilai lung remchang emaw zawn chhuahthin lung pheh lian tawh tak mai an zawn a. Awmni khamin ranpui talhin an ri bung bung a. Chung lungdawh ni chu nula leh tlangval tan a nuamin ruai-



puj leh tlangpui sa chiau tak tak ni a ni. Tlen! hat phei chuan lung dawh zawl zompui pui neilin an dawh a. A velin salu chi hrang hrang tarin mangpuan zara fartuah piunin a ngir khup mai a ni.

8. **DAWI**: Pileh pute chuan dawian lo sawi ve kumkhua a, dawithiam hmingthang tak tak pawh Mizo thawnthu-ah 'Lalruanga leh Hrangsaipuia te, Lalruanga dawihlumti Chhu-zangkaki tih te chenin an sawi a. Tlai khawhna-ah pawh hian dawithiam sawi tur an kat nuk mai. Mizo thawnthu hmingthang tak Tualvungi thawnthu-ah pawh Phuntia chu dawithiam a nih thu an sawi. Chung dawithiamtena an mi dawih chu an pum na-in an sawi ber a. An kawchhungah samhram emaw, vawkhmul emaw te pawh awmin an sawi a. Lalruanga thawnthu-ah phei chuan duh duh dawih thei, duh duh awmtir a, lungpui meuh pawh dawih phei thei khawpa thiltitheih niin an sawi hial a. Hualtu-Ngamtawna pawhin thing zawng zawng a dawih nel vek a, phuanberh crawh hi chu tun thlenea a la ram nachhan pawh Ngamtawna a dawih hmaih vang niin Mizo titi-ah chuan sawi a ni.

Bung hmasa lama sawi tawh angin, chung dawithiamte dawih nat sut leh thiam pawh awmin an la sawi ta deuh deuh a. A sut lehtu chu a dawitu aia a thiamna a chak loh zawk phei chuan a natna kha kai ta hlah zawk ni hialin an sawi nghe nghe a ni. Mahse pa upa lam leh chinchang hre-awm zawh lawrin, upa-in 'dawi' an lo tih kumkhua thin chu, chutia thil maksak, thiltitheihna atang ringawta awmtir ni lovin, eng hmanrua emaw, 'tûr' (poison) lam chi a ruka chelek niin an ngai a. Mi an dawih an sawi reng reng pawh eng thil emaw tak an eittir zel danah tûr an hmang niin an hria a ni. Dawi sut thiam pawhin dawih sut nana ai chi hrang hrang 'Ailaidum te, sutzo leh aithim' an tih te an hman thin avangin dawih tak tak ni theiah an ngai lo. Chung ai-te chu pumna damdawi pangngai a nih ve reng avangin an dawina 'tûr' tihnat damdawi chauh a ni e, an ti.

Hmanlain hmar lam lal pakhat chu Paite-hovin an dawih a. An dawih dan pawh Paite-ho chuan zu thlum pha tak an intir a, an hawsan nghal ta mai a. Chuta tanga reilote-ah chuan chu lal chu a pum a na nghalin kar lo-ah a thi ta mai

a. Chu lai thih avanga an silaj kah ri chu a dawitu Paite-ho chuan lui-pui an tlak hma-in an hre hman, an ti. Chungte pawh tur hnu-a an rin dan chuan, Paite-ho zu pekah khan tûr chak tak an pawh niin an ring a ni. Tin, an kawchhunga samhram emaw, vavkhmul emaw awm thin ni-a an sawi pawh: Sakei kephah hnualah hian lui-pui hling chiah chiah hi a tam em em mai a. Hruipui awm lohna rama sakeiah pawh chuti ang chu a awm tho a. Mahse hruipui hling tak tak chu ni se, sakei tana ngahmawh tham leh kalpui ruai ni hmelin a lang si lo. A lan danah erawh chuan hruipui hling chiah chiah niin a lang baw si.

Chungte pawh chu hruipui hling ni lovin sakei pian hmanga tel ve reng niin an ngai a. Chuti ang deuh bawh chuan dawi avanga kawchhunga samhram tak tak avm ta ni lovin, an dawina hmanrua khan chung thil tha lo chu siamlin samhram ang takin eng natna emaw a thlen ta ni zawkin tunlai mi chuan an ring a. Hetia ngaih anga boruaka thiltihtheihna chungchuan (supernatural) thil atanga mihring taksa chhunga lo awm ta mai niin pi leh pute chuan an ring thung. Dawi hi Mizo pi leh pute chenah an hnam nuna an sawi leh an hlahh pakhat a lo ni ve kumkhua a ni.

9. AISAN LAK : Aisan lak hi 'aien' tih nen a kalhmang chu thuhmun a ni. Mizo pi leh puten an hmalam huna thil lo thleng tur emaw, an dinhmun emaw hriat duhin aisan an la thin a. Kawngpui-siam te pawh khawthlang dinhmun tur, an vanneih tur leh tur loh hriat nana an aisan lakna hunpui pawimawh takah a chhiar theih ang. Tin, zawlnei an rawnin a hnench thum an vawr thin a. Chungte pawh chu aisan lakna chi vek a ni bawh. Titi-ah chuan: Kan thlahtute Yunnan District (China ram) ni ta ram atanga thlang an rawn tlak a, Burma ram an luh hnu-in an lo chhuk zel a. Irrawady lui-pui an thlen chuan, lui naran lo tak mai a niin a lo luang mar zuai zuai mai a.

Kalngaihna an hre ta lovin kalna lam tur pawh an hre ta lo. Tichuan, aisan an la ta a. Artui vuak hawn chauh hi bel chhuan angin an chhuang a, meilin an ur a. A so liamna lam lam chu kalna tur niin an aisan lak kawhbmuh lam turah an ngai a. An artui aisan lak chu khawthlang lam chhawngah a

liam ta a. Mahse Irrawady lui-pui chu a lien mar zut zut mai bawh si. Nakineh chuan zutrei tui tla hien mau bung lang hi bawhin tui chuan a tawn len thla dur dur a. Tichuan, pum tuk nachang an hre ta a, mau-pumin Irrawady lui chu an kai thei ta a ni e, an ti. Chua tang chuan chu lui-pui chu 'Ai-riwhdng' an tihphah ta e, zu tia. Chu titi chu a tak leh tek loh lam thil ni lovin, Mizo chinchinah aisan lak chuan hmun a lo chang ve tawh hrim hrim tihua zawk a ni e.

Kan sawi thil ch' hnih lo-ah kha chuan aisan lakna dang nulat tlangvalna thilah lo chuan an nei vak lo. Nula leh tlangval inkurah crawh chuan, a hmet a pa-in an lawm em em a. Tak tak turah pawh an ngai berko mai thei. Mahse an hun lai chuan nuam an tin, an rilru tak pawhin an tiru pawh a ni ta ve ang. Chung an ngaih-zawng te chungchanga aisan an lak dan chu:

(a) **Laksang**: Maimawm chi khat, a bawm chhunga in-khung tlat, a bawm hmawr zum zawi zawia herba pawh chhuah a ni a. An pawh chhuaha a chhunga awm maimawm hmet leh nungchang ang ang chu a pawttu nupui pasal tur angah inbelin hlo thlawh lajin thlawh laiah a awm thin a. An hmuh fuh tawh chuan lawmcual pawhin hlo thlawh chawh meuhin an bial laih a, a tam phei chuan an in pawh chhawk lat lat a. Thatchhe awm tak zawi deuh thler thlur a awm, herh that that tak awm bawh. Thenkhat hang rin ren emaw, ngo hleng hlung emaw bo lo. Bawm khatah pakhat zel a awm a, chu chu an pawt a, an ngaih-zawng te inrin hriatsak deuh an awm phei chuan an indem laih laih a, an hlim-pui phian thin.

(aw) **Ngaihthawn**: Hlo chi khat, di pangpar chi ang deuha kung per thler thlawr, a hnah hnunung ber a zik chu pawh dawha a ngai chihaha thun luh leh theih chuan, ngaih-zawng te lakah ngaih-thatthlak tak niin an ngai.

(b) **Diktawn**: Hlo chi khat bawh a ni a. Mijin a neih duh hriat nan a mut dawnin a tawn a. A tawn hnu chuan, 'Diktawn ka tawn, ka chhun mu lo ka zan mu, ka tawnmang-ah ka neih tur leng min hriih rawh, leng thar tuai tirté,' tiin a chham ang a. Tawng leh tawh lovin a mu nghal vang vang a, chumi zana a hmuh chu a neih tur niin an ngai.

(ch) **Kumleng**: Hei hi an len rei tur leh tur loh fiahna a ni thung. Hlo chi khat baw a ni a. A zung pawh chhuaha an pawh chhuahin châng a neih zat zat chu an len rei chin tur niin an ngai.

(d) **Changchi vawr**: Changchi vawr zan atan chuan nuthlawi leh pathlawi sengalding (sehring) man khera an in-reih a, an lawi that zanah kher an vawr thin a. Chham an nei a, an chham zawh chuan tawng leh tawh hauh lovin an mu nghal vang vang a. Chumi zana an mumanga an hmuh chu an nupui pasal turah an ngai

(e) **Zawlwawng thlah**: Hlo thlawh laia zawlwawng (khuah chi khat) an man chuan, an han chhuah a, ral leh lam pana a thlawh vang vang chuan khual-khua mi nei turah an inruat a. An lawmnun samah emaw a fuk chuan, chu a lawmnun chu la nei turah emaw an inruat ang. Zawlwawng thlah hla pawh chham chi sei ang reng tak a awm nghe nghe. Mahse heng thil hi tak tak turah chuan an ring ngam em em bik lo na a, an ngaih tithatu tak pakhat chu a tling ve a ni.

Hmanlai nula thin dun inlawm pawhin zawlwawng an thlah a, ral leh lamra a thlawk ta vang vang nai a. A thlaktu nula chuan:

*'Ramloh khaulengoh thudi kan tiam,  
En teh thiani, a kai e sow raitiangah;  
Thlangkhuan ka dim awm e chhingkhualah,'*

a'n tizui a, an ti. Hetia zawlwawng an thlah thin avang hian a lawm Awithangpa pawhin:

*'Ramloh khauleng, palaiah ka tir ang che,  
Thlangtlai zamual khumin leng der der ang che;  
Kungi u Thanghniangi run ngetah,'*

ti-a, khawthlang Kanghmun nula Zairemthangi a lo phuah ni.

10. **ZAWLAIDI**: Zawlaidi chu nula leh tlangval kara chelek, miin ngaihawng a nei a, a ngaihawngin a ngaihawng ve theih nana inngaihawntirna hmanrua a ni. Mizo thawnthuah chuan: Sawngkhara Chawngvungi a ngaizawng a. Sawngkhara lah chu tlangval hmehche tak mai a niin Chawngvungi lah chu nula hmehtha zet mai a ni si a. Sawngkhara tihngaih-

na her lo chuan zawlaidi an tih choak thla rang ek a tat ta a. Chuta tang chuan Chawngvung<sup>1</sup> chuan awm hlei thei lo khawp-in Sawngkhara chu a ngaizawng ta mai a. an ti.

Heng upa thil lo hriet ti a tak tak ni turah a ngaih theih loh lain, he lehkhabu ka ziah laia ta dam, pa rawntlak tak pakhat chuan heti hian min hrilh a. An khawah Ralte pathlawi pakhat hian zawlaidi a nei a. Vai lam thiam atanga a lak a ni nghe nghe a. Zawlaidi tak tak a nih leh nih loh pawh a chiang bik lo a. Chung lai chuan nuthlawi pakhat fa pakhat nei, chuankai na taka an hman thin hi a awm bawk a. (An hming pawh min hrilh naa sawi lo mai ila.) Fiamthu hian pathlawi chuan, 'Zawlaidi ka nei a, khawng ka'n tat teh ang che,' a ti a. Nuthlawi pawh chuan ring bik hek lo a hnial lem lo a. Tichuan, a nghawngah a tahsak a. 'Ka thih nghe nghe ang che,' a ti a. Mahse nuthlawi chuan, 'A rimchho em mai ka duh lo,' tlin a chhang a. Chutia a tah hnu rei vak lo atang chuan, chu nuthlawi chuan a tattu pawmlai nei pathlawi chu awm hlei thei lo khawpin a ngaizawng ta mai a, a ti.

Feh kawngah te chuan nuthlawi zawk chuan a nghak hrut hrut reng ta mai a. Mahse a tattu chu pa sel tak a nihavang-in engah a ngai hlei lo a. Chu pathlawi chuan duh se chuan a duh hun hunah a ching thlu thelin a mphal zan ang. A ngaihawn dan em em chuan khua hi a hmu mawh lo a ni ber e, a ti. Chu a zawlaidi tah chu engge a nih min hrilh a, mahse sawi lo ila. Chu nuthlawi tattupa chu nakinah phei chuan Salvation Army pawlah a inpe ve ta ngha nghe a. Chutia Sipai pawla a luh takah chuan an upaten, 'A ni lo e, heng thil i kawh reng hi chuan i tan thlemtu a ni thei ang. Chuvangin, tihrial a tha,' an tihsak avangin a bur chawpin tulkhur tui an len hotir ta a ni, zu tia. Chung thil dangdal tak chu hman-lai Mizo pi pu chenah an lo hriet kumkhua a ni ve tlat a ni. Choak thla rang chu a vang vjau mai a, mahse he lehkhabu ziaktu pawh hian a hmu chu a hmu ve tawh a. Mahse choak thla rang ek ngawt ni lovin chawhpawh eng emaw tak an nei a. Chumi tel lo chuan choak thla rang ek ngawt chu eng a nih sawi a awm lo.

11. **ZAWLNEI**: Hmakhawsang atangin Mizo hnam zingah zawlnei an lo awm ve tawh thin a. Mahse Bible-a zawlnei ang erawh hi chu an ni lo. Mizo vawlnei chuan mimal lakah an thiltithethina an hmang a. Ram pum huap thil lo thleng tur sawilawktu lam ni lovin, mi vanduai bik, fa dam thei lo te, ching leh hribil vei ruk nei lam chiten an hnena thumvawrin zawlnei chu an rawn thin a ni. Chung Mizo zawlnei chuan kaihhruai bik mi an nei a. Chung an kaihhruaite chu 'berhva' an ti a, nula leh thlangyalte erawh hi chu 'leng-pui par' an ti a. Midang zawng erawh chu 'laisen lungmaw' an ti vek thung.

Zawlnei nih chu a zira zir theih a ni na a, zir lo-a a neiha nei erawh chuan an thlam bikin thil pawh tithi bikin an sawi. Zawlnei chu mipa kher pawh an ni chuang lo, pitar hlei huiisar zawkin zu sawi a. Zawlnei chuan an thiam zuarin an berhvate nen khua an fang a. Chhungkua leh mimal harsatna neite chuan a hnenah thum an lo vawr a. chuta an thumvawr man chu artui zawlneite chuan an ei ve thung thin a ni. Thumvawr tur chuan latui leh artui emaw, buhhuin vawm kho khat leh artui emaw, buhfai faikhiat khat leh artui pum khat emaw an keng a. An thil ken zingah chuan artui chu a serh zinga a mei an sawi angin a tel ngei ngei a ni.

An zawl a chhuah loh lai chuan engmah an hre bik lo-in mi naran an ni ve mai a. An zawl a chhuah lai erawh chuan thil engkim an hria-in loa feh daih chanchin thlengin a hre vekin an hnathawh nen lam a sawisak thei vek zel e, zu tia. A zawl a chhuah lai chuan a aw pawh a danglam vek a, pitar te pawh ni se pa rawl hrawpui aw ang main a pawr chhur mai a. An zawl ber chu 'dang-lal' niin an sawi a. Khawitlang tlang emaw chuan lai an nei a, chungte chanchin pawh chu an zawl atang chuan hre vekin an sawi. A zawl a chhuah dawn chuan chhuatah che lo chang lo-in a mu vang vang a. Chuta a lo tho chhuak leh chu tihdanglamin a awm ta thin a. Chumi hun lai tak chuan a ni thumvawrtute thum pawh a vawrsak thin chu ni.

Thumvawrtu artui rawn ken chu a kutphahah a han tivir (thlur) char char a. Artui a thlur lai chuan a thumvawrsaka hming chu lamin :

' ..... thlunglu huktu maw,  
*A pheiphung vuantu maw.*  
*Lam thuam thunah kulpui langfing*  
*dirin dir ing e.'*

ti chungin a kutphaha a artui virtir chu a'n letling thawk a, artui chu tla chuang hauh lovin a letling pawh chuan ngeih takin a vir ta char char a, an ti. Chungte avang chuan zawl-nei chu an ring emem a. Chumi hnu chuan thlangra-ah emaw kho (fawng)-ah emaw buhfai veikhat awrh lek tur hi a sawi hliau hliau reng a. Chung a buhfai sawi ngihin intlar dan atang chuan a thumvawrsaka te awmdan chu a hre thei ta thin niin an sawi. Chutah zawl zai sa-in a berhvate nen an zai leh a. An zawl hla hre ve chuan an sakpui ve thei. Zawlnai hi Mizo ram dung leh vangah tam tak an awmin, pi pu chena Mizo hnahthlak zinga thil lo awm ve kumkhua a ni.

**12 PHUNGZAWL:** Mizo titi pakhatah chuan : Tlangval pahnih hi an ram kal a, an kalna lamah chuan nula hmelpa zet zet pahnih hi an tawng-ta a. Anni tlangvalte lah chuan an ngaizawng ta nasa mai a. Nulate pahnih lahin zawl ngei tum-in an lem baw si. Tichuan, chu tlangvalte chuan an zawl dun ta a. Chu nula pahnih te chu pakhat Lasi nula a ni a, pakhat erawh chu Phung nula a ni a, an ti. Tichuan, Phung nula zawltu chu kar lo-ah chil phuan tla buahin a nam thlu a nam thlu ta mai a. Lasi nula zawltu zawk erawh chuan sanghal leh zukchal ki hreu thapui pui a kap a kap ta thung a, an ti.

Chu titi atang chuan a ni thei e, mi awm tha hle hle au uar uar chung a ineng pual rum rum a, laklawh lai leh hmun rem lo pawh sawi lo a chil phuan tla buaha tlu thin mi chu 'phungzawl' an tih nachhan chu. An tluk hlim te phei chuan a dawma dawm beh rual lohin an khur chiam a, an mel run mai baw si a. Dawihzep deuh tan phei chuan an rapthlak viau a ni. Rei mawi tak an tluk hnu chuan an rawn harh chhuak ve leh mai a. Mahse an thawh chhuah theih hlim lai chuan an hmel pawh a mumal lo hle a. A rei deuh chinah an pangngai an rawn awh leh a. Chuvangin, hna hram thawk hlei thei pawh an ni lo. Tui leh thingah phei chuan a chhhawra chhawr ngam rual an ni lo.

**13 MIZOPA SCIENCE :** Thla mang lai khaw thian zan te hian Mizopa chu khawlaiah dingin arsi an thlir an thlir a. Khua a vawh deuh leh awmtual mei chhemin naupang rual nen ding chung a meilum hnuk puaka a in van an thlir a. Hma-khawsang atang tawhin Sapin 'North Star' an tih Hmar Arsi pawh a tawlsawn loh avanga a silawng-ah puhin 'sisil' an lo ti a. A chechâng ngai lo tih pawh an hre ve em em tho. Arsi intlar dan azira hming vuahin, awm ang tak tak hming an vuate chuan thawntu ngaihnawm tak tak a nei a. Chung an arsi hming lo neihte chu :

- |                        |                         |
|------------------------|-------------------------|
| (1) Siruk              | (15) Simeikhu           |
| (2) Zangkhuah          | (16) Simeitalh          |
| (3) Sikeisen           | (17) Varpah             |
| (4) Chawngmawii        | (18) Sivawkkuang        |
| (5) Hrangchhuana       | (19) Si-aia             |
| (6) Hrangkhupa-se-hnâr | (20) Sihnawkkhur        |
| (7) Vahpui-saihrua     | (21) Sichakai           |
| (8) Sikawhrût          | (22) Nufa-thembu-inchuh |
| (9) Chhohrei-vung      | (23) Sisialhmer         |
| (10) Sikawikap         | (24) Sivahluk           |
| (11) Sirawkuai         | (25) Hrangkhupa-sedar   |
| (12) Dingdi-puantah    | (26) Zangkhuawtê        |
| (13) Pukula-thang      | (27) Khiangte-zawng-zim |
| (14) Sisakei           | (28) Sisil (hmar-arsi)  |

Khingte khi Mizo arsi hming vuah lar zual deuh deuh chu a ni a. Amaherawhchu, khaw tin koh dan chu a inang vek kher lo mai thei bawh. Simeikhu chu arsi lang khât tak a nih pawh an hai hauih lo. Simeikhu a rawn lan tawh chuan jam hrui emaw, eng chhiatna tak emaw thleng turah an ruat a ni. Upate chuan zangkhuah (Great Bear) khi zan rei tawh leh tawh lo en nana an hman ber a ni a. Zangkhuah a bungbut chuan khua a var dawn tawh tih an hriat avangin, harsatna emaw, thil lungngaihtlak emaw an tawh reng renga 'Zangkhuah a la bungbu ang' an tih chuan, 'Heti reng hi kan ni bik lo ang a, thawven hun zawng a la awm chêk ang' an tihna a ni. Then-lhatin, 'Phuba ka la la ang,' tilam hawia an hman ang hi a tum tak chu a ni lo.

Tin, kumkhua-in Mizo upate chuan, 'Zangkhuah-in Tlawng ral a kai lo,' an ti a. Chumi awmzia chu : Kan pi leh pute



kha a tam ber chu Tlawng lui chhak lama cheng an ni a. Zangkhuah chu hmar arsi hnaih lama awm a ni baw a. A lo chhuah tan atanga khua a var thlengin an awmna atanga thlira Tlawng ral thlang lam zawn a thlen hma-in khua in a var hnan ziah a. Chu avane chuan, 'zangkhuain Tlawng ral a kai lo' ti an ni. Tin, siruk khi len rei hun teh nana an hman a ni thung. Buhseng lain siruk a lang a. Vanjaizawl a thlen chuan mut hunah an ngai thin. Siruk chu a chhuak tlai tawh tawh a, a chhuah leh ni chhuah a irruat tika zana a lan loh lai a awm a. Chung hun lai May thlachho vela thlipui tleh pawh chu siruk len botu thlipui anga sawiin chu thlipui 'Siruk la' an tih phah nghe nghe.

**Khawchin an hriat ve dan:** Khawchin chu hriat theih tak takah chuan an ngai chuang lo. Chuvangin, an thuingah pawh 'Khawchin leh nauchin a hriat theih loh' an lo ti kumkhua reng a. Mahse an thlawh hma lak danah fur leh thal inherin kori a tuk em em si avangin an tan khawchin hriat a tul si a. Khawchal leh fur hun kalthmang azira an eizawngna ber thlawh hma ia chu an nih si avangin, an thlawh hma lak thla an chetsual loh nan khaw awmdan an chik ve em em a. An chik dan thenkhat chu: Vahsan an han la zo a. chapchar awllen hun a lo thleng a. Chutih laia Thawnga leivir-in vai-vut a len vir map map chuan, tuisur tla tur hruaitu fur thli hmahruai a rawn tleh ru tawh a. Chhim thli fim nana insualin an inbuan let thin tih hria-in lo hal an lam hnaih nghal thin a ni.

Lo an hal hnu-a vui khu hnuai ngoia buh tuh chu a bi kima to duh bika an hriat avangin ruah-thimpui thlen hma ngoia buh chi mut kintir an duh ber a. Ruah tla sep sep hnuai buh tuh chu a phelh duh tih an hriat avangin ruahsur hnuai buh an tuh ngai lo. Fur ruah tui a lo tla a, thal boruak a la kian chian hma, fur tulin ram leh boruak a tlen fal hma chuan ram a hrisel loh tih an hria a. Chuvangin, fur tui-in boruak a tlen thianghlim hnu-ah chauh hlo thlo-in ram an riak a. Chuvangin, an sawi dan pawh, 'Vaimim par hma chuan ram a hrisel lo' an ti a, vaimim par hnu-ah ram an riak duh chauh a ni.

Ruah sur tur leh tur loh en nana an khawchin hriat dan chi hrang hrang chu:

- (1) Khaw that ni leh thâl khaw ro laia khawthlang kawlkila chûm bang a bawh zai chuan ruah a hnai tih an hria.
- (2) Thla de tir chhim lam hawia a lei bar chuan chumi thla chuan ruahtui tam turah an ngai.
- (3) Fur laia ruah sur hnuaia phingphlip a chhuah chuan thua a cheng rei dawnah an ngai a, ruah sur lai thai khaw en laia a chhuah chuan khuain that lam pan turah an ruat thung.
- (4) Khaw that laia ni tla tur kawla sen phat chuan khaw chhe turah an ngai a, khua a chen a, laia ni tla tur a lan emaw, kawla sen emaw chuan khaw tha turah an ruat thung.
- (5) Ruahsur cherh cherh chunga ar chaw zawngin ruah a do chuan khua a cheng rei duh.
- (6) Fur lai khaw that ni si a nim diar a khim (chhimbalin a hual biel) chuan that lamah emaw tal ruah a sur thin.
- (7) Fur laia fanghmirin kawng a zawh ngiai ngiai chuan khua a tha dawn.
- (8) Perhpawngin a kua a invun hnawh thar chuan ruah a sur hnai.
- (9) Ruahsur bur bur laiemaw, thlipui a tleh lai emawa khaw-pui a rik bum bum chuan a tawp hnai-ab an ngai.
- (10) Fur khaw tha boruak lum churhin mi a tuam chuan ruah uap a ni a, ruah a sur hnai.
- (11) Zing lama vahlah a bram chuan khaw tha a bmu a ni duh.
- (12) Zana kaw-ui a hram lauh lauh chuan khawcheng tur emirna a ni.
- (13) Thal lai kel tla tuihalin tui a liah ve zauh chuan khua a kheng dawn tihna a ni.
- (14) 'Falung' leh chem tah nana pawna an lungtât phun an phawha a hnuaia thlan dap chuan, ruah a sur dawn hnai an ti thin.

Khiti ang khian Mizo upate chuan khawchin hriat tumin mi (thi) chikmiten a takin an lo chhinchhia a. Tunlai finna hmanga khawl themthiam tak hena thir pheî zawng an ni hauh

lo na-in. Tum tam tak atanga an chhin tawh, ni ngeia an hriat, thu-a an inhlen chhawn zel atanga chet an lak theihna tura an thurochhah pakhat a ni ve f' thin.

14. **AN THIL CHHINCHHIAH DANGTE:** Khaw tin thil chhinchhiah dan a inang vek lem lo a. Mahse mahni khua pheuha an hriat chian tawh atanga an chhinchhiah a nih avangin, chung an chhinchhiahle leh an lo inlan'fel thin thil chu a dik ngei tih an finfiah tawh a ni vek th theih a ni. Mahse chumi karah chuan ngaihruat thil pawh an hellchhah leh zauh bawk a. Entirna pakhat sawi ta ila: Tuifur a lo la a, tuibnuk a inthlung nghetio chu furtui tharah chuan thal laia sangha awm ngai lo, tui a tam tak avanga lui mawng lam atanga chho ngathun te a lo awm thar a. Chung sangha chu 'ngai tui thar' an ti a. Mahse ruahtui a lo kang leh dawn hnaihah chhibung a par a. Chutia chhibung a par hun chu savang, ruahtui kang dawn a nih avangin ngai tui thara lut ngathun te pawh chuan an khawakna pangngai lui mawng tui tamna lam an pan leh thin a. Chuvangin, upa chuan, 'Chhibung pawh a par ta e, ngathun pawh chhibung par beha a hawn a hun leh dawn ta' an ti thin a ni. Chungte pawh chu, a dik a. Mahse chhibung par zawng ngathun tehlun a beh hauh lo ang. Mahse ngathun kie leh hun chu chhibung par lai a nih avanga ti mui an ni.

Khaw phenkhatah chuan, 'Chumi muala zana sakhi a huk chuan mitthi an awm ziah' tih te, choakin ar a lak chuan kangmei hmu a nih avangin mei laka simkhur a hun, tih te leh khaw chhunga sakhi a luh chuan kangmei a hnai, tih te pawh a dikna mual a tam mai. Khaw chung zawna muvanlai nupa chhim leh hmara inthen phaka an thlawh chuan nupa insun tur an awm tihna emaw, lenglai thi tur awmin an ring emaw a ni. Chuti ang puithuna thil phei chu an nunphungah sawi tur a tam em em a. Chung thil chu ngaihbel theih taka an lo tawn tawh thil a nih vang a ni. An thil chhinchhiah chu chi hnihin a thliar theih a. Chi khat chu: M hring tana pawh thei tho ni mah se, upa-in tih loh atana tha, tih vandualna thlen thei a ni a. Pakhat erawh chu, mihring thunun phak loh thil atanga lo thleng ngei tura an ngaih, a chhe lam emaw a tha lam a ni emaw. khuarelin a brin hrim brimte chu a ni kan sawi hi.

Lal an thih dawnin fur khaw tha, khaw thian ber hunah romelin tlang a bawh chuk thin, tih te, thanenang kai kum leh phengnehlen puan chiam kum chuan kum chhiat kum a hril, ti te-in an lo chhinchhiaa a. Thlai thel par kum chu khaw khen kum a ni chawk tih te, ransa leh ranvulh awm hle hle thei lo-a an phi ruai chuan lirnghing tur an hre lawk, tih-chenin an lo hre ve vek a ni. Chhungkaw nu ber emaw, pa ber emaw an thih chuan di ha a tawh loh leh bang tah a tawhin ran pawh vulh hmuingil a har, tih te pawh ngaihbel theih takin a lo awm tawh thin a ni.

(a) **Falung**: Falung chu lung chi khat, tahreuh tiat vela lian hnum han mai hi a ni a. Hru ro vek mahila falung nung lai a nih chuan kar lo-ah a rawn tlawh leh hlep hlep zel a, an ti. Buh malsawmna lung ni-a an hriat avangin 'falung' an ti a. A thih chinah chuan a tlawh thei miah lo ve, zu tia. Upate chuan falung chu an roh hle a, an neih phawt chuan uluk takin an vawng thin.

(aw) **Zamzo**: Zamzo hi Mizo pangpar ro a ni ve a. Zamzo phena awm chu ramhuatin a hmu thei loa an ngaih avangin thlam velah an ching ngei ngei a. Tin, leimin tur venga an hriat avangin leimin hlauhna hmunah leh a min tawh-na-ah pawh a min zel loh nan zamzo an ching thin.

(b) **Ngawipu**: Ngawian dawha a sangha tlak tam tuma an insem hmaa a th'en khawm tur chu 'ngawipu' an ti a. Chu ngawipu atan chuan tuitla hlum tawh chhungkua a nih chuan ngawi rak duh bikin an hria.

(ch) **Vultui**: Thal va-ek char laia tui awm ngai hauh lohna hmuna tui phuan mawi taka lo chik chhuak zawk zawk chu 'vultui' an ti a. Chumi vawi thum bar hman chu malsawmna ni-a an ngaih avangin, a hmu tawh phawt chuan bar hman ngei tumin an chuh thin a. Chu avang chuan tawngna mahah pawh 'invultui chuh' tih tawng hi a lo chhuah phah a ni.

(d) **Flubing**: Flubing chu rul chi. lianpui mai, mahse lungthu chen chauha tawi a ni thung a. Hmuh thiang lo-a an ngaih ni mah se. ama kal dana bingbileta a kal hmu a, vawi thum dawm ding chat chat chu malsawmna leh dinchhuah-na niin an sawi.

(e) **Mumang**: Pi leh pute pawhin mumang hi ngaih pawh-mawh bik a chhe lam a tha lamin an lo nei ve kumkhua a. Tin, mumanga hmuh ang taka a taku lo thleng dik chu 'Kel-chal mangman' an ti a. An manga an hmuh lawk ang lo taka a chhe lam a tha lama lo thleng chu 'mang leh thlah' an ti a. Mumang entir nei thenkhat chu :

(1) Hahmai bala an lo inhmuh chuan kaw'hmai-ten chhiat an tawh dawn, an ti. Hapui bala an lo inhmuh chuan mah-ni chhungkua ngeiin chhiat tawh tur niin an inngai thung.

(2) Mumanga ni tla lam hmuh chuan thihna a kawh a, ni chhuak lam hmuh erawh chu malsawmna niin an hria.

(3) Mumanga sangha tam tak leh mihringek tam tak hmuh chu buh leh bala hausakna

(4) Vawksa lo ei tseuh chu hritlanna

(5) Mitthi hmuh chuan ruahsur tur a kawh

(6) Mumanga miruang zawn lai hmuh a, zawn luhna in hmuh tel phei chuan, chu an zawn luhna inah chuan salu lawi turah an ngaih avangin sa mang phei chu a thlen dik theih nan chu an sa mang chu sawi lawk hauh ngai a ni lo, an ti.

(7) Mumanga rul kan hmuh chuan hmelma kan nei tihna

(8) Sial kan hmuh chuan ramhuai a entir

(9) Ar emaw sava emaw kan hmuh chuan hri a leng dawn

(10) In kang lai hmuh chuan lawmna tak lo thleng tur a kawh

(11) Tui tam tak kan hmuh chuan khawtlang hausakna a kawh

(f) **Mei sa rawh**: Meijin sa a rawh a, thingtuah kha thing pangngai a nih chuan sa kan ei dawn tihna. Lei kan seh pawh-ni sa ei tur a kawh.

Aw le, chung neuh neuh chu sawi sen a ni lo ang a. Mahse chung thil chen chuan upate chuan a tha lam leh a chhu lam kawhtirin thil hrang hrang hi an lo chhinchhiah ve dim dem tho a ni.

15. **NGAI LO**: Pi leh pute chuan pulthuna avanga an tih duh loh leh hawjhhawmna avanga tih loh zawk tur thil te. khawngaihna avanga chin loh atana tha zawk thurochhiah an ngah em em a. Chungte chu sawi kim sen ni la mah se, sawi tawh neih chu a tha ang e.

Sawntlungah hma an phel ngai lo  
 Fayang lain thlamah chakai an rawh ngai lo  
 Thlamah ui an taih ngai lo  
 Sapui zim niin thinglerah an lawn ngai lo  
 Sapui zimna-ah chaw an fun ngai lo  
 Thingzung an tuah ngai lo  
 Vapual no chawm an tihlum ngai lo  
 Nu leh nu insual pa-in an phelh ngai lo  
 Mahni lo hlui an nei leh ngai lo  
 Ramah naupang an hnuhuntuir ngai lo  
 Puan leh tuthlawh leh hreipui an ru ngai lo  
 Buh chi lukhamin an riak lut ngai lo  
 Bawthlo an tiduhdah ngai lo  
 Thalain ngantlak inah lo sa an chhim ngai lo  
 Aia upate alin thleng tlang an vuan himasa ngai lo  
 Sakein sa awk a lak in chhuhsak an tum ngai lo  
 Chhim leh hmara tuk khata in khat atanga inthen an duh  
 ngai lo  
 Kawngpui kana in sak sawn an duh ngai lo  
 Sahuai sawisak an duh ngai lo  
 Mi zawna hlâng chemin an phelh ngai lo  
 Hringtu nu leh pa mawl biak tur a ni ngai lo  
 Lampui chang khata intawhin tumah an be chhe ngai lo  
 Kawt lama inzawm an duh ngai lo  
 Khum zauh an duh ngai lo  
 Ram lama chaw ei bang an paih ngai lo  
 Rama thing fawm sa an paih ngai lo  
 Lohman niin thlam an tlawh ngai lo  
 Zualko leh mitthi ral an riak nghal ngai lo  
 Sakei aih niin la an dek ngai lo  
 Khawhar in atanga khawhar in dangah riah pakai nghal an  
 duh ngai lo  
 Vamur sawisak leh tihlum an duh ngai lo  
 Thlipui tleh lain an saifuk ngai lo  
 Utawk an sawisa ngai lo  
 Sakei kawng kau an bih zui ngai lo  
 Tui luang lai an dawt ngai lo  
 Thlam namthlakah an muhil ngai lo  
 Thawm nei himasa lovin mi inah an lut ngai lo

Chhuatah chhung lam hawin an mu ngai lo  
 Mi inah thu lovin an lut tlang ngai lo  
 Thil hmingthang tidanglamtuin thlahlei an vei ngai lo  
 Aia upa hmaah sa mitmu an kher ngai lo  
 Aia upa tih an hnial ngai lo  
 Lanba sah niin a hnahnungah an tang ngai lo  
 Ina khuai kai malsawna a ni, an sawisa ngai lo  
 Tui in tur an tibawhhlawh ngai lo  
 Mi ran phil a thiang ngai lo  
 Mi kawng dalin an awm ngai lo  
 Mipa-in mi nu an vel ngai lo  
 Nu leh pa hming an sawi nawmaah ngai lo  
 Vangtlang kawngpui pin phui a thiang ngai lo  
 Chhuah khawmna-ah mei lakal hmasaah an tang ngai lo  
 Piangsuai an nuihsawh ngai lo  
 Mi thang awk ruk a thiang ngai lo  
 Nula pasal neilin tuthlawh a chhawm ngai lo

Tin, nungchang lam kaww pawh ni chuang lo, a kumkhaw thila an thil serh leh duh loh kumkhua eng eng emaw a awm a. Chung zingah chuan: Leiruanguam, thingzung kai leh thingsa'hrua te, thinglubul leh hauhuik lu ro leh tuivamit awmna te chu thlawhhma a tan pawh an duh lovin hmuh takngial pawh an duh ngai lo. Thil dangdai tak ni danga an la hmuh loh an hmuh pawhin an inthawi phah zel a. Chuvangin, hmanlai pi leh pute chu serh leh sanga khat an ni ber mui. Mihring tana malsawmna kaww lo lam chi reng reng chu an malmak vek a. Thil danglam bik eng emaw hlek an hmuh a, a hnu-a chhiatna thil an tawh pawhin an inlamrel zel a. Chuvangin, an tan chuan inthawi fo loh theih pawh a ni lo. Chu an ngaihdan avang chuan tun thlenga chhawmtlak dan mawi leh hawihhawmna thil min hnutchhih phah ta reng a ni.

Aw le, kan sawi kim seng lo ang a. Pi leh pute chuan nungchang mawi hi an ngaisangin, a chunga sawi tak then-khatte pawh khi nungchang mawina 'thuvawn' a ni a. Chhung tinin an inzirtir a. Chin loh tur lam chauh ni lovin tih tur lam pawh an inzirtir tho a. Chung chu keini shangtharte hlan an hnen a'angin kan rochung ta a ni.

16. **AN TI NGAI E:** A malsawm zawnga khawsa tur leh mi laka fak tlak mihring an nih theih nan, an tu leh fate chu

'tih loh tur' lam chauh ni lovin 'tih tur' leh awmdan phung  
lam pawh an hrilhan an zirtir a. Chung dan mawi an neih  
thenkhat chu:

Aia upate tirh dawnin, 'Tirh rual loh hnial rual loh' an tihmasa  
ngai e

Aia upate zai an ngai a ni ngai e

Chhuahv hna-ah a hmasa lama kal tur a ni ngai e

Mi lehpelh dawnin, 'Ka'n lehpel teh ang cha' an tihmasa ngai e

Mi ina thil eiin 'Ka tlai khawp mni' emaw 'Ka puar khawp  
mai' emaw an ti ngai e

Hnunga kal an awm chuan, 'Nang, ngalchakah kal hmasa rawh'  
an ti ngai

Chaw ei laja mi lo leng 'Chaw lo ei va rawn' an ti ngai e

Sakei hi 'sapui' tiin an sawi zel ngai e

Mahni chanchin a tha lam sawi dawnin 'Uangpui chang suh  
ila' an ti zel ngai e

Lo rite leh thenawmte hi chhungkhat ang an ni ngei e

Kalkawng tihhnawk an tifai leh zel ngai e

Kawng laka chau tanpui zel tur a ni ngai e

Ramhnuaia chaw ei dawnin 'Khua-tlai' an tihmasa ziah ngai e

Mi chanchin sawi dawnin an hawi vel hmasa ziah a ni ngai e

Thilpek i dawn leh thil hawh i pekin 'Ka lawm e' an ti ziah  
ngai e

Mahni bul leh bal hnai ngaih hi thilzathlak 'awp a ni ngai e

Titi karlaka thu dang sawi dawnin 'Thu dang a lai chuan'  
an ti zel ngai e

Lui tui in dawnin 'Tui thiang, tui dam, tui nunnem amah  
avanga buh leh sa ka bar puk puk' an ti zel ngai e

Tui dai dawnin chen chiah hmasak a 'Thir dam, chem dam,  
ei bil thi thi tih zel a ni ngai e

Naupanlai chanchin emaw, upa tawng kauchbeh emaw hman  
ve dawnin 'Amah upa tawng takin' an ti zel ngai e

Kawmthlang te samawngping pek ziah a ni ngai, an awm  
loh leh kawmchhak te pek thung tur a ni ngai e

Aw le, a chhe lam a tha lama pi leh puten an lo inzirtir  
thin thurochhiah chu kan hre seng lo tawp ang a. Mahse a  
chunga mi ringawt atang pawh kbian an nun dan an ulukzia  
leh an famkhur dan chu kan hmuhsak thei mai awm e. Mi  
luang tai zawnga nun an duh lo em em a. Thiang lo an tih



bawhehhiat leh a nalsawm lo zawnga khawsat lah an hlau na rawh. Chung an lo inzirtirna chu, thangtharte ran pawh chhawm zel tlak, tun thlo ga' thufing tling, pi leh pute min rechun zawm nahawm tak chu a ni.

**17. UPATE THUFING LEH THUVAWN :** Mizo upate chuan an nua ngela an fiah tawh aengin thufing leh thuvawn tam tak an nei a. Keini thanthar lungfing intite hian, chung kan pi leh pute 'thuro' min hnutchhih bak belchhih dang kan nei tam lo hle nghe nghe. Chung an thufing leh thuvawn nan hnutchhih thekhat chu:

Thenawm do chu khawsarh do aini a tha lo zawk  
 Uite leh naupang takngal dawh tithata chu an hna  
 Tam tawh apiang a tur bet  
 Tawngkam tha-to sia' a man  
 Kawng thiangah zung la, kawng chhakah e rawh  
 Kan dam leh nang khatah, kan thih leh toom khatah  
 Unau thawothu hnat dan mah a dang  
 Nupui pasal tur choan ban thal an nawn nni  
 Tur thiam chu rual an thia, thung thiam pash thungah an thi  
 Buh khawihna-ah buh a bua a, sa khawihna-ah sa a bua  
 Mihring hi hnat lohah chauh a ni kan man  
 A thena ruah sur, a thena ni sa  
 Hnahfenn mulek a hring  
 Leh lama awi dum a, leh lama awr sen  
 Larking pawnpuh tah tur ang a ni  
 Chaw-khawn leh chaw-khawn an tangchh lo  
 A yawtu-in ek a cheh  
 Saker ek beng leh van ekkhom chu chawplechchihun a pawh  
 Duhtu za, duh lotu za  
 Thih leh that khat, dam leh than khat  
 Tlin ta lo napui chu a thih mah an thi  
 Fam ta lo chu tawh leh nun awm na-ngai  
 Vanduaana/Vanneihna hi sal khat khatin a thilng si jo  
 Chauhthubarawh-uh bal tak tak rawh thu awm suh  
 Lal ngai lo an lal a na, an lal a kha  
 Piansual leh pharcharin tlai laat a nei lo  
 Mi anchhe lawh mahni chungah a tla leh  
 Miehhe sawi chu koh aini an hnat

M'ring hmelma her chu mahni a ni  
 S' d' rangin sial rang a hring, sakawlin sakawl a hring  
 Sunblo kungah thei dang a rah ngai lo  
 Kawi pawh a kawm a that leh a rah a tha, a kawm a that  
 loh leh a rah a tha lo  
 Vawkpui (Uipui) pawh a vah a vah chuan ekthing a tawng  
 nge nge  
 Mohni intak leh sakhi ngalch engmah a bet lo  
 Luappui pawh lungtê in a kamki loh chuan a awm thei lo  
 Liando-a te unau pawhin mie fang that an inphel  
 Mithi ngaih zawng khuarei chauhin a hmem  
 Nuhlein tawpông a nei  
 Mipa leh lawichal chu inrin ang thei a awm lo  
 Mipa leh lawichal chu hnawn dan  
 Sahuai chu sahuain a thlak a, an ngah ch'ar ngahlin a thak  
 Khawehhe eng iau uau leh nau tap meug ker kurin bai zai  
 an rel lo  
 Khaw chin leh nau chin a hriat loh  
 Zing ruahsur leh khuila makpa thiin feh a kham lo  
 Mutchhuak chuan lal pawh a zah lo  
 Thing phur khat leh pasal pakhat chu hmah zawh loh thu  
 awm suh  
 Vawkpui mah n a kuang a awm  
 Tu pa zu khawn chang lo dawt emaw a nih chu  
 Falak tawng leh chhum kar ni a nâ  
 Fahrah leh vanglaang an tang tual  
 Duh loh nena khuangchaw dun ai chuan, duh tak nena ba-  
 hra laih a nuam zawk  
 Mi zawng zawng hi chawkinawn leh khawnbawl inkara awm an ni  
 Tuisik leh tha zawng a put leh zel ngai  
 Tualthah chu mahai chung a tlak loh pawhin thlahie chung-  
 ah a ula  
 Hmeichhe vau loh leh vau vau loh chu an pawng tual tual  
 Nupui nena hmarcha sawh bawl fo ai chuan inthen a tha  
 zawk  
 A tha lam kawng a chho a, a chhe lam kawng a phe  
 Mi fingin an finman anei seng lo a, mi a-in an at man an  
 chawi seng lo  
 Hmeichhia leh pal chhi chu thlak dan a ni  
 Naupang awm khawm leh hmeithai awm khawm chu a tawp-

ch an tativu ngo ngo

Hmeichhe thu, thu ni suh, chakai sa, sa ni suh

Hmeichhia leh chakim saki na an tpi lo

Mi tawngkam tha an um lutuk ngai lo

Thenawnte clawhneh i khai dawein kawng laih pir suh

Tukhura mipt an lai a, namah hmeichhia an lai

Tlangau velhin i a kuai lo

I thu dawnin vaibel dawn pawh a chen lo

Thian tha chu ni lo la, thal-fang châr

Thlawhona takin bulak tamna lam bawh tar

Phuba (tha bi) leh saihlema a awt ngai lo

Chepa pawlin 'Mipa tih tawna na laihong' a tu lawm

Mahar seh seh muat hrangah

Naupang leh hanc chu an piang leh zel ngai e,

Pnangpohlpin Vei pan an chah awt lak an tum

Bei nga sei Run dung

Zawhte rukin lei a kuai lo

Misual chu um lohlin an tan

Hea thawk peih lo chu chawkhawna thleog nen an tamawi

Tampui mithim ngau laina a lai chhuak a, mekawh sakawh-

in pasaltha a puang zer

Sakhua-in a nzek a hlawh

Thingtam dawnin zo neih a tha

Zawngte a ngum-khak hmu lovin a thianta ngum-khak a nuhi

Thianta mitmu kher tak kan nâp

Luipui tlak dawna pa kuk ruhi ruhi, tukhura nula pawm

kang vu vu, hmeichhe hriata pa aw thian hruin hruin

leh chhuk tlan paha tlak koh koh chu pa tawn an awm lo,

Zawnga tuar ai ngau-in a tuar

Se hnuhnungin vuak a tuar

Hmeithai fanu fela sawi alin parual kara nula naran an tha zawk

Tlangaupui alin se se-a thu sawi a ring zawk

Lai a bo-ah oleimualrang a lai

zawlbaka e tang leh e tang

Piang lo ngalin an tap ngai lo

Ka Nuchhimi chhuak ta baw. ka sakhi rai chhuak ta baw

Michhe inah sa-um leh chingal a intawh lawi

Bah pho ven loh chu arin a chu chawh

laiak bay hnu a ruh leh theih loh

Thlenepui khup hnu thal leh thei lo  
 Sem sem dam dam, ei bil thi thi  
 Chhura duh loh Naa'n nei na'ng e  
 Ma ngilnein trin loh tha an chhaw  
 Hmeichhe sualin lajna an um darh  
 Pa an tlo leh in a tlo  
 Kawl pawh vel la, i nu leh i pa tluk i hmu lo ang  
 Hmeichhia leh thlawhhma chu pawm maw an ni  
 Kan zilna-ah che thenawm an fang zo dawn  
 Arpaia lungchhia sanghara lunglawm  
 Ute chu sakein a seh duh  
 Hnara hnuala phatna bo lo  
 Hmeichhe zangthal leh thing zangthal chu zuam sual an awl  
 Mi a fin a tlai  
 Lung delh loh thing delh loh chu an seilian ve mai  
 Pân lo-ah tho a fu lo  
 Uité leh hmeichhia chu a titha peih peih  
 Tha chu tha nge nge  
 Chhura ti ve  
 Chaw chhia-ah tai a tui ber  
 Batah nupui man bat a nuam ber  
 Kelpa leh tlangval to chu an phit dat dat thin  
 Mi awkhrâwi an hlawhtling thei, mahse un thu thut thin  
 Mihring hian ar khawlatleng tak ngial pawh kan tluk lo  
 Tlawm mâkah Vanzêma a thi  
 Mipa vannei leh bui mei tawi  
 Damlai (pute) roluah dâwng awm suh  
 Chappui mawngah leh hmeichhe mawngah pa an awm mai  
 mai thei lo  
 Thiante chhan ngam lo chuan pawnfen feng rawh se  
 Mitdelin tul ke a hmu a, bengngwngin fanghmir haw haw  
 an hria  
 Vawih loh puh mah a nâ  
 Phengphchlepa khua a tlai ta  
 Hmeichhe jawng mênah thlak la, hmeichhia leh uipui chu  
 lo rum lungawi mai mai rawh se  
 Nunau tithlabar zawnga tualchhunga che chu, a chi thlah  
 tam hmaa vuak hlum tur  
 Piansual leh hmeichhiat a sim theih loh a, nungchang crawh  
 chu a sim theih

Sawm thah ni pawhin vawi khat lungngaih zawag a awm  
 Khawvar dawnin thim a zual  
 Hmeichhe ruaklo chu thal-fing par ang an ni  
 Kawngkaa thu chu mi â, a hautu chu a aia â leh zual  
 A chalah phung a tawp  
 Hmeichhe finin tuikhur ral a kai lo  
 Se bo hnu-a se kawng khar  
 Zah sakah (mah) lu em chhum suh  
 Ar talh dan chi khat chauh a awn lo  
 Pawi hren kang mahin 'zawjin' a tia lawm  
 Tum a san leh tlakna a sang

Khingte khi pi leh pute thufing leh an thuvawn kan sawi  
 theih chin chu ni se, Khing atang khian kan pi leh pute kha  
 an lo finzia kan hre theiin, keini, thangtharte tan thurochhiah  
 ropui tak tak min hnutchhiah avangin kan vannei em em a ni.  
 Thangtharte aini an khawsak a hnian zawk a ni thei e. Mah-  
 se an â zawk hauh lo tih chu kan pawm tlan ka ring. An  
 tual lenna chu a sang lo, mahse an tual len dan zawng a sang  
 si. Keini erawh hi chu kan tual lenna a sang a, kan tual  
 len dan erawh chu a sang si lo.

18. **MEI MIH:** Hei hi thenkhat chuan hripui vei hlauh  
 vanga an tih niin an sawi a. Thenkhat erawh chuan hripui  
 vei hnu-a an inthen thianghlum nan leh hripuiin lehpek a neih  
 lohna tura khawtlang intih thianghlumna niin an sawi. An  
 tih dan chu: A khawtlang mei zawng zawng an lei mi vek  
 a, khaw-thenawm mei lak pawh phal a ni hek lo. Tin, mei-  
 talh atanga talh kai pawh a thiang lo. Ni danga an mei an  
 tihchhuah ngai lohna hmanrua atang ngeia mei thar siam chhuah  
 tur a ni a. Mei thar an siam chhuah hunah pawh in tinin  
 zawlbuk atang veka chhit kai tur a ni hawk a. Mi lakkai sa  
 atanga lak chhawn pawh a thiang hek lo.

Zawlbukah tlangvalho-in mitperh hui an nawt tek a, chumi  
 chu meibu-ah an lakkai leh atanga siam an awm. Thing duap  
 ro an nawh sat atanga mei insiam chhuak atanga an tihchhuah  
 awm baw. Chung atanga mei lo chhuak chu meibu-ah la-  
 kakin phuai mehah an tikai leh a, tichuan zawlbuk meipui an  
 chhem a. Zawlbuk meipui chu in tinin an chhi kai leh chum  
 chum thin a ni.

**SA-UI TAN :** Sa-ui tan hi pi leh pu atanz tawha an lo hman tawh thin, am herawhchu miml inkar thila hman ni lo. khur leh khua emaw, pawl leh pawl emaw leh Sawrkar leh Sawrkar inkara in 'ora avanga buina emaw inrem lehna tura thu an chluu hri-a an inrem a ni tih thaghehna serh sang a ni a. Mizolal Suakoulala lei Vailian-in sa-ui an tan tih kan hre awme. Chutiang deuh hawk chuan MNF leh India sawrkar chuan, hmanlaja sa-ui an tan din gonz chu ni hian lo-in an inrem a. Kha pawh kha 'sa-ui tan' jih ngam a ni. Hmanlaja sa-ui an tan dan chu :

Inrem lote kha hmun ruatahi katin an inep ut mai a, an inkarawlah chuan inahat lo te-in meipui amon nihah an chhup a. Chu meipui chheh inkarah chuan an aawh tura ruat ve ve te pahnih chuan an sa ui tan tur 'ui tak tak' an zawng tiang duo a. Chumi hnu chuan chumite pannah chu inbawawna ding dupia, silaimu emaw, a awm loh leh silaimu aja an pawh dan thil dangin emaw pakhat zawk chuan pakhat chalah chum zawite-a chhu keuh keuh chungin, 'lo lakah rem thu kan sawi e. Nunchhiat bawl hmasatu kan nih chuan chhi n lei angin kan hnuaiahnung ang a, nangai thangvan angin in sang ang,' tichungin a chalah a chhu a. Chumi hnu chuan pakhat zawk chuan a hm a mi tih ung chiahin a'n ti ve leh a. Chumi hnu-ah zawng an remna sa-ui sa ngei chu an ei tiang ta thin a ni. Sa-ui tan nan hian sial pawh an talh belh thei. Mahse sa-ui tan a nih angin a tanna tak tak chu ui a ni ngei tur a ni. Upa chuan, chutia sa-ui an tan hnu-a a bawhchhe hmasatu chuan van ni an sal ngei ngei thin niin an hria.

**20. AN SUMDAWN DAN :** Sawi tawh angin hmanlaja leh zawk chuan tangka la chelek hek lo, an sumdawn pawh ineh zawng ve ve inhlawng tawna inthleng tawn a ni mai a. Chung chu dah khawl zelin nakinah thi leh dar emaw, sial emaw man a tlin tikah chung thleng nan chuan an hman leh a. Tichuan, zawl zawlin an intuak chho a. Hmanlaja hlawh-hlāma an zawh ber chu: Hni (pawnsen), ziapui-am an tih te, a chhung thiamun an ohhun tuibur dawn leh maurawkel (tuirburlai) te, pui leh hriambrei te a ni ber a. Tlema an lo changkana tangka chelek a nih hnu-ah erawh chuan thi leh dar te pawh an zuar biwk thin. Tin, hmanlaja chuan chi a

harsa em em mai a. Chikhuu tha nei chuan chi an teng a. chikhuu chu an zur lawk 'in. Chi an ten dan chu: Khaw tui al bik tek emaw kha teng khang turin zan tam riakin an thawk a. A tenna tur belat an neih leh theih ang ang an keng a.

Chu tui al chu belah chuan an teng ta a meilin an ur vut vut mai a. a tawpah a chi al tha zawng chu a lo khang ta thin a ni. Chung ang chi pawh chu an nei zo mumal lo. Tun hma leh zual phei chuan chi aiah buhpawl rawh vap an hmeng a. Chi an neih pawh an reh em em avangin rappui-chungsangah an thukru a, aazawng phei chuan an ei phel ngai lo. Mikhuah duhsak bik lo an neih changin duhsak nan an hman zauh thin avangin, mikhuahle pawh chuan duhsakna dawng inu takin, 'Kei chu chi-a bai ngat a sin min eiti' tijn an uanpui fo mai. Chuta tang chuan 'chibai' tih induhsakna jawng hi a lo piang ta pawh chu a ni fa hmiang.

Chuti khawpa chi an van avang chuan sundawn nan pawh a hralh tla pawl tak a ni a. Tin, tucheina thin, saha pengbeh te, thukual leh an hmanlai duhzawng chi hrang hrang an zuar a. Phorkhlān lam chi, em leh hnam leh kho (lawng) lam chi leh chung hun laia an ngaihsan zawng apiang an zuar bawh. Vai an lo lian a, Mizorama indona a reh hnu-ah erawh chuan, Vai lam thil a lo chhuak a, chi pawh Vai chi a lo chhuak ta bawh a. Mahse Vailen hnu-ah pawh vai chi liak phak lo tam tak an lo awm tho a. Tlawng dawr leh Tlabung dawr a chisich lam phak lo tan phei chuan hmuh phak a ni chuang lo. Chung hun lai chuan khawelhak Paite leh Pawi-ho rawn tla thia-in chi khawn lianpui pui rawn kengin ui thlang nan te an hinang a, ui an kawi duah duah thin a ni. Chung chu hmanlaia pi leh pute chisich phurh saktu berte chu an ni.

Tin, Mizopa-ho pawh Burma ram Shan State-a mi thi chi hrang hrang chaw-in an kal a. Mizoram hmuen tindh an zuar a. Chu chu a ni, Awithangpa leh a jianpa Dimallova (Khara) an inphuah elna-ah pawh Awithangpan:

*'Dimallovan sappui kam a chang zo lo,  
A phiatthi leh a zai khuavelah zuar e,  
Chinlai chhuahlangah a ding teu to.*

*A sumdawng kohem a lo ni e,  
Chhunrawl a zawng Awithangpa run rawn deng e;  
Buhchangrum leh sa a bar tun tun'*

ti-a a phueh nghe nghe kha. Chung thil leh dar chu khaw-chhak Kawlvai tnen aṭanga chaw chhuakin Mizoram dung leh vang hi an fanpi a. Thuding pheichu sawngbawl zui a ngai lem lo, thihna erawh hi chu uluk taka lungtata tah mama tah mawi leh a ngai a. Chu avang chuan a lawm an fate hmingah pawh 'Rotata' te an tih ni.

21 **AN RANVULH:** Hmakhaw sang aṭanga pi leh putena an lo vulh ve tawh reng reng chu, a note pawh 'no' ni-a lam lovin 'tê' an ti vek a. Chung an ran vulh thinte chu: Sial leh vawk leh kel leh ui leh ar bakāh zawhte a ni. Zawhte pawh hi upa thenkhat chuan tlai khawhnu deuha an vulh ve tak chauh nin an hria. Chung ran note chu a note pawh 'setê, vawktê, keltê, uite, artê' tiin an sawi vek a. Heng sakawr te, lawi te, varak leh beram te leh parva te hi chu tlai khawhnu a an vulh chauh a ni. Bawng pheichu anni chuan 'sebawng' an ti kher nghe nghe a. A no pawh 'tê' ti ve lovin, bawngno, beramno, sakawrno, varakno tiin an sawi hrang nghe nghe. Tin, heng an ran vulh thar reng reng hian pi leh pute sakhaw hmanna leh an inthawina chi-ah kawngro awhna pawh an nei hek lo. Sial te, kel leh vawk leh ui leh ar te erawh chuan Mizo sakhaw serh leh sangah pawimawhna an nei vek a. An ran vulh tharte erawh hi chu a hming nen lam hian an vuah chawp leh Vai lam dan ri aṭanga lak pawh a ni hlawn.

Mizopa thil sawi dan inthliar fel tak pakhat sawi kai ta lawk ila: An ranvulh reng reng huanah leh lo-ah a lut vek a, ramsa erawh chu huanah leh lo-ah lut ve lovin 'an chhuak' vek thung a. 'Sanghal a chhuak' an tih laiin vawk erawh chu a lut thung a. 'Sakhi a chhuak' an tih laiin kel erawh chu zu lut thung a. An chenna avanga 'luta chhuak' ta bik ni-a an ngaih avang a ni phawt ang e. Mahse chu an ṭawng chuan, an chenna a sawi fiah nghal a, a remchang ngawt mai.

22. **THEI:** Mizo pi leh pute chu awmhmun nghet nei lo-a pem pem ngang an nih avang nge, huan thei an neih sawi a awm lo. Mahse ramhnuaiah thei chi hrang hrang a tam em



em thung a. Theihai ngei pawh 'i ram theih lo chu an nei ngai lo. Kawlthei (kaviam) te serthlum leh lakhuih te, thing-fanghna (hnuhtui) leh bailla leh tankhuang (la-ui) chenin Mizo chin ve kumkhua thin neih engmah an nei ngai lo. Siwi tawh angin ram thei erawh chu a tam em em thung a. Khaw-chhak lama awm chi chauh a awm, khawthlang lam chauha awm lah bo lo. A hming pawh sawisen a ni zawk lo. Mahse huan thlai lam erawh hi chu a hming atang pawhin an neih pangngai a nih loh avanga an hming sak chiw, tih hriat tak vek a ni. Serfang leh serpu pawh a tualto vek a ni.

**23. CHAWHMEH LEH THLAI :** Hmanlai atangin tun thlengin chawhmeh atan sa lam chu, tanvuh bakoh ramsa leh tui lam sa a ni mai a. Thlai inephnawl erawh chu, thlawh-lala an chin thin ang ang chu an chawhmeh a ni mai. Heng zikhluh te, sap-bawkbawn leh kauphek antam lam chi leh 'French' kan tih te, parpaw leh bulbaw leh 'carrot' leh vai purun te erawh hi chu an la nei ve lo. Maian leh jampui te, ankasa leh malpawl, bawkbawn, hmanchapui leh berul leh chang kha tih ang reng hi chu hmanlai atang tawha Mizo lo neth ve kumkhua a ni. Be lam pawh behlawi te, bepui chi hrang hrang leh bekang leh bete leh behling chenin, zawngtut (thingha) leh thalvuaifu leh vaumim, fanghma te, dawnfawh leh hmaizil leh bachhim, bahra leh bal leh purun chenin an nei.

Ram chawhmeh chi, an lo ei kumkhua chu: Thingthupui leh khanghu, zawngjah leh chingit te, phuihuam leh lawtuai te chimchawk te, hrangik lam chi leh sawhtebel leh kha-um thlengin ei nachang an hria a. Sihneh dang lo, hulhu zik no leh telhawng leh baibing leh tumbu chenin, tunt kan la ei zel ang hi pi leh pute lo ei thin ang vek a ni. Amaherawhchu, keini chuan huan kan neth tak avangin huanah te kan ching ta hlawm a ni mai. Ei theih chi kan hie kim ta nge ram thil dang pi leh pute ei ngai loh ei thar kan ngah chian lo.

Pi leh puten chawhmeh siam dan chi hrang hrang an ngah vak lo a. Bai an chhuan chuan chi telh a ni ngei tih a chiang a. Bai rau rau pawh chingal bai a la awm leh a. Chingal nena baiah lo chuan sa-um an telh lem lo. Mahse duh dan a inan loh theih avangin chingal tel lo-a sa-um telh leh lawi duh zawk pawh an awm. 'Bai' tih a nih phawt chuan a al ngei

nei thin. Sa-um chu vawk thau chhum hmin, buru khunga neiluma tihawih a ni. Tin, 'tlak' an nei a, tui ringawta chhum hmin chi tel lo a ni. Chu chu a hângin an ei thin a, an duh leh anal leh a. Chu bakah hmarcha emaw, sa emaw an sawh a, chingal leh sa-um nen chi al tawka alin a inbuan tawk chu a phuan hlah hlah thei a ni. Buh leh sa an chiah chuan 'buhchiar' a ni a, sa-sawhab emaw, buh an telh chuan 'sawhchiar' a ni thung. Tin, tui kanna hriak dang an hmang ngai lo a. Vawk thau er chuan thui kanna hriak hman a ni mai. Chu baka an hmeh thin chu hmarcha rawt leh a duh min hel hmeh theih chi an hmeh leh a. Chu bak chawhneh siam danglam dan an nei lo.

24. **NAWHCHIZUAR:** Tunlai klawvel tam tam taka 'nawhchizuar' an sawi ang hi pi leh pu hunah a awm ngai lo a. A hming pawh hi engtia phuah nge tih pawh hriat a har hle. A hming an lo neih ve avangin Mizo zingah nawhchizuar an awm ve tihna pawh a kawh chuang kher lo thei. Amaherawh-chu, pi leh pute chu tlangval lakah nula an simkhurin hmeichhiat mipatna kawnga relkai nih an hlauh zek zek lajin, nula thenkhatte erawh chu a duh tana puan ven hnan theih, hmeichhe sihhnip an awm chawh thu chu sawi a ni ve fo mai. Anmahni tawng takin 'tlangsum' tleirawl inzirna an tih ang chi sawi tur chu khaw tam takah an kat ve nuk. Mahse inzuar tak tak erawh chu sawi a awm ngai lo.



## Thu Tlangkawmna

Aw le, tun tum a tan chuan kan thu khawchang hmawr kan bawk dawnin a tlang kawm dawn tawh ila. Kan sawi tak-te kha HMANLAI MIZO KALPHUNG awm zawng zawng a ni hauih lo a, a dik ber ang lah ka tingam bek lo. An chutih lai khaw tin chin dan la', a inang vek lo-in, hnang hrang hrang kalphung lah a dang deuh phuh bawk si nen. Mahse hmanlai kalphung tlangpui ni-a ka hriat ka ziak mai a ni. 'Chuti khati chu a ni zawk' tih tur pawh a tan ang. Chuti chung pawh chuan tun ka ziak tlemte pawh hi, min var chhuah tham leh hei zawng chauh pawh hi lama ila chuan, tunlai thongthar zing a hmanlai chinchang hre pawl tak zawng kan nih phah tho ang e.

Hmanlai Mizo kalphungah neuh neuh a tan khawp a. Ramhuai chu a biaka be si lo e ti lo chuan. tlawn lungawi tuma a chhang leh han vaikhang leh rih pho an nih avangin, ramhuai hnena an inthawina bawhlo leh an hman dan pawh sawi sen rual a ni lo. Chutia ramhuai hnena inthawi chunga PATHIAN tak taka an neih zawk si chu 'KHUANU' a ni. Khuau chu an zahin an thlamuanpui hera chu a ni a. Amah chu engkim hria, engkim hmu, engkim chunga thu nei, engkim tithei niin an ring a. Chu avang chuan harsatna an tawh pawh-in, 'Khuau-in bawkkhupa min rawn thlirin hetti reng hi chu kan ni bik lo ang,' tiin inhnem nan hera an hman a ni.

Khi van sang takah khian chengin, lei hi a in hnuala awm anga chanin, a chhuat awng atanga lei hi rawn bih chhuk tur angin an suangtuah a. Chuti khawpa engkim chunga thuneitu anga an ngaih avang chuan '**Chung Khuauuleng**' an titlawng reng a. Mihring tinatu-ah an ngai lo chauh ni lovin, mihringte malsawmna neitu, khuu (village) awmdan thlenga rel theitu, khuu a chhiat lei a that (weather) chunga thunei, mihring taksa (physical) pawh a duh ang anga awmtir thei ni-a an ngaih avangin, arhang leh ar-ngo-a tlawn lungawi theih ni ve mai mai lo-ah an ngai a ni. Chuti khawpa an ngaih ropui avang chuan, pi leh pute chuan biak biak ngaiah ruat lo-in an neih sa angah an ngai a. Chuvangin, mangin tawpah pawh an in-nghahna ber a ni.

Aw le, he lehkhabu bung thupui tinah hian 'DAN' ti veka zia'k hi, tunlaia 'law' an tih ang dan hi ni lovin, 'tih dan leh chin dan' a ni tih in hrethiamin ka ring a. Hmanlaia kan pi leh pute kaldan leh khavsak dan 'Culture' an tih leh chin thin dan 'Tradition' an tih lam vek a ni tih chu in chhjar atanga in chian mai ka ring e. Mizote hian kan pi leh pute kalhmang hriata vawn reng hi an laka kan bat leh kan tih tur a ni a. Hnam fng apiangin thangtharic bat a nitzia pawh an hre chi-ang a. Chu chu hnam tinten an thlahtute laka an rochun a rih avangin an ngaihlu em em thin a ni. Keini pawhin chu baw'k chu kan bat leh kan tih tur ve ngei a ni tih hria a, he lehkhhu ka zia'k hi, hriat tum a, zaw n tum a, ngaisang chu-nga mite rochhiah chhawng zel turin, kan thu hnahnung ber-ah ka chah duh che u a ni e.









## JAMES DOKUUMA

Kum 1932, dawa  
ni 15 ah. Hapah  
khuaah amana  
Pawlnqa. Hlong

chauhni lehkhua a zi a 1947 atanga  
1952 inkarah India Siparah tangin a  
tan chhungin Education Inspector a  
ni.

A ban hnuah St. Paul's School ah  
Zirtirtu a ni a. Community Develop-  
ment ah Sanitary Inspector a ni leh  
a. Kum 1968 khan Mizoram bua  
avanga man nir. Gauhati District  
Jail ah a tan lain lehkhabu pathum  
"Thla Hleinga Zan" tih leh. Khawhar  
In leh "Rinawmin" tih a ziak. Lunah  
hian lehkhabu 28 a. Ziak tawh  
Poems leh Articles leh Treatise tam-  
tak a ziak tawh a ni. Kum 1984 khan  
"Mizo Academy of Letters Award" a  
dawng a. 1985 ah Padma Shri a  
dawng leh a. 1984, 1986, 1988 leh  
1991 khan **Best Writer's Award** a  
dawng tawh.